

GLOSSARY OF VEGETABLE DRUGS IN BRHATTRAYĪ

By

THAKUR BALWANT SINGH M. Sc.

*Ex Lecturer, Ayurvedic College, B. H. U., Varanasi; Ex Field
Botanist, Expert in Ayurvedic Medicinal Plants, I. C.
M. R., Delhi; Member of the Ayurvedic Pharmacopoea
Committee and Controversial Drugs Committee
for Ayurveda and Unani Systems, Government
of India.*

&

Ayurvedacharya

DR. K. C. CHUNekar A. M. S.

*Lecturer, Department of Dravyaguna, Institute of
Medical Sciences, B. H. U., Varanasi.*

Foreword

By

Ayurveda Chakravarti, Vaidya Ratna

Pandit SHIV SHARMA

Hony. Ayurvedic Physician to the President of India,
Hony. Adviser on Ayurveda to the Governments of Ceylon & Maharashtra,
President, Central Council of Indian Medicine,
Govt. of India.



CHAUKHAMBA AMARABHARATI PRAKASHAN
VARANASI

Publisher

Chaukhamba Amarabharati Prakashan

Post Box No. 1138

K. 37/130, Gopal Mandir Lane

Varanasi-221 001 (India)

Phone : 333508

© Chaukhamba Amarabharati Prakashan, Varanasi

Second : Edition 1999

Price Rs. 400.00

Also can be had from

Chaukhamba Sanskrit Pustakalaya

Kachauri Gali Varanasi - 221001

Printer's - CHARU PRINTERS, VARANASI

FOREWORD

The problem of identification of the medicinal plants mentioned by the authors of the three great Samhitas, collectively called Bṛhatrayi, has not been solved satisfactorily in case of a sizeable number of plants.

This challenge has been taken up, with laudable success, by Thakur Balwant Singh and Dr. K. C. Chuneekar, in their excellent work, "Glossary of Vegetable Drugs in Bṛhatrayi."

The senior author, Thakur Balwant Singh, is an eminent Ayurvedic botanist of India and accepted as a leading authority on the subject. His knowledge of Indian medicinal plants is not likely to be excelled by that of any other worker in the field, at least to my knowledge.

It will hardly be fair to the work to regard it as a mere glossary of the plants, for, the text is full of lengthy and fruitful discussions on a large number of important items which have evaded correct identification for a long time.

Apart from its utility to the average reader, seeking information on Ayurvedic plants, the publication will become an authentic book of reference of abiding value to the future research workers in the field.

The academic circles will welcome the publication and be greatly beholden to the authors for enriching the Ayurvedic literature with a treatise of great practical utility and scientific value.

Bombay

Shiv Sharma

26th May, 1972.

P R E F A C E

The book in hand presents an alphabetical list of all the Sanskrit names of the food and drug plants mentioned in Bṛhatṭrayī i.e. Caraka Saṁhitā (C. S.), Suśruta Saṁhitā (S. S.) and Aṣṭāṅgaḥṛdaya Saṁhitā (A. H.) of Vāgbhaṭa together with their references in them. Appropriate Latin (botanical) names of non-controversial source plants have been incorporated in the head-line, while the dotanical identities of others have been critically discussed. The discussions are based on the informations collected from the commentaries of Ḍalhaṇa, Cakrapāṇi and the Hṛdayadīpaka of Bopadeva. They have been supplemented here and there by the informations contained in Dhanvantarinighaṇṭu, Rājanighaṇṭu and those of Madanapāla, Kaiyadeva and Bhāvamiśra. It is regretted that the treatment could not be made more broad-based by more useful and reliable informations likely to be furnished by the older Saṁhitā commentaries and other extant documents on the subject. This lapse was tried to be made good by recourse to field study of drug plants and it is felt that this adventurous programme initiated by the senior author about four decades back has paid us good dividends.

The field work was conducted in the selected forest areas of Uttar Pradesh and Bihar and in certain areas of Kashmir, Kangra, Darjeeling, Gauhati, Shillong, Amarakantaka and Panchmarhi (M. P.) and Nagpur. The results of the first two decades were published in two small Hindi books—'Vanauśadhi Darśikā (1948) and Bihar-kī-Vanaspatiyān (1955) and some of them were incorporated in the commentary on Bhāvaprakāśa Nighaṇṭu (1969). The present book sums up the result of our entire work in respect of the identification of Saṁhitā plants.

In order to make it possible for the readers to get an idea, at a glance, of our success in our venture, a list is

given here of our conclusions which may be called only tentative in many cases. They are none-the-less fruitful suggestions for future workers and the presentday scholars who may be earnestly requested to seek their confirmation or otherwise laying aside their prejudices. It may be noted that some of our views expressed earlier in the two books referred to here in the list as 'V' (*Vānaśadhi Darśikā*) and 'B' (*Bihar-kī-Vanaspatiyān*) have been revised here in the present book (referred to as 'G') as more and more informations came to our hand after reference to the *Saṁhitās* and their commentaries available to us.

The list :

1. अजकर्ण *Ajakarṇa*—*Dipterocarpus turbinatus* (G.)
2. अरलु *Aralu* & कट्वङ्ग *Kaṭvaṅga*—*Ailanthus excelsa* (G.)
3. अर्जक *Arjaka*—*Orthosiphon pallidus* (B. & G.)
4. अश्वत्थुर *Aśvakhura*—a species of fern still to be identified botanically (G.)
5. उल्लक *Ullaka* (A. H.) & कटुक *Kaṭuka*—the same as लता-कस्तूरी *Latakastūri* (G.)
6. एलवालुक *Elavāluka*—*Prunus cerasus* (V. & G.)
7. कन्दली *Kandali* or विष्णुकन्द *Viṣṇukanda* of *Rājanighaṇṭu*—*Crinum defixum* (B. & G.)
8. करहाट *Karahāṭa*, the so-called synonym of मदन *Madana*—*Gardenia turgida* (B. & G.)
9. काकजङ्घा *Kākajāṅghā*—*Vitex peduncularis*, which may also be प्राचीबल *Prācibala* & त्रिपर्णी *Tripaṇī* of the texts (B. & G.)
10. काकादनी *Kākādāni*—*Cardiospermum halicacabum* (G.)
11. कालेयक *Kāleyaka* or पीतचन्दन *Pita Candana* or the Ceylon *Calumba* of trade—*Coscinium fenestratum* (College magazine & G.)
12. कुरबक *Kurabaka*—*Rhododendron arboreum* or *R. barbatum* (G.)
13. कुलहल *Kulahala* or अलम्बुषा *Alambuṣā* (?)—some *Blumea* species (G.)
14. कुवल *Kuvala*, the so-called variety of बदर *Badara*—*Garcinia cowa* (G.)

15. किणिही *Kiṇiḥi* or कटभी *Kaṭabhi* of V. G. Desai—*Albizzia procera* (V. & G.)
16. गिरिकदम्ब *Girikadamba*—*Mytragyna parviflora* (G.)
17. गिलोड्य *Giloḍya*—*Ceropegia bulbosa* (G.)
18. गुडशर्करा *Gudaśarkarā* and गाङ्गेरुकी *Gāṅgeruki* of U. P. —*Grewia hirsuta* var. *helicterifolia* (B. & G.)
19. गुण्ठ *Guṇṭha*—a species of *Fimbristylis* (G.)
20. गोचन्दना *Gocandanā*—*Tylophora fasciculata* (G.)
21. घोण्टाफल *Ghoṇṭāphala*—*Zizyphus xylopyra* (B. & G.)
22. तिलक *Tilaka*—*Wendlandia exerta* (B. & G.)
23. तिल्वक *Tilvaka*—*Viburnum nervosum* (V. & G.)
24. त्रायमाण *Trāyamāṇa*—botanical specification with *Gentiana kurroo* instead of with a *Delphinium* species (G.)
25. नन्दीमुखी *Nandimukhi*—*Eleusine indica* (G.)
26. नृत्यकौण्डक *Nṛtyakaunḍaka* or तिमिर *Timira* (?)—*Dactyloctenium aegyptium* (G.)
27. पत्तूर *Pattūra* or the *Pāṣāṇabheda* of the Vaidyas in the South—*Aerva lanata* (G.)
28. पिचुक *Picuka* and भारद्वाजी *Bhāradvājī*—*Hibiscus cancellatus* (G.)
29. पिण्डीतक *Piṇḍitaka*, the so-called synonym of मदन *Madana* —*Randia uliginosa* (B. & G.)
30. भिल्लोट *Bhillota* (S. S.)—*Euonymus tingens* or *E. pendulosus* (G.)
31. भूनिम्ब *Bhūnimba* variety of किराततिक *Kirātatikta*—*Andrographis paniculata* (G.)
32. मत्स्याक्षक *Matsyākṣaka* and हिलमोचिका *Hilamocikā* of Bhāva-miśra—*Enhydra fluctuans* (G.)
33. मधूली *Madhūli*, the food grain variety रागी *Rāgi*—*Eleusine corocana* (G.)
34. मयूरशिखा *Mayūraśikhā* or बर्हिशिखा *Barhiśikhā* of A. H. —*Elephantopus scaber* (B. & G.)
35. मसूरविदला *Masūravidalā* or छगलान्त्री *Chagalāntri*—*Ipomoea pes-caprae* (G.)
36. मुरा *Murā* variety of मांसी *Māmsi*—*Selinum tenuifolium* (G.)
37. मुष्कक *Muṣkaka* (*Kṛṣṇa*)—*Elaeodendron glaucum* (B. & G.)
38. मुष्कक *Muṣkaka* (*Śveta*)—*Schrebera swietenoides* (B. & G.)
39. मूर्वा *Mūrvā*—*Marsdenia tenacissima* (V. & B.)

40. मोरटा *Moraṭā*—*Maerua arenaria* (Introduction to Bhāva-prakāśa Nighaṇṭu 1st edn. & G.)
41. यवतिक्ता *Yavatiktā* or अक्षपीड *Akṣapīḍa* (?)—*Canscora decussata* (G.)
42. वर्षाभू *Varṣābhū*—*Trianthema portulacastrum* (B. & G.)
43. वसुक *Vasuka*, the बकपुष्प *Bakapuṣpa* or शिवमल्ली *Śivamalli* of the commentators—*Osmanthus fragrans* (G.)
44. वृद्धदारक *Vṛddhadāraka*—*Ipomoea petaloidea* (B.)
45. वेणुपत्रिका *Veṇupatrikā* (वंशपत्रिका *Vamśapatrikā*)—*Setaria glauca* (G.)
46. वेतस *Vetasa* and जलवेतस *Jalavetasa*—*Salix caprea* & *S. tetrasperma* (V. & G.)
47. शङ्खिनी *Śaṅkhinī*—*Clitoria ternatea* (G.)
48. शुकनासा *Śukanāsā* or नहिका *Nahikā* of A. H.—*Corallocarpus epigaeus* (G.)
49. शैवाल *Saivālā*—a submerged variety of a water plant tentatively identified as *Zannichellia palustris* or *Potamogeton pectinatus* (G.)
50. श्वेतापामार्ग *Śvetāpāmārga* or गौरदण्डापामार्ग *Gauradaṇḍāpāmārga* of A.H. & अग्निदमनी *Agnidamani* of Rājanighaṇṭu—*Pupalia lappacea* (G.)
51. सप्तला *Saptalā*—*Euphorbia dracunculoides* and/ or *E. pilosa* (B. & G.)
52. सर्ज *Sarja*—*Vateria indica* (G.)
53. सिद्धक *Siddhaka*—*Lagerstroemia parviflora* (G.)
54. सिन्दुवार *Sinduvāra*—*Symphorema polyandrum* (G.)
55. सुवर्चला *Suvarcalā* or सोंचल *Soṅcala* of Ḍalhaṇa—*Malva sylvestre* or *M. rotundifolia* (V. & G.)
56. सैरेयक *Saireyaka*, नील *Nila* or कृष्ण *Kṛṣṇa* variety—*Acanthus ilicifolius* (G.)
57. स्थौण्यक *Sthaṇeyaka* or थुनेर *Thunera* of Ḍalhaṇa—*Taxus baccata* (V. & G.)
58. हपुषा *Hapuṣā*—*Casearia tomentosa* (V. & G.)
59. हरेणुक *Hareṇuka* or रेणुका *Reṇukā*, the drug—the fruit of सिन्दुवार *Sinduvāra* i.e. *Symphorema polyandrum* (G.)
60. हरेणुधान्य *Hareṇudhānya*—the काबुलीचना *Kābulicanā* variety of चणक *Caṇaka*, *Cicer arietinum* (G.)
61. हस्तिकर्ण *Hastikarṇa*—*Leea macrophylla* (B. & G.)

This list is not exhaustive as regards the total number of fresh suggestions made in the book. It excludes especially those pertaining to some of the so-called divine drugs and the poisonous plants mentioned by Caraka and Suśruta. It is also exclusive of hints on possible identities of plants implied by certain intriguing drug names such as *Guha*-गुहा and *Atiguha*-अतिगुहा which have now been accepted as synonyms of well known plants which may have been used as their substitutes when the identities of the originals were forgotten.

Number of plant drugs :

As regards the total number of drug plants mentioned in the three Saṃhitās, it appears, on a rough estimate, that it lies somewhere between six and seven hundred or it may be about six hundred if the unidentified food grains, divine drugs and vegetable poisons are excluded including, of course, the food-cum-drug plants and some of the drastic poisons accepted for use after some treatment. The number of the Sanskrit names (excluding their derivatives) are about nineteen hundred out of which, on a rough counting, about 670 are common to all the three texts and about 240, 370, and 240 have been exclusively mentioned only in C. S., S. S. and A. H. respectively. The names common to only two of them are about 90 (C. S. & S. S.), 100 (C. S. & A. H.) and 140 (S. S. & A. H.). Thus the total number of the Sanskrit names are about 1270, 1100 and 1150 in S. S., C. S. and A. H. respectively. Their numerical superiority in S. S. indicates that a much larger number of plants were known and used by Suśruta. While that in A. H. over C. S. may be explained by the fact that Vāgbhaṭa borrowed freely from both to make his treatise more comprehensive and practical, although with the same object in view he dropped most of the divine drug plants and the vegetable poisons from his perview.

The natural follow-up step after this analysis should be to assess the actual size of the drug stock in each of the Saṃhitās and to determine the pace of its enrichment or depletion as time advanced. There are insurmountable diffi-

culties in the achievement of this object. Although the chronological priorities or the order of their appearance are more or less established, the present day editions of the two parent Saṁhitās are not what they were at their first appearance.

These treatises, coming as they are from manuscripts, passed through the hands of the transmuters and transmitters. It is, therefore, difficult to believe that the work of these intermediaries escaped the impact, at each hand, of the historical developments in this sphere of their times. Ours is a study of the plant names and there is sufficient ground to suspect that the plant names or the proper names in general must have suffered the greatest casualties. When there is sufficient controversy regarding the correct names of the authors during this period, what to say about the possible corruption of plant names. Besides this, the combined authorship of the present day Saṁhitās is accepted on all hands. It is said that at least the last one third of the Caraka Saṁhitā has been completed by Dṛḍhabala and the Uttarasthāna of the Suśruta Saṁhitā is a later addition. Aṣṭāṅga Hṛdaya, on the other hand, is an abridgement of the Aṣṭāṅga Saṁgraha by the same or a different author. Thus, the first two and the third also to some extent cannot be expected to represent faithfully the times of their coming into existence. It appears, therefore, impossible to pinpoint the exact time of entry of a plant and its subsequent status as a drug or its elimination, and it is not known if any body has ever attempted to do so. This kind of study in itself is an important and independent one and may be left for those more competent and resourceful to take it up.

The hurdles in the way of identification :

The manyfold hurdles were created mainly due to gradual loss of contact with plants in their natural abode. The absence of a workable morphological description of plants, use of only a few multivocal descriptive terms both old and newly coined, and their indiscriminate use by the

Nighaṇṭu writers during the last few centuries went on making confusion more confounded.

In the literary sphere the lexicons and the Nighaṇṭus sprang up which, while referring to a plant refer to more than one or rather many which were used as substitutes at different times and in different areas due to unavailability or ignorance of the originals. It is felt that with gradual obliteration of identities the practice of substitution continued unabated and the treatment of both the substituted and substitutes under the same name or names was the result. This practice ultimately resulted in complete merger of some important unidentified items with partially similar but different well-known plants. An instance of this nature was detected in the merger of *Tilaka* and *Tilvaka* with *Lodhra* and cases of similar nature were found to exist in case of *Mūrvā* and *Aśvakhuraka*. Other similar cases of merger are suspected in Nighaṇṭu description of *Āragvadha*, *Tagara*, *Bālaka* etc. where some of the so called synonyms may have originally been the names of altogether different drug items. We find the same practice in many modern books on the subject. The authors give big lists of regional or vernacular names of different languages under a particular item, which are copied from previous publications without actual verification and some of which are found on enquiry to be the names of substitutes and adulterants rather than of those being actually described. All these misguided practices have produced a large number of multivocal drug names which are the greatest hurdles.

The difficulties of the pharmacist to get supplies of genuine material from the drug-dealers were still greater. The complete dependence of the Vaidya community on these unscrupulous intermediaries without their own capacity of distinguishing between the real and the fake gave a boost to the profiteering motives of the former and the drug markets continued being flooded with useless adulterants.

The aids :

The aids made use of by us were usually, self organised and self acquired.

Recourse to field-study : A careful scrutiny of the regional names reveals that many of them are only distorted forms of old Sanskrit names. It has been found true both for civilized and tribal areas. The tribal population is rather more informative in the case of purely drug plants as regards their names and uses which they have inherited from their forefathers. It is, therefore, reasonable to believe that if their informations are true for non-controversial drug sources, they should also be useful for controversial ones or for those whose identity is completely lost. This belief is more than justified when we find that most of our conclusions are based on field data of similar nature. Certain popular or Sanskrit names mentioned by the commentators have also been investigated successfully by this method. It is a study of this kind which has enabled Mr. Wasson to discover the *Soma* plant of the R̥gveda and there may be no reason to despair of in case of the unknown plants of the Vedas and the Saṁhitās. Our own experience has convinced us that if this work is taken up in a missionary spirit with necessary zeal supported by necessary equipment and proper facilities much still can be achieved. It should be remembered that our Sage-investigators built a magnificent edifice of vegetable materia medica by door-to-door enquiry from the forest dwellers which meant compilation of human experiences about their natural plant associates since they came in each others contact i.e., since the origin of man on this planet. It appears that the R̥ṣis after further examination and cultivation of all this crude knowledge, by their creative ability laid the foundation of the Ayurvedic science and formulated the principles and practical methods for the application of this science. But it appears that not much after this, gradual loss of contact with nature reversed the process of further enrichment and brought in an era of continued depletion of the original stock.

Other minor aids :

(a) *The interpretation of Sanskrit names used by the commentators :* Dāhaṇa used Śveta or Nila Budhnā for white and blue flower species of *Ipomoea*, Markaṭa-hasta-tṛṇa for the

Eleucine species and *Śukasimbā* for *Corallocarpus* species which clearly indicated the morphological characters of the plants concerned. *Budhnā*-like swollen bases of *Ipomoea* flowers, finger like digitate-spike type of inflorescence in *Eleucine*, and the shape and colour of the *Corallocarpus* fruit resembling that of the parrot's beak formed the basis for the names. The search for correct implication of such name-words and for more or less equivalent names such as *Kavaḍennā* (for white-flower *Ipomoea*), *Makarā* and *Kira Kanda* (in the present popular usage) was successful only after continued efforts in different directions. For example our first impression about *Budhnā* as being equivalent to *Ipomoea* was created by the botanical name '*Ipomoea bona-nox*' the specific name indicating the use of the *bonā* or *Budhnā* seeds.

(b) New connotation for the name-words ending in *Parṇi* and *Gandhā* such as *Mūlakaparṇi* for *Śigru*, *Tālaparṇi* for *Tālamuli*, *Kṛṣṇagandhā* for *Śigru*, proved to be another minor aid to us. The new meaning implied by these names clearly indicated some sort of association with the first part of these names of a clinical or physical nature rather than that of morphological similarity with *Mūlaka*, *Tāla* and *Kṛṣṇā* (*Marica*).

(c) The use of plural forms of certain drug names indicated that the actual material used in such cases consisted of small seeds, fruits or tubers and in these cases the quantity of the material can be expressed in numbers only. *Viḍaṅga*, *Reṇuka*, *Musta* (tubers) etc. among the drug plants and the names of food grain plants in general are very often mentioned in their plural forms.

The Plant Kingdom Vis-a-vis the Ayurvedic Materia-medica :

Caraka has classified the vegetable drugs (*Audbhida Dravyas*) into four groups i.e., *Vanaspati*, *Virudha*, *Vānaspatya* and *Oṣadhi*. The four groups of vegetable substances have been defined in such a vague way that they do not appear to include the non-flowering plants within their limits. Accord-

ding to the modern scientific classification, on the other hand, the latter are divided into three big groups i.e. Thallophyta, Bryophyta and Pteridophyta. Contrary to the usually accepted limits of the Caraka's groups, some plants, belonging to these groups, though in very insignificant number, have also been mentioned in the Sāmhitās. They are *Hamsapadi* (*Adiantum*), *Sumiṣaṇṇaka* (*Marsilia*), *Śaileya* (*Lichens*) and several varieties of mushrooms called by different names such as *Kavaka*, *Kulecara*, *Kuṣkuṇḍa*, and *Chatraka*. If the recent identification by Mr. Wasson of the Vedic *Soma* with a mushroom and our own views regarding the identity of *Ajalomi* and *Golomi* with certain fern species are correct, a place more extended and dignified for these plants in the two parent Sāmhitās appears to be assured. Let us now turn our attention to the present position of these groups in the fields of dietetics and medicine. The popular uses of the different varieties of the mushrooms and ferns as vegetables, at least among the tribal population, have been noticed and recorded. Hundreds of fern species of the world's fern flora have been recorded mostly as anthelmintics and many as antiseptics etc. in external uses. In the course of our own field study programme in the tribal areas of U. P., Bihar and M. P. many fern species were reported to be used by the tribals in different ways especially as cures in mental ailments. The outstanding role of the fungi as valuable sources of antibiotic-drugs are well known. An increasing number of hallucinogens among this group with bright prospects of yielding materials acting usefully on mind in mental ailments and hormonal disturbances are gradually coming to light. All these discoveries may steal a march over or at least occupy a position at par with the so-called divine drugs of Ayurveda in future. It may be remembered that the first step in all these advances has been the search by the botanists and ethnobotanists in the tribal areas for informations on the traditional beliefs and practices of the tribal population. It is expected that if the same approach is made to other non-flowering groups especially the ferns and their allies, they may also prove to be rich sources of many more antibiotic, psychotherapeutic and

Rasāyana drugs. It has been shown that hints for such prospects are not wanting.

With a hopeful background such as the above, it is difficult to understand how the ferns failed to get a proper place in the vegetable materia medica of Ayurveda. They on the whole do not suffer like the fungi the disadvantages of physical obscurity or short life-histories etc., but on the other hand they as a class constitute a dominant part of vegetation in shady and moist regions of the world. We, however, feel that sufficient ground exists for an hypothesis that the medicinal agents of the non-flowering groups were treated as a separate class which might have been called by the ancients as *Somāḥ-सोमाः*, *Somasamāḥ-सोमसमाः*, or *Divyā Auśadhayaḥ-दिव्या औषधयः*. The question may then be asked why they were ultimately rejected and refused a place among the commonly used substances by the medical men, while the tribals continued to use them in some way or other. There might have been many reasons, at least, in case of the fungi. Their physical obscurity, short span of life, consequent difficulty in all time easy availability and above all their poisonous character might have created a general disdain or horror towards this class as a whole leading to their ultimate rejection as suitable substances for human consumption. But the force of circumstances under which the tribals continued to live such as, the food scarcity problems, want of medical or other amenities of life to forget their woes and sorrows combined with their natural inquisitiveness towards their closest neighbours—the plants in general—must have worked in mitigating their horror towards the lower plants and in disclosing their utility to man in some form or other. It might be presumed that after rejecting this class of drugs supposing them to be fit for consumption only for the gods or the gods among men, the learned Vaidyas in order to compensate for this great loss turned to the minerals etc. and laid the foundation of *Rasaśāstra* which has its own history of origin and development.

Although our concept as outlined above is hypothetical in the present state of our knowledge it encourages us to

look, from a different angle, at the so-called divine drugs—the twenty four varieties of *Soma*, eighteen kinds of *Soma*-like powerful drugs and others such as *Guhā*, *Atiguhā*, *Ajaruhā*, and *Mūsikā* etc. many of which might have belonged to the non-flowering section of plants. This concept, therefore, leads us to further enquiries. On the basis of the Suśruta's description of certain *Soma* varieties and etymological interpretation of the names of others, questions like the following may be asked :—why the *Candramas* variety of *Soma* may not be a floating golden yellow species of an aquatic fern or why some others described as being variegated with circular patches (on the leaf surface) may not be considered to be certain other fern species covered with similar patches of sori (groups of sporangia) and why the *Tālavṛnta* variety of *Soma* may not again be another fern species such as *Actinopteris dichotoma* possessing fronds similar in shape to the *Tāla* leaves. A quest for answers to these questions gives, at least, an impetus to probe more and more into the fern flora of our country which, according to our conviction, should prove to be fruitful in one way or the other.

Whatever the future of our concept, we can certainly claim to have achieved a breakthrough in the untractable field of the so-called divine drugs, the search for whose identities was totally given up as it was believed to be of no practical value.

Before closing up we offer our apologies to the readers for the many faults and shortcomings of this publication. Some of these relate to omissions or misprintings in the reference section of the book. Others are due to slight deviation (one up or down) in the reference figures which were taken, instead of from fixed standard editions, from both Hindi and Sanskrit editions of the commentaries noted in the bibliography. They could have been avoided during spade work preparation by some clerical assistance. But the fact is that there was an awful lack of support from any responsible quarter right from the very beginning and hence our solicitation for a sympathetic approach to this humble contribution by the readers.

GLOSSARY OF VEGETABLE DRUGS IN BRHATTRAYĪ

THE GLOSSARY ORDER OF THE NĀGARĪ LETTERS WITH THEIR INDO-ROMANIC EQUIVALENTS

म	m	ट्	t
ः	h	ठ्	ṭh
अ	a	ड्	ḍ
आ	ā	ढ्	ḍh
इ	i	ण्	ṇ
ई	ī	त	t
उ	u	त्र्	tr
ऊ	ū	थ्	th
ऋ	ṛ	द	d
ए	e	ध्	dh
ऐ	ai	न	n
ओ	o	प्	p
औ	au	फ्	ph
क्	k	ब्	b
ख्	kṣ	भ्	bh
ख्	kh	म्	m
ग्	g	य्	y
घ्	gh	र्	r
ङ्	ṅ	ल्	l
च	c	व्	v
छ्	ch	श्	ś
ज्	j	ष्	ṣ
झ	jñ	स्	s
झ	jh	ह्	h
ञ	ñ	ळ	l

ABBREVIATIONS

A. H.	Aṣṭāṅgahr̥daya Saṁhitā—अष्टाङ्गहृदय संहिता
B.	Bangala name
Cl.	Cikitsasthāna—चिकित्सितस्थान
C. S.	Caraka Saṁhitā—चरक संहिता
E. or Eng.	English name
G. or Guj.	Gujarati name
H.	Hindi name
In.	Indriyasthāna—इन्द्रियस्थान
Ka.	Kalpasthāna—कल्पस्थान
M.	Marathi name
Ni.	Nidānasthāna—निदानस्थान
Sa.	Śārīrasthāna—शारीरस्थान
St.	Siddhisthāna—सिद्धिस्थान
sp.	Species
S. S.	Suśruta Saṁhitā—सुश्रुत संहिता
Su.	Sūtrasthāna—सूत्रस्थान
Syn.	Synonym
Tam.	Tamil name
U.	Uttarasthāna—उत्तरस्थान or Uttaratantra—उत्तरतन्त्र
Va.	Variant
Vi.	Vimānasthāna—विमानस्थान



CONTENTS

	Page
1. Foreword	iii
2. Preface	v
3. Notes on the use of this glossary ...	xx
4. The glossary order of the Nāgarī letters with their indo-romanic equivalents	xxi
5. Abbreviations	xxii
6. Glossary	1-474
7. Index of Latin and English names ...	475-491
8. General index of Sanskrit and other Indian names	492-534
9. List of Books and Journals referred to ...	535-537
10. Supplement	538
11. Errata	539-544



NOTES ON THE USE OF THIS GLOSSARY

1. The plant names of Caraka Saṁhitā (C. S.), Suśruta Saṁhitā (S. S.) and Aṣṭāṅgahṛdaya Saṁhitā (A. H.) are arranged in Nāgarī alphabetical order along with their romanisation. The references are arranged in separate paragraphs for each of the Saṁhitās.
2. In case of undisputed drugs, Latin (botanical) name and popular Indian or English name is given below the drug name. These are given only under the main entry and not under its synonyms.
3. The different sections (Sthāna) of each Saṁhitā are indicated by their first two letters in italics, e.g. Sūtra-sthāna by 'Su.'
4. The chapter of Sthāna is given in bold type which is followed by the canto (Śloka) number with a full stop in between, e.g. **15. 2, 4** means 2nd and 4th cantos of the 15th chapter.
5. Each chapter is closed by a semicolon while coma separates the different Śloka numbers in the same chapter.
6. In case of disputed drugs, critical discussions follow the references.
7. Synonyms of each drug are given after the botanical name in the main entry or at the end of discussions where it is necessary for cross reference. References of a drug should be consulted also under each of its synonyms in their respective places.
8. Indication for cross-reference of associated drug names is given at the end of each entry.
9. Latin names and Sanskrit plant names are given in italics in roman letters.
10. The Sanskrit names or names in other Indian languages are followed by the same in Nāgarī script also, wherever necessary, to facilitate easy reading for those who are not accustomed to read Nāgarī words in roman script.
11. All Nāgarī words of plant names are given in roman script and the romanisation is done as given on page XXI.
12. Other details are given in the preface and readers are also requested to correct the mistakes mentioned in 'errata' and also to include the entries given in the 'supplement' at their respective places. Exhaustive indices are attached for easy reference but the main entry should be consulted in the main text in the alphabetical order.

Secondly, we request the scholar-critics for an open minded approach to our observations and an unbiased appraisal of our views expressed in the book. The task of discovering the completely obliterated identities or of resolving centuries old controversies is like groping in the dark and nothing like the last word can be ventured. It was out of the purest of motives to resuscitate as far as possible the old treasure in all its purity and entirety that recourse to field study method of our sage investigators was taken. If our fresh views are allowed to pass on unscrutinised by competent scholars, they may do more harm than good by making confusion more confounded. Some of our startling suggestions questioning the validity of very old and almost unanimously accepted ideas such as those about *Sinduvāra*, *Saireyaka* varieties, *Hapuṣā* and *Cavya* etc. may have to be accepted after certain modifications if necessary but they may not be thrown away without stronger reasons to do so.

Thirdly, it is our most pleasant duty to express our deep debt of gratitude to our gracious helpers, late Sri Parmanand Giri of the Mahant Estate of Mirzapur (U. P.), Pandit Rama Narain Sharma of Sri Vaidyanath Ayurveda Bhavana Private Ltd. and Dr. C. Dwarkanath, the Retired Adviser in Indigenous Medicine and Officer on Special Duty in I. C. M. R. Government of India but for whose invaluable timely help, collection of field data for the book could not have been possible. It was in the very first leg of our excursion-programme in the various forest areas of the Mirzapur district that the late Mahantaji of revered memory organised excursion parties on his own and made it possible for the survey of those areas. On the basis of the work already done, the sage-devotee of Ayurveda the late Vaidya Yadavaji Trikamji Acharya of sacred memory entrusted the senior author to the care of Pandit Ram Narainji through whose sustained help upto the last, the major part of field studies in the forests of U. P., Bihar and M. P. could be accomplished. During the last leg of our programme, the encouragements coming in different forms from Dr. C. Dwarkanath in his official capacities prepared us to take up the publication of this book. Most of

our present views also formed the basis of deliberations by the Controversial Drugs Committee for Ayurveda appointed by the Government of India. We also want to mention late Pt. Bhagiratha Swami, Late Dr. V. G. Desai and Vaidya Shri Bapalalji whose invaluable contributions in this field inspired us for this work.

We are highly obliged to Pandit Shiva Sharma who, inspite of his many engagements, both national and international wrote the preface of the book. It conveys his blessings to us and international recognition for the book.

The constant interest of Dr. Ganga Sahai Pandey, the renowned physician, in our work with his ever ready helping hand for assistance wherever needed, has filled us with a deep sense of gratitude which cannot be adequately expressed in words. We are also greatly thankful to Prof. P. V. Sharma, Head of the Department of Dravyaguna, Banaras Hindu University for his scholarly suggestions and constant encouragements in different ways. Thanks are also due to Forest Research Institute Dehra Dun, Botanical Survey of India Calcutta and National Botanic Garden Lucknow for their help in the identification of some of our specimens. We are also thankful to the staff of the erst-while Post Graduate Institute of Indian Medicine B. H. U. for their valuable suggestions during the publication period. Lastly thanks are due to the Chowkhamba Publishers who have given priority for bringing out this volume in time.

P. 1/4, New Colony,
Bhelupur, Varanasi.
24-5-1972.

Balwant Singh
K. C. Chunekar

GLOSSARY OF VEGETABLE DRUGS IN BRĤATRAYĪ

अ

अंशवान् AMŚAVĀN

S. S. Ci. 29. 6.

One of the *Soma*-सोम varieties.

See-सोम.

अंशुमती AMŚUMATĪ

C. S. Ci. 28. 95; 29. 79.

S. S. Ci. 3. 60; 37. 15; Ka. 7. 28; U. 40. 58, 76; 58. 58.

A. H. Su. 6. 168; U. 3. 51; 27. 40; 39. 155.

See synonym-शालपर्णी.

अंशुमती द्वय AMŚUMATĪ DVAYA

This stands for both *Śālaparṇi* and *Prṣṇiparṇi* and the references have been mentioned under *Amśumati*.

See-शालपर्णी and पृश्निपर्णी.

अंशुमान् AMŚUMĀN

S. S. Ci. 29. 5, 13, 23, 30.....

One of the *Soma*-सोम varieties.

See-सोम.

अक्ष AKṢA,

अक्षक AKṢAKA

C. S. Su. 27. 183.

S. S. Ci. 3. 67; 9. 44, 47, 50; 17. 24; 25. 28, 34; U. 18. 96; 41. 50; 44. 32; 54. 31; 57. 9; 58. 37, 45.

A. H. Su. 5. 60; 6. 158; 10. 31; 12. 1, 16; 20. 6, 12; Ka. 4. 37; U. 11. 47; 13. 43, 46; 24. 35; 37. 70 (अक्षक or आक्षिक); 39. 160, 169.

See-बिभीतक, आक्षिकी (सुरा) and आक्षिक (शीघ्र).

अक्षत AKṢATA

C. S. Su. 8. 30; Vi. 8. 9; Sa. 8. 60.

S. S. U. 36. 7.

See synonym-यव.

अक्षपीड AKṢAPĪḌA,

अक्षिपीड AKṢIPĪḌA,

अक्षिपीडक AKṢIPĪḌAKA

C. S. Ci. 23. 214, 215 (अक्षिपीड, अक्षिपीडक).

S. S. Ci. 9. 48 (अक्षपीड).

Both *Akṣipīḍa*, -ka (Caraka) and *Akṣapīḍa* (Suśruta) appear to be synonyms. According to Dalhaṇa *Akṣapīḍa* is *Yavatiktā* or *Śaṅkhini* and Cakrapāṇi calls it a white yellow variety of bean, “श्वेतपीतशिम्बीभेदः”. It appears to be *Tiktārāsa* and useful in *Kuṣṭha* (skin diseases) and *Kiṭaviṣa* (insect poison). *Akṣipīḍaka*, on the other hand, is a general term explained as “पीडयित्वा यद्रसोऽक्षिणीयते सोऽवपीडोऽक्षिपीडकः”. It is, therefore, also probable that it is a substance, the juice of which is expressed and used as an eye drop, and may have been called by this name. Śrī Bāpālājī, on the basis of a local name *Āṅkhaphūṭāmaṇi*-आँखफूटामणि in Gujrata for *Ctenolepis cerasiformis* Naud. identifies it with *Akṣapīḍa* but this according to Dalhaṇa cannot be *Śaṅkhini* or *Yavatiktā*-whose identity is also in dispute. The *Śvetapita Śimbī Bheda* of Cakrapāṇi may be a variety of *Phaseolus lunatus* Linn. whose variegated seeds called *Jaharamāra*-जहरमार are sold in Varanasi. Thus, *Akṣapīḍa* remains unspecified.

See-यवतिक्ता and शंखिनी.

अक्षिमैषज्य AKṢIBHAISAJYA

A. H. Ci. 9. 23.

See synonym-लोध्र.

अक्षीव AKṢĪVA

C. S. Su. 4. 15; Ci. 3. 266.

This is considered to be a synonym of *Mahūnimba* and *Śigru* but according to the reference in C. S. Ci. 3. 266 it cannot be either *Śigru* or *Śobhāñjana* which are separately mentioned here. Neither it has the possibility of being *Mahānimba* which being a *Śitavīrya* drug should not be included in

this context of *Uṣṇavīrya* drugs. It is therefore possible that the correct version may be अक्षीरारमन्तक instead of अक्षीवीरमन्तक.

See-अरमन्तक, महानिम्ब and शिग्रु.

अक्षोट AKṢOṬA,

अक्षोड AKṢODA

Juglans regia Linn. ; *Akharoṭa*-अखरोट H.

C. S. *Su.* 13. 9; 26. 112; 27. 154; *Ci.* 11. 36; 26. 170; 29. 65, 98.

S. S. *Su.* 45. 120; 46. 187.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 120; 10. 22; *Ci.* 3. 96; *U.* 24. 54.

अगवृत्तिका AGAVRTTIKĀ

S. S. *Ka.* 7. 29.

See synonym-नगवृत्तिका.

अगस्त्य AGASTYA

Sesbania grandiflora (Linn.) Pers; *Agasta*-अगरस्त, *Vakapuṣpa*-वकपुष्प H.

Synonym : कुम्भयोनि.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 281, 282.

अगरु AGARU,

अगुरु AGURU

Aquilaria agallocha Roxb. ; *Agaravrkṣa*-अगरवृक्ष H.

Synonyms : कालागुरु, कृष्णागुरु, जोङ्गक and लोह.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 27; 4. 37, 42; 5. 18, 23, 60; 6. 15, 16, 24; 25. 39; 26. 71; *Vi.* 8. 150, 158; *Ci.* 1-1. 46, 56, 61; 1-2. 12; 1-3. 2; 3. 252, 266; 268; 6. 27, 38, 49; 12. 63, 68; 15. 148, 163; 17. 122; 21. 78; 23. 76, 230; 24. 132, 185; 25. 90; 26. 181, 187, 208; 27. 40; 28. 149, 166; 29. 91, 106; *Ka.* 1. 26; *St.* 12. 56.

S. S. *Su.* 5. 18; 36. 27; 38. 12, 25; 39. 9; 45. 123; *Ci.* 2. 68, 75; 4. 24; 9. 6; 11. 8; 15. 30; 17. 15; 18. 5; 19. 28; 20. 35, 54; 22. 17; 31. 5; 37. 12, 36; 38. 52; *Ka.* 6. 14; *U.* 21. 11; 39. 274.

A. H. *Su.* 3. 11, 20; 10. 28; 15. 43; 20. 38; 21. 13; 22. 21; 29. 25; *Sa.* 2. 48; *Ci.* 1. 137, 143, 163; 4. 12; 7. 18; 10. 49; 12. 18; 17. 22, 36; 21. 75; *U.* 1. 23; 22. 36; 26. 26, 55; 27. 38; 37. 83; 39. 17, 104, 155.

अग्नि AGNI,

अग्निः AGNIKA

C. S. Ci. 26. 19; Si. 4. 20.

S. S. Su. 36. 10; Ci. 20. 26; 37. 12; Ka. 2. 45; U. 9. 19; 23. 10; 24. 36; 42. 49; 51. 27; 52. 38, 42; 53. 12; 55. 45, 49, 50, 52.

A. H. Su. 15. 17, 40; 30. 10; Ci. 1. 93, 140; 3. 64; 4. 22; 5. 44; 7. 103; 8. 15, 33, 46, 68, 70, 80, 149, 159; 9. 43, 105, 111; 12. 25; 13. 6; 14. 17, 31, 110; 15. 87; 16. 14, 39; 17. 20; 19. 19, 37, 44; 21. 49, 50, 59; Ka. 2. 48; 4. 69; U. 2. 10; 5. 20; 7. 22; 20. 6, 24; 22. 99; 25. 49; 28. 34, 39; 35. 21.

Agni has been used as a synonym of *Citraka*-चित्रक but *Agnika* has also been interpreted by Dalhaṇa to be a name for *Bhallātaka*-भल्लातक, *Lāṅgali*-लाङ्गली, *Ajamodā*-अजमोदा, *Moraṭa*-मोरट and even *Agnimantha*-अग्निमन्थ. In S. S. Su. 37. 10 *Agnika* and *Citraka* have both been mentioned together as different from each other.

See-चित्रक.

अग्निमन्थ AGNIMANTHA

C. S. Su. 2. 10, 13; 4. 26, 38, 42; 21. 23; Ci. 1-1. 41, 60; 3. 266; 6. 27; 13. 169; 14. 46; 21. 125; 27. 54, 55 (both अग्निमन्थ and *Tarkāri*-तर्कारी); Si. 10. 18, 29.

S. S. Su. 11. 11; 36. 3; 38. 8 (both अग्निमन्थ and तर्कारी), 10, 68, 70; 39. 7; Ci. 10. 12; 11. 9; 27. 11; U. 36. 3; 39. 213.

A. H. Su. 14. 23; 30. 10; Ci. 17. 30; U. 20. 16.

(i) *Premna latifolia* Roxb. Var. *mucronata* Clarke; *Gineri*-गिनेरी, *Agethū*-अगेथू H.

(ii) *Clerodendrum phlomidis* Linn. f.; *Tekāra*-टेकार H., *Tāṅkali*-टाँकली M.

Synonyms : अरगिक, अरणी, जयन्ती, जया द्वय, तर्कारी, नादेयी (?) and वैजयन्ती.

Two varieties have been mentioned in the literature, which may be botanically specified as above. The regional names such as *Gineri*, *Agethū*, *Tekāra* or *Tāṅkali* are only distorted forms of more recent Sanskrit names *Gaṇikārikā*-गणिकारिका, *Agnivadhū*-अग्निवधू and *Tarkāri*-तर्कारी. There is not much difference in the tree sizes of the two kinds and thus any attempt to differentiate them as *Vṛhat* (large) and *Kṣudra* (small) kinds appears untenable. Their separation

on the basis of plant size may, however, be limited to different species of *Premna* only. It is, however, reasonable and useful for the sake of field identification to name the *Premna* species as *Kṣurāgnimantha*-क्षुराग्निमन्थ (Thorny-*Agnimantha*) and *Clerodendrum* species as *Akṣurāgnimantha*-अक्षुराग्निमन्थ (*Agnimantha* without thorns). *Araṇī* and *Agnimantha* may be treated as common names for both the species but *Tarkārī* may be accepted as a permanent name for *Clerodendrum* species. The justification for accepting the other names as synonyms for *Agnimantha* and its varieties has been discussed in their own places.

It may be noted that differences in the uses and properties of the two varieties have not been pointed out either in the *Nighaṇṭus* or the preparations (*Yogas*) of the texts. Instances are not wanting where *Agnimantha* (C. S. *Ci.* 13. 169 and S. S. *U.* 39. 213) and *Tarkārī* (A. H. *Ci.* 1. 157 and 15. 46) have been treated as equivalents in the identical *Yogas* of different texts.

अग्निमुखी AGNIMUKHĪ

C. S. *Su.* 4. 4.

See synonym-लाङ्गली.

अग्निष्टोम AGNIṢṬOMA

S. S. *Ci.* 29. 7.

One of the *Soma*-सोम varieties.

See-सोम.

अङ्गोलोड्य ANKALODYA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 114 ?

See-गिलोड्य.

अङ्गोट ANKOTĀ,

अङ्गोठ ANKOTHA,

अङ्गोल ANKOLA,

अङ्गोल ANKOLLA

Alangium salvifolium (Linn. f.) Wang.; *Ankola*-अङ्गोल,
Dherā-देरा H.

Synonym : तलकोट.

C. S. *Su.* 27. 157; *Ci.* 23. 242.

S. S. *Su.* 36. 12; *Ci.* 7. 17; 17. 37; 19. 14; *Ka.* 1. 50, 72; 5. 77; 7. 15, 18, 34; *U.* 21. 14.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 120; *Ci.* 11. 27; 13. 34; *U.* 5. 20; 37. 75, 76; 38. 21, 29, 30, 36.

अजकर्ण AJAKARṆA

Dipterocarpus turbinatus Gaertn.

Synonym : छागकर्ण.

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 151.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 12; *Ci.* 9. 14; 11. 10; 19. 33; 20. 14; 27. 8; 34. 17; *Ka.* 1. 71.

The identities of *Ajakarṇa* and *Aśvakarṇa*-अश्वकर्ण have been discussed together under *Aśvakarṇa*.

See-अश्वकर्ण and छागकर्ण.

अजगन्धा AJAGANDHĀ

Synonyms : पशुगन्धा and बस्तगन्धा.

C. S. *Su.* 1. 77; 2. 3; 4. 45; 27. 170; *Vi.* 8. 144; *Ci.* 5. 69, 79, 86; 13. 125; 18. 145; 23. 212; 27. 41; *Ka.* 7. 21, 52; 11. 12; 12. 12, 36, 38.

S. S. *Su.* 36. 6, 13; 44. 17; *Ci.* 5. 28; 17. 14; 18. 48; *U.* 35. 4; 42. 28.

A. H. *Ci.* 1. 160; 3. 149; 14. 10; 15. 14; *Ka.* 2. 10; *U.* 5. 20; 22. 69.

Ajagandhā is a purgative root (*Virecaka Mūlinī*-विरेचक मूलिनी) with errhine (*Śīrṣavirecaka*-शीर्षविरेचक) seeds or fruits. It has often been used with the main purgative drugs. It has been used in colics and is *Uṣhṇa Vīrya*-उष्ण वीर्य drug useful in *Vāta*-वात, *Gulma*-गुल्म, *Udara*-उदर, cough, fevers and helminthiasis. It has been identified with *Gynandropsis gynandra* (Linn.) Briquet. known as *Hurhur*-हुरहुर H. or *Tilavana*-तिलवन G. Dalhaṇa and others have equated it variously with *Yavānī*-यवानी, *Ajamodā*-अजमोदा or a variety of one of these. It may be noted that *Ajagandhā* has been used as a separate drug together with either of the above two. Dalhaṇa has also given *Vovai*-वोवई, *Vothai*-वोथई or *Pothoi*-पोथोई etc. as its vernacular names, which appear to point out towards aromatic plants of the Labiatae family such as *Ocimum basilicum* Linn. and *Elsholtzia cristata* Willd.

अजगरी AJAGARĪ

S. S. Ci. 30. 5, 9, 10.

It is one of the 18 *Soma* like powerful drugs of Suśruta, who has described it as a small plant (about a meter or two) with five foliate leaves and looking like a spotted serpent due to tawny circles. ¹ It may be searched for among the Aroids.

अजडाफल AJADĀPHALA

C. S. Ci. 2-2. 17; 2-4. 14, 30.

See synonym-स्वयं गुप्ता.

अजमोद AJAMODA,

अजमोदा AJAMODĀ

Apium graveolens Linn. ; *Ajamodā*-अजमोदा H.

Synonyms : अग्नि, अग्निक (?), दीप्यक, दीप्यका.

C. S. Su. 4. 6, 45; 23. 17; 25. 49; Vi. 8. 149, 158; Ci. 3. 266; 5. 79, 83, 87; 11. 87; 12. 41; 14. 74; 15. 95, 190; 30. 53; Ka. 7. 15, 40, 50; Si. 4. 14.

S. S. Su. 38. 22; Ci. 5. 7, 28; 7. 18; 8. 17; 14. 10; 37. 16, 36, 41; Ka. 5. 63; U. 36. 7; 40. 80, 153; 41. 50; 42. 42; 43. 12; 44. 28; 52. 38; 53. 11; 56. 17; 62. 28.

A. H. Su. 15. 33; Ci. 5. 28; 8. 77; 11. 29; 14. 35; Ka. 4. 64; U. 2. 12; 34. 30.

अजरुहा AJARUHĀ

S. S. Ka. 1. 78.

It has been described as a tuber with protuberances, white externally and black internally and which is useful as an antidote to poisons. ²

A fern, *Nephrodium* sp. possessing a rhizome with remains of bases of previous year's leaves, externally whitish but blackish inside may be examined.

-
1. मण्डलैः कपिलैश्चित्रैः सर्पाभा पञ्चपर्णिनी ।
पञ्चारक्षिप्रमाणा च विज्ञेयाजगरी बुधैः ॥
 2. कन्दः श्वेतः सपिडको भेदे चाञ्जनसन्निभः ।
गन्धलेपनपानैस्तु विषं जरयते नृणाम् ॥
दृष्टानां विषपीतानां ये चान्ये विषमोहिताः ।
विषं जरयते तेषां तस्मादजरुहा स्मृता ॥ --Dalhana.
मूषिकाऽजरुहा वापि हस्ते बद्धा तु भूपतेः ।
करोति निर्विषं सर्वमन्नं विष समायुतम् ॥ --Suśruta.

अजलोमी AJALOMĪ

S. S. Ci. 30. 5, 23, 24; U. 60. 47.

A. H. U. 5. 2.

It is a variety of *Soma* like powerful drugs. The description given by Suśruta¹ appears to be the description of a typical Fern plant wherein the rhizome is covered byramenta or hairy scales ("रोमशे कन्दसम्भवे") and gives rise to radical dissected leaves ("मूलोद्भव विच्छिन्नपत्र") typical of Ferns such as *Hamsapādī*. But its comparison with *Śaṅkhapuspi* ("अथवा शंखपुष्पी च समाना सर्वरूपतः") is not clear. They may, however, be similar in their effects in mental ailments. The only other alternative sources of *Ajalomī* and *Golomī* may be aromatic plants of Umbelliferae found on the snowy heights of the Himalayas. In practice two varieties of *Dūrvā*-दूर्वा are used in their places.

अजशृङ्गी AJAŚRŒGĪ

C. S. Vi. 8. 144; Ci. 1-4. 6; 30. 270; Ka. 11. 12; 12. 11, 36.

S. S. Su. 36. 6, 12; 38. 8, 72; 44. 41; Ci. 17. 14.

A. H. Ci. 8. 57; 17. 37.

Ajaśrᅅgī referred to here is not the *Ajā* of *Droᅅi prāveśika Rasāyana*-द्रोणीप्रावेशिक रसायन group, as stated in C. S. Ci. 1-4. 6. It appears to be a common climber of the *Vallipāᅅcamūla*-वल्लिपञ्चमूल group of Suśruta (Su. 38. 72). It is wrong to confuse it with *Meᅅaśrᅅgī*-मेषशृङ्गी or *Karkaᅅaśrᅅgī*-कर्कटशृङ्गी. *Ajaśrᅅgī* and *Meᅅaśrᅅgī* have both been included in the *Varuᅅādi Gaᅅa*-वरुणादि गण (S. S. Su. 38. 8) as two different entities, although they may share each other's properties as they belong to the same *Gaᅅa* (group).

See-अजा and synonym उत्तमारणी.

अजा AJĀ

C. S. Ci. 1-4. 6.

S. S. Ci. 30. 5, 17, 18.

It has been included among the nine *Droᅅiprāveśika Rasāyana* drugs of Caraka and *Soma* like powerful drugs of Suśruta. It has been described as a milky white herb with

1. गोलोमी चाजलोमीच रोमशे कन्दसम्भवे ।

हंसपादीव विच्छिन्नैः पत्रैर्मूलसमुद्भवैः ॥

tubers like goat's udder and having milky juice.¹ Attention may be drawn to the *Phenakamala*-फेनकमल of the Alpine Himalayas, which, it is reported, is called by the name of *Bhedagandhā*-भेदगन्धा. White foam-like appearance of its frutescence may truly be described as शङ्खकुन्देन्दुपाण्डुरा. This may also be called *Ajagandhā*-अजगन्धा but not *Ajasṅgi*-अजशृङ्गी as mentioned C. S. A close study of *Saussūrea gossipifolia* Don. is recommended.

अजाजी AJĀJĪ

C. S. *Su.* 2. 3; 4. 45; 23. 19; 27. 302; *Vi.* 8. 158; *Ci.* 5. 68, 71, 79, 87; 8. 141; 11. 73, 85, 87; 12. 39, 53, 58; 13. 102, 104; 14. 64, 69, 73, 90; 15. 87, 101, 113; 17. 100; 18. 172; 19. 47, 114; 23. 77, 94, 230; 24. 120, 175, 179, 181; 26. 21, 137, 214, 216, 217; 30. 53; *Ka.* 7. 39, 56; *Si.* 8. 41.

S. S. *Ci.* 5. 28; *U.* 40. 78; 42. 25, 32, 95; 43. 21; 47. 30, 45.

A. H. *Su.* 14. 25; 15. 33; *Sa.* 1. 88; *Ci.* 3. 20, 142, 144; 4. 23, 27; 5. 56; 6. 33; 7. 13, 40, 44; 8. 45, 50, 60; 9. 12, 26, 50, 111, 114; 10. 12, 27; 14. 9, 11, 18, 32, 36, 113; 15. 15, 127, 129; 17. 20, 39; *Ka.* 2, 17, 26; *U.* 20. 5, 6; 34. 30.

See synonym-जीरक.

अञ्जन AÑJANA

C. S. *Su.* 3. 4; *Ci.* 4. 65; 6. 29; *Si.* 6. 48; 7. 56; 10. 36, 38.

S. S. *Ci.* 18. 33.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 14; *Ci.* 3. 10.

Añjana is also a name for *Sauvirāñjana*-सौवीराञ्जन mineral. All references for *Añjana* have not been noted.

See-रसाञ्जन.

अञ्जनकी ANJANAKI

S. S. *Ci.* 18. 34.

See synonym-नीली.

अणु AṆU

S. S. *U.* 19. 13.

See synonym-अश्मन्तक.

अतसी ATASĪ

Linum usitatissimum Linn.; *Alasi*-अलसी and *Tisi*-तीसी H.

Synonyms : उमा and दुमा (चौम).

1. अजास्तनाभकन्धा तु सखीरा क्षुपरूपिणी ।

अजा महौषधी ज्ञेया शङ्खकुन्देन्दु पाण्डुरा ॥

C. S. *Su.* 3. 17; 13. 9; 27. 287; *Ni.* 5. 7; *Vi.* 7. 26; *Sa.* 8. 59, 76, 93; *Ci.* 5. 140; 6. 19; 8. 175; 25. 50; *Ka.* 11. 10; *Si.* 4. 4.

S. S. *Su.* 21. 20; 36. 9; 45. 115. 116; 46. 49; *Ci.* 5. 10; 8. 15; 11. 5; 14. 7; 18. 45; 31. 5; 32. 12; 37. 21.

A. H. *Sa.* 2. 25; *Ci.* 5. 79; 14. 87; 17. 35; *Ka.* 4. 56; *U.* 25. 37.

अतिगुहा ATIGUHĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 23. 212.

S. S. *Su.* 19. 29; *Ka.* 8. 51.

A. H. *Su.* 29. 31.

Guhā and *Atiguhā* are usually understood to be names of *Śālaparnī*-शालपर्णी and *Pṛṣṇiparnī*-पृश्निपर्णी. But their limited, specific and similar uses in the three texts appear to indicate that they may be entirely different from the above two, which might have been substituted when the genuine source plants due to rare occurrence became unavailable and were ultimately forgotten. Their uses as highly antiseptic (*Rakṣoghna*-रक्षोघ्न) and alexipharmic (*Viṣaghna*-विषघ्न) substances only have been mentioned. Both *Guhā* and *Atiguhā* seem to be identified at present with either of the two *Parnīs*-पर्णिनी.

See-गुहा, शालपर्णी and पृश्निपर्णी.

अतिच्छत्रा ATICCHATRĀ

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 146; *Ci.* 1-4. 5; 9. 52.

S. S. *Su.* 19. 29; 30. 5, 14, 15.

A. H. *Su.* 29. 31; *U.* 6. 35.

Chatrā-छत्रा and *Aticchatrā*-अतिच्छत्रा invariably occur together in the texts. In C. S. they, together with *Śatapuspā*-शतपुष्पा, have been placed in the *Madhura Skandha*-मधुरस्कन्ध. In S. S., besides their highly antiseptic (*Rakṣoghna*-रक्षोघ्न) use in *Ci.* 30. 14, 15, they have been included among the *Soma* like powerful drugs where they have been described in the following words :—

Chatrā and *Aticchatrā* are antiseptic and obtained from tubers. They resemble *Śvetakāpoti* and prevent old age and death.”¹

1. छत्रातिच्छत्रके विद्याद्रक्षोघ्ने कन्दसम्भवे ।

जरामृत्युनिवारिण्यौ श्वेतकापोतिसंस्थिते ॥

On a perusal of the above contexts it appears to be *Madhurarasa*-मधुररस, *Rasāyana*-रसायन, *Rakṣoghna*-रक्षोघ्न and useful in mental ailments. These two names may also be applicable to *Śatapuspādvaya*-शतपुष्पाद्वय, but it is also certain that as *Tikṣṇa Virya Rasāyanas*-तीक्ष्ण वीर्य रसायन found in the Himalayas, they should be different. It is very likely that they may belong to Umbelliferae or Araceae where the inflorescence is *Chatrākāra*-छत्राकार (Umbel) or *Droṇa*-द्रोण like (spadix). Plants belonging to *Arisaema* and allied genera of Araceae, *Puecedanum naggpurens* Prain and *P. dhana* Ham. known as *Kāmarāja*-कामराज and *Tejarāja*-तेजराज in the Vindhya forest region, and *Heracleum canescens* Lindl. and *Trachyspermum falconeri* (C. B. Cl.) Walff. both known as *Chatryā*-छत्र्या in Garhwal may be examined.

अतिबला ATIBALĀ

Abutilon indicum (Linn.) SW.; *Kaṅghī*-कङ्घी H.

C. S. Su. 4. 7; Vi. 8. 146; Sa. 8. 34; Ci. 1-2. 4, 12; 3. 266; 19. 55; 28. 158; 29. 55, 61; Si. 3. 27; 12. 30, 31, 34.

S. S. Su. 15. 39; 16. 20; 39. 7; 42. 18; Ci. 5. 7, 12; 15. 43; 20. 34; 27. 19; 37. 23; Ka. 8. 51; Sa. 10. 4; U. 17. 34; 24. 31; 58. 59.

A. H. Ci. 3. 121; 11. 18; 21. 76; U. 39. 60, 104; 40. 14.

References under बला for बलाद्वय may also be included.

अतिमुक्तक ATIMUKTAKA

Hiptage benghalensis Kurz; *Mādhavīlatā*-माधवीलता, *Anetā*-अनेता (Dehradun) H.

Synonym : माधवी.

S. S. Su. 45. 120; Ci. 31. 5; U. 45. 16; 60. 35.

A. H. U. 13. 90.

Dalhāṇa has identified it with *Mādhavī*-माधवी which according to him, is also known as *Avāntaka*-अवान्तक or *Avetaka*-अवेतक. *Mādhavī* is, no doubt, called *Anetā*-अनेता in Dehradun. In Ci. 31. 5 *Atimuktaka Taila* has been mentioned to be useful in Prameha but here it has been identified with *Tinduka*-तिन्दुक.

अतियव ATIYAVA

S. S. Su. 46. 43.

Inferior varieties of *Yava*-यव like grains which are smaller and awnless.

See-यवक.

अतिरसा ATIRASĀ

C. S. *Su.* 4. 7, 50; *Ci.* 10. 33.

A name considered applicable to different drugs such as मधुक, शतावरी, रास्ना or even मधुरसा a variety of मूर्वा.

अतिविषा ATIVIṢĀ

Aconitum heterophyllum Wall.; *Atisa*-अतीस or *Patisa*-पतीस H.

Synonyms : घुणप्रिया, घुणवल्गुभा, घुणेश, प्रतिविषा, विषा and विषाख्या.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 21; 4. 3, 12; 23. 18; 25. 39; *Vi.* 8. 150, 158; *Ci.* 3. 204, 219; 6. 37, 41; 7. 67, 131; 11. 15; 12. 42; 13. 157; 14. 187, 230, 236; 15. 97, 98, 100, 104, 129, 138, 165, 173, 186; 16. 60, 121; 18. 114; 19. 58, 112, 115; 23. 196; 26. 20, 96, 100, 199; 27. 34, 35; 28. 149, 166; 30. 90; *Si.* 4. 13; 8. 18.

S. S. *Su.* 11. 13; 38. 22, 26, 54; 39. 6; 44. 36; *Ci.* 4. 4; 9. 8; 10. 15; 14. 10; 15. 21; 17. 44; 18. 48; 19. 34; 22. 53, 54, 74; 23. 12; 37. 15, 23, 27, 33, 39; *Ka.* 1. 64, 83; 3. 17; 6. 3, 18; 7. 39; *U.* 24. 35; 39. 188, 190, 219, 240 (or विषा), 245; 40. 35 (2), 37, 44, 48, 62, 67, 93; 42. 72, 128; 55. 48, 49; 56. 14; 57. 11.

A. H. *Su.* 10. 30; 14. 25; 15. 35; 30. 21; *Sa.* 2. 8, 41, 42; *Ci.* 1. 65, 90; 3. 74, 133; 6. 57; 8. 131; 9. 58, 59 (2); 10. 3, 8, 11, 35, 39; 12. 25; 17. 2; 19. 10, 19, 33; 21. 60; *Ka.* 4. 64; *U.* 2. 19, 37, 57, 58; 22. 49, 50, 69; 34. 46; 36. 66, 67; 37. 38.

Genuine *Atisa* (tubers) is easily susceptible to the attack of insects and is accordingly named after them. Another variety available in the market and used as *Atisa* is the tuber of *A. palmatum* D. Don, another non-poisonous aconite which is elongated, harder and of blackish colour. It may be the *Arunā*-अरुणा variety of later writers.

अद्रिकर्णि ADRIKARNĪ

A. H. *U.* 5. 20.

See synonym : गिरिकर्णिका.

अधोगुडा ADHOGUDĀ

C. S. *Su.* 1. 76.

It may be a special variety of *Gudā*-गुडा or *Snuhi*-स्नुही such as *Euphorbia acaulis* Roxb.; *Vanamūli*-वनमूली H.

अध्यण्ड ADHYANḌA

C. S. Ci. 3. 266.

See synonym-स्वयंगुसा.

अनन्ता ANANTĀ

C. S. Su. 4. 31; 25. 39; Vi. 8. 151; Sa. 8. 41; Ci. 3. 257; 4. 102; 9. 41 (Va.); 21. 87; 23. 231; 26. 178, 232; 30. 91; Si. 3. 46; 10. 20, 41.

S. S. Su. 16. 20, 27 (10); 36. 7; Ci. 3. 61; 11. 9; 38. 54; Ka. 3. 12; 6. 3; Sa. 10. 60, 64; U. 10. 5; 24. 40; 29. 7; 33. 7; 36. 4; 39. 204; 62. 31.

A. H. Su. 15. 6, 37; Sa. 2. 55, 59; Ci. 8. 113; 18. 15; Ka. 4. 12; U. 1. 13; 3. 49; 6. 39; 13. 76, 93; 18. 8; 22. 36, 88; 34. 47.

It has been identified with any one of these, *Sārivā*-सारिवा, *Dhanvayāsa*-धन्वयास and *Dūrvā*-दूर्वा. At many places it has been used with *Sārivā* and at some with *Dūrvā* or *Yāsa*-यास as well. As each of these three, has two varieties, *Anantā* may indicate the use of the second variety in such cases. As all three appear to have partial similarity in their effects, any one of these may also be used. The name *Anantā* probably refers to the indefinite growth of the whole plant (in case of *Dūrvā*) or a part of it (primary root only in case of *Dhanvayāsa*). Long traditional use of *Sārivā* under the name of *Anantamūla*-अनन्तमूल may indicate the preference given by Vaidyas to *Sārivā*.

See-दूर्वा, धन्वयास and सारिवा.

अनल ANALA

S. S. U. 11. 8.

See synonym-चित्रक.

अनुपाकी ANUPĀKĪ

C. S. Su. 27. 161.

An unspecified sweet fruit called *Anūyā*-अनूया by Cakra and useful in *Vāta* and *Pitta* disorders.

अनुयव ANUYAVA

A. H. Su. 6. 15.

Some variety of *Atiyava*-अतियव.

अन्तःकोटरपुष्पी ANTAHKOTARAPUṢPĪ

C. S. Su. 1. 82.

It may be a purgative (विरेचक) fruit or seed drug of the Convolvulaceae family such as *Ipomoea hederacea* Jacq. known as *Kālādānā*-कालादाना H. or *Kṛṣṇa Bija*-कृष्ण बीज.

अन्नपाकी ANNAPĀKĪ

C. S. Si. 12. 55.

It may be another name for *Odanapāki*-ओदनपाकी.

See-ओदनपाकी.

अन्त्रपाचक ANTRAPĀCAKA

S. S. Ka. 2. 5.

An unspecified vegetable poison of the group of plants of which bark, heartwood and exudation are poisonous (त्वक्-सारनिर्यास विष).

अपामार्ग APĀMĀRGA

Achyranthes aspera Linn.; *Ciciḍā*-चिचिड़ा, *Ongā*-ओंगा H.

Synonyms : खरमञ्जरी, प्रस्थक्पुष्पा, मयूरक and शिखरी.

C. S. Su. 2. 2, 32; 4. 27; Vi. 7. 20; 8. 158; Sa. 8. 28; Ci. 7. 123; 8. 175; 9. 72; 10. 17, 42; 13. 169; 17. 125; 18. 56; 23. 243; 26. 183; Si. 9. 63; 12. 34.

S. S. Su. 11. 11; 16. 20, 27 (8); 36. 31; 39. 6; 42. 18; Ci. 4. 32; 6. 13; 7. 22; 14. 12; 17. 18, 25; 25. 26; Ka. 6. 12; 8. 54, 106; Sa. 10. 45; U. 52. 42; 61. 34.

A. H. Su. 10. 29; 15. 4; 30. 10; Sa. 1. 39 (गौरदण्ड अपामार्ग); 3. 127, 133; 5. 79; 8. 160; 11. 31; 15. 46; 19. 86; U. 1. 47; 3. 45; 7. 20; 9. 29; 22. 63; 24. 10; 37. 73.

Later writers mention white (श्वेत) and red (रक्त) two colour varieties and one of them is said to have round grain (*Vṛttaphala*-वृत्तफल). Vāgbhaṭa in Sa. 1. 39 has mentioned the use of *Gauradaṇḍa Apāmārga*-गौरदण्डापामार्ग (a variety with whitish stems) in a *Puṁsavana Prayoga*-पुंसवन प्रयोग.¹ For this and also for the white variety of *Apāmārga* a plant known as *Pupalia lappacea* Moq. may be examined.

अपेतराक्षसी APETARĀKṢASĪ

C. S. Ci. 10. 37.

1. Medication causing the birth of a male child.

Unspecified but believed to be some variety of *Tulasi*
-तुलसी (*Ocimum* sp.).

अपेहिवाता APEHIVĀTĀ

S. S. *Ci.* 18. 4.

See-प्रसारणी.

अब्ज ABJA :

S. S. *U.* 40. 74; 50. 24.

A. H. *Sa.* 2. 4.

See synonym-कमल.

अब्द ABDA

S. S. *Ci.* 38. 50; *Ka.* 3. 17; *U.* 40. 67; 52. 13.

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 29; 19. 36; *U.* 2. 55.

See synonym-मुस्त.

अभय ABHAYA

C. S. *Su.* 3. 28; *Ci.* 4. 80; 12. 67; *Sl.* 3. 45; 5. 61.

A. H. *U.* 25. 67.

See synonym-उशीर.

अभया ABHAYĀ

C. S. *Su.* 1. 81; 2. 28; 4. 12, 13, 24, 30, 36, 39, 50; 13. 9; 15. 6; 23. 8. 16; 26. 73; *Ci.* 1-1. 61; 1-3. 3, 40; 3. 232, 297; 4. 56; 5. 78, 124, 129, 153, 155; 6. 28 (2), 29 (2); 7. 60, 83; 9. 55; 12. 26, 31, 48, 49, 51; 13. 78, 79, 81; 14. 66, 108; 15. 87, 98, 100, 102, 152, 168; 17. 140; 18. 58, 59, 111, 119, 121, 162, 182; 19. 23, 111; 20. 20, 28; 21. 75, 91 (*Va.*); 26. 20, 59, 83, 96, 189; 29. 156; 30. 251, 252, 274; *Ka.* 7. 20, 29, 45; 9. 6; *Si.* 9. 25.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 26; 44. 9, 65; 46. 199; *Ci.* 4. 4; 9. 7; 11. 10; 19. 57; 20. 21; 37. 37; *Ka.* 2. 45; 3. 17; 6. 3; *U.* 17. 18; 21. 46; 39. 191, 195, 206, 302; 40. 33, 35, 36 (2), 37, 42; 41. 48, 50; 42. 128; 44. 16; 51. 16, 17, 26; 52. 13, 30, 44; 54. 31; 57. 9; 58. 36, 37; 62. 31; 65. 9.

A. H. *Su.* 10. 36; 14. 22; 15. 35; *Ci.* 1. 55; 3. 129, 130, 162; 4. 52; 6. 31, 52 (2); 7. 105; 8. 64, 75, 151; 9. 14, 105, 106; 10. 8, 11, 20, 27, 46; 12. 7; 14. 61; 15. 88, 92; 16. 56; 17. 5, 31; 19. 31, 37; 21. 31, 36; 22. 12; *Ka.* 4. 11; *U.* 1. 45; 9. 25; 13. 23, 69; 16. 7. 53; 25. 58; 30. 12, 27; 35. 21; 39. 24, 161; 40. 48.

See synonym-हरीतकी.

अभिषुक ABHIṢUKA

C. S. *Su.* 13. 9; 27. 154; *Ci.* 11. 36; 18. 102; 26. 170; 29. 65.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 187, 188.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 120; *U.* 24. 54.

It is one of the *Auttarāpathika*-औत्तरापथिक fruit which is not specified correctly but believed to be imported *Pistā*-पिस्ता, fruit of *Pistacia vera* Linn.

अभीरु ABHĪRU

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 146.

S. S. *Ci.* 5. 13; 37. 24; 38. 56; *U.* 39. 224; 42. 70.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 170; 10. 23; 15. 6; *Ci.* 2. 38; 3. 122; 9. 56; 11. 2; 21. 67; 22. 42; *U.* 2. 12; 13. 90; 34. 28.

See synonym-शतावरी.

अभीरुपत्री ABHĪRUPATRĪ

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 146.

A variety of *Śatāvārī*-शतावरी भेद (?)

अभ्र ABHRA

S. S. *U.* 10. 4.

See synonym-मुस्त.

अमर AMARA

S. S. *Ci.* 37. 11, 23; 38. 59, 60, 63, 67; *U.* 11. 8.

See synonym-देवदारु.

अमरतरु AMARATARU

A. H. *U.* 24. 29.

See synonym-देवदारु.

अमरदारु AMARADĀRU

C. S. *Ci.* 12. 41, 51, 13. 146; *Si.* 3. 56, 65.

S. S. *Ci.* 25. 14; 37. 8, 19; 39. 226; 62. 22.

A. H. *Sa.* 2. 60; *Ci.* 1. 137; 9. 104; 14. 121; 15. 42; 21. 66; *Ka.* 5. 10; *U.* 13. 75; 22. 3; 27. 38; 34. 34.

See synonym-देवदारु.

अमरद्रुम AMARADRUMA

S. S. *Ci.* 37. 36; *U.* 62. 27.

See synonym-देवदारु.

अमरवरायुधसाहस्य AMARAVARĀYUDHASĀHVAYĀ

S. S. *Ci.* 17. 41.

It is another name for *Vajrakanda*-वज्रकन्द which, too, is not specified.

See-वज्रप्रोक्ता.

अमराह्व AMARĀHVA

S. S. U. 52. 13.

A. H. Su. 15. 43; Ci. 8. 11; 17. 30.

See synonym-देवदारु.

अमरा AMARĀ

A. H. U. 5. 20.

See-गुडूची.

अमृणाल AMRṆĀLA

C. S. Su. 3. 25.

See synonym-उशीर.

अमृत AMṚTA,

अमृतक AMṚTAKA

C. S. Su. 14. 30; Ci. 7. 145; 20. 34.

S. S. U. 39. 197.

See synonym-गुडूची.

अमृतफल AMṚTAPHALA

C. S. Ci. 7. 146.

See synonym-भामलकी.

अमृतवल्ली AMṚTAVALLĪ

C. S. Ci. 1-1. 75.

S. S. Ci. 10. 13; 18. 47; U. 39. 222; 65. 9.

A. H. U. 38. 18.

See synonym-गुडूची.

अमृता AMṚTĀ

C. S. Su. 3. 9; 4. 50; 25. 39; Ci. 1-1. 56, 61; 3. 201, 342; 6. 29; 23. 69; 26. 241, 279; 28. 170; 29. 72, 83 (For *Haritaki*); 30. 264, 276; Si. 3. 59; 4. 17; 9. 92.

S. S. Su. 12. 23; 36. 24; Ci. 2. 39; 9. 8; 18. 5, 45; 19. 57; 38. 59, 70, 105; Ka. 1. 54; 2. 45; 7. 29, 33; U. 41. 38; 52. 42; 57. 11.

A. H. Su. 6. 75; 7. 20; 10. 35; 15. 12, 17; 30. 51; Ci. 1. 50, 51, 61, 64, 139; 3. 58, 64, 133; 4. 22, 24; 5. 61; 8. 49; 12. 8; 13. 4; 14. 14; 17. 40; 19. 2, 9, 18, 67 (अमृतासङ्ग); 21. 58; 22. 10; Ka. 4. 37; 5. 19; U. 1. 44, 46; 2. 13, 25; 13. 12, 68; 22. 67, 104; 28. 38; 32. 9; 35. 21. 57; 38. 26; 39. 60, 159.

See synonyms-गुडूची and हरीतकी.

अमृताद्वय AMRTĀDVAYA

S. S. Ci. 37. 20.

A. H. U. 39 34.

By *Amṛtā-Dvaya* (two *Amṛtās*), *Guḍūci*-गुडूची and *Haritaki*-हरीतकी are understood. One of the two *Amṛtās* is undoubtedly *Guḍūci* and the other is *Haritaki* as is clear by comparing identical preparations (*yogas*) such as *Cyavanaprūṣa yogas* in C. S., A. H. and also C. S. Ci. 29. 33 and A. H. Ci. 22. 12.

अमृतातुथ AMRTĀTUTTHA

S. S. Ci. 2. 68.

A. H. U. 26. 26.

See-अमृतासङ्ग.

अमृतासङ्ग AMRTĀSAṅGA

C. S. Su. 3. 9; Ci. 25. 117.

A. H. Ci. 19. 67.

By *Amṛtātuttha*-अमृतातुथ and *Amṛtāsaṅga*-अमृतासङ्ग either one (*tuttha*-copper sulphate) or two substances (*Guḍūci* and *Tuttha* or *Rasāñjana*) have been accepted.

अमोघा AMOGHĀ

C. S. Su. 4. 49; Sa. 8. 29, 89.

It is considered to be applicable to several drugs such as *Lakṣamaṇā*-लक्ष्मणा, *Āmalaki*-आमलकी, *Pāṭalā*-पाटला and *Viḍaṅga*-विडङ्ग etc.

अम्बुष्ठाकी AMBAṢṬHAKĪ,

अम्बुष्ठा AMBAṢṬHĀ

C. S. Su. 4. 5; Vi. 8. 151; Ci. 15. 107, 112; 30. 89.

S. S. Su. 38. 46; 42. 18; Ci. 11. 9; 38. 86; Ka. 5. 95; U. 21. 48; 40. 72, 90.

A. H. Su. 15. 38; Ci. 9. 65, 77; U. 18. 20; 34. 46.

At many places both in S. S. (*Su.* 38. 46; 42. 18; *Ci.* 38. 86; *Ka.* 5. 95; *U.* 40. 72, 90) and A. H. (*Su.* 15. 38; *Ci.* 9. 65, 77) *Ambaṣṭhādī Gaṇa*-अम्बुष्ठादि गण has been mentioned. There is considerable confusion with regard to the drugs indicated by these two names which are synonyms. It has been understood to stand for (i) *Pāṭhā*-पाठा, (ii) *Paṭasana*-पटसन H. (*Hibiscus cannabinus* Linn.), (iii) *Kākamācī*-काकमाची, *Choṭīmakoya*-छोटी-मकोच H. (*Solanum nigrum* Linn.) or the galls of (iv) *Tamarix* or

Quercus species. *Pāṭhā* and *Ambaṣṭhā* occur together in *Puṣyā-nuga Cūrṇa*-पुष्यानुग चूर्ण and *Pāṭhā* is included in *Tiktaskandha*-तिक्तस्कन्ध while *Ambaṣṭhā* is in the *Kaṣāyaskandha*-कषायस्कन्ध of C. S. Thus, *Pāṭhā* and *Ambaṣṭhā* of these places cannot be the same. Dalhaṇa has identified *Ambaṣṭhā* with *Pāṭhā* or *Mācikā*-माचिका and he has described the latter as one popularly called *Sāṅkuraḍā*-साँकुरडा or *Sākura*-साकुर in Western India. *Sākura*, according to Desāi, is said to be the name of *Kākamūci* in *Kāṅgrā*. *Kākamūci* is also *Tiktaraśa*-तिक्तरस, *Śīta-Viryā*-शीतवीर्य and *Pittanāśaka*-पित्तनाशक substance. Thus, it does not appear correct to equate it with any of the two. In the *Puṣyā-nuga Cūrṇa* and *Kaṣāyaskandha*, *Mācicā*-माचीक is also mentioned which appears to be the galls of *Tamarix* or *Quercus*. Then again, *Ambaṣṭhā* has also been used as another name for *Ambārī*-अम्बारी or *Paṭasana*-पटसन. In concordance to the etymology (*Nirukti*-निरुक्ति) of the word *Ambaṣṭhā*, the fruits of *Hibiscus* species and the galls (so called fruits) of *Quercus* or *Tamarix* species stay with the Mother plant longer than usual after maturity. It may, therefore, be suggested that the above two may be considered as true or original *Ambaṣṭhā*, and *Pāṭhā* etc. may be used as partial substitutes only.

अम्बु AMBU

C. S. *Su.* 3. 28; *Ci.* 4. 45; 6. 30; 12. 35, 63; 14. 164; 15. 88; 24. 158; 28. 151; 30. 272.

S. S. *Ci.* 12. 5; 17. 10; 37. 12, 27; *U.* 47. 61; 52. 23.

A. H. *Ci.* 1. 15; 8. 130; 12. 8; 21. 68, 77; *U.* 5. 19; 22. 91.

See synonym-बालक.

अम्बुद् AMBUDA

C. S. *Si.* 3. 61.

S. S. *Ci.* 39. 223; 51. 21; 61. 31.

A. H. *U.* 5. 20.

See synonym-मुस्त.

अम्बुरुह AMBURUHA

C. S. *Ci.* 22. 36.

See synonym-कमल.

अम्भःश्यामाक AMBHAṢYĀMĀKA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 16.

An inferior variety of food grain similar to Śyāmāka-
-श्यामाक.

अम्भोज AMBHOJA

S. S. *Su.* 6. 28.

A. H. *Su.* 24. 18; 25. 22; 26. 3; *Sa.* 2. 2; *Ci.* 2. 32, 34, 46;
8. 118; *U.* 13. 85.

See synonym-कमल.

अम्भोद AMBHODA

S. S. *U.* 39. 218, 220; 40. 66; 41. 50; *Ci.* 38. 43.

A. H. *Ci.* 9. 109; 18. 22; *Ka.* 2. 11.

See synonym-मुस्त.

अम्भोधर AMBHODHARA

S. S. *U.* 52. 30.

See synonym-मुस्त.

अम्भोरुह AMBHORUHA

S. S. *Ka.* 26. 14.

See synonym-कमल.

अम्ल AMLA

A. H. *Ci.* 1. 134.

See synonym-अम्लवेतस.

अम्लविदुल AMLAVIDULA

A. H. *Ci.* 8. 149.

This is also split up to mean two substances i.e. अम्ल
(अम्लवेतस) and विदुल (वेतस).

अम्लवेतस AMLAVETASA

Garcinia pedunculata Roxb.; *Thaikal*-थैकल, *Thaikaṛā*-थैकरा B.

Synonyms : अम्ल and अम्लविदुल.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 28; 4. 6, 10, 37; 25. 39; 27. 149; *Vi.* 8. 147; *Ci.*
5. 79, 85, 162, 165; 8. 140; 9. 61; 15. 107; 17. 86, 103; 18. 126,
177; 23. 79; 24. 171, 175; 26. 60; *Ka.* 7. 61; *Sl.* 9. 24.

S. S. *Su.* 42. 18; *Ci.* 5. 21, 28; 10. 4; *U.* 26. 35; 39. 291; 42.
27, 29, 32, 70, 94.

A. H. *Su.* 10. 25; *Ci.* 3. 61; 4. 6, 28; 5. 55; 6. 30; 7. 37, 40;
8. 34, 146; 14. 9, 17, 25, 32, 77, 111; 17. 11; 21. 37; *Ka.* 3. 15;
U. 20. 5; 22. 81.

Amlavetasa is an acid fruit according to Caraka. It has

been described as similar to *Vṛkṣāmla*-वृक्षांम्ल (*Garcinia indica*) fruit but unlike the latter it is purgative (*Bhedaka*) in action. It has often been used together with *Mātulūṅga*-मातुलुङ्ग, a Citrus fruit. It is thus likely to be either a *Citrus* or *Garcinia* fruit. The fruit of *Garcinia pedunculata* is used as *Amlavetasa* in Bengal and Assam and almost every where else dried leaf stalks of *Rheum* (*Revanda*-रेवन्द) intertwined together and called *Gucchī*-गुच्छी are in use. It might be noted that *Vetasa* is sometimes included among the five *Kṣīri Vṛkṣas*-क्षीरी वृक्ष. Does it indicate that the name 'Vetasa' now given to *Salix* species was also given to *Garcinias* which are also laticiferous. In any case, the consensus, at present, is for the acceptance of *G. pedunculata* fruit as *Amlavetasa*. The traditional use of *Rheum* stalks, however, may be allowed to continue as a substitute for it.

अम्लिका AMLIKĀ,

अम्लीका AMLĪKĀ

Tamarindus indica Linn.; Imlī-इमली, Ciñcā-चिंचा H.

C. S. Su. 23. 37; 27. 149; Vi. 8. 147 (2); Ci. 14. 124, 200.

S. S. Su. 46. 139, 160.

A. H. Su. 10. 25; Ci. 8. 80.

अम्लीकाकन्द AMLĪKĀKANDA

C. S. Su. 27. 119.

It is one of the tuber vegetable (कन्द शाक) and described as a small herbaceous plant of Kāmarūpa region by Cakradatta and as acidic and ginger-like by Gaṅgādhara.

अरणिक ARANIKĀ

A. H. Su. 15. 24; Ci. 14. 117.

See synonym-अग्निमन्थ.

अरु ARALU

C. S. Ka. 6. 3; U. 32. 3; 40. 92.

A. H. Sa. 2. 7; U. 3. 59; 18. 3.

Dalhaṇa in his comments on *Kaṭyaṅga*-कट्वङ्ग (U. 61. 23) identifies it with *Aralu* and not with *Śyonākā*-श्योनाक as others do. It indicates that the two are different from each other. Yet, at another place he calls *Parvata Nimba*-पर्वत निम्ब as *Aralu*. The tree popularly known as *Aruā*-अरुआ in Mirzapore

forests and looking like a *Nim* tree is *Ailanthus excelsa* Roxb. This seems to be the *Aralu* of Dalhaṇa. It has been used as a substitute for *Śyonāka*.

See-कट्वङ्ग and श्योनाक.

अरविन्द ARAVINDA

C. S. Ci. 17. 10.

A. H. U. 39. 48.

See synonym-कमल.

अरिमेद ARIMEDA

Acacia leucophloea Willd.; *Revān*-रेवॉ, *Remajā*-रेमजा H.

Synonym : अहिमार.

C. S. Ci. 4. 43, 48; 25. 49; Vi. 8. 151; Ci. 26. 204.

S. S. Su. 14. 36; Ka. 6. 3.

A. H. U. 22. 90, 96, 106.

This has been mentioned by Dalhaṇa as *Arimajja*-अरिमज्ज and *Rāmaka*-रामक and *Viṭkhadira*-विट्खदिर by later writers.

अरिष्ट ARIṢṬA

C. S. Ci. 3. 240, 257; 7. 151.

S. S. Su. 19. 28; 39. 3; 44. 6; 46. 197, 262; Ci. 9. 28, 46, 50; 16. 17; 25. 43; U. 39. 222; 41. 50.

A. H. Su. 6. 75; 15. 16; Ci. 5. 28; 12. 1, 18; U. 14. 14; 30. 34.

See-निम्ब and अरिष्टक.

अरिष्टक ARIṢṬAKA

C. S. Ci. 24. 159.

S. S. U. 31. 7; 39. 280.

A. H. Ci. 1. 134.

Both *Ariṣṭa*-अरिष्ट and *Ariṣṭaka*-अरिष्टक are identified by Dalhaṇa with *Nimba*-निम्ब but at some places alternatively with Soapnut or *Riṣṭhā*-रीठा especially where the soapy foam is meant. In C. S. Ci. 3. 257 *Nimba* and *Ariṣṭa* are separately mentioned as different substances. *Ariṣṭaka*, at the most, may be accepted exclusively for Soap-nut i.e., *Sapindus trifoliatus* Linn. and *S. mukorossi* Gaertn., *Riṣṭhā*-रीठा H.

अरिष्टा ARIṢṬĀ

C. S. Su. 4. 49; Sa. 8. 29, 89.

This is considered to be a synonym for *Kaṭukā*-कटुका or *Gāngeruki*-गाङ्गेरुकी.

अरुष्कर ARUṢKARA

C. S. Su. 4. 13.

S. S. Su. 46. 190 (अरुष्कर निबन्धन), 195 (आरुष्कर = अरुष्कर फल); Ci. 6. 19; 9. 5; 19. 14, 18; Ka. 5. 70; 6. 3; U. 9. 35; 12. 35.

A. H. Su. 7. 37; 10. 31; 16. 23; Ci. 6. 75; 8. 23, 35, 140, 155; 12. 20; 13. 34; 19. 12, 26, 43, 44, 47, 81; 20. 32; 21. 59; 39. 68, 80, 169.

The false fruit here consists of (1) swollen fleshy and edible fruit stalk called *Aruṣkara Nibandhana* and (2) the real fruit which is used in medicine and called Marking-nut.

See synonym-भस्मातक.

अर्क ARKA

C. S. Su. 1. 112, 113; 3. 11; 4. 4, 22; 5. 70; 14. 30, 41, 42; 26. 71; Vi. 7. 17, 22; 8. 150, 158(2); Ci. 3. 266; 7. 56, 84, 101, 105, 111; 10. 32; 12. 65, 70; 13. 107; 14. 45, 46, 50, 54, 58; 15. 183; 17. 124; 21. 125; 23. 55, 215, 242; 25. 87, 95; 26. 12, 23; 27. 26, 48, 52; 29. 147; 30. 70, 81, 108; Si. 3. 54; 10. 22.

S. S. Su. 11. 11; 14. 36; 16. 20; 36. 17; 38. 16; 39. 5, 6, 7; 46. 284, 430; Ci. 1. 120; 2. 91; 4. 32; 5. 18; 6. 12; 8. 48, 50; 9. 10, 27, 35, 40, 51, 54, 58; 10. 4, 15; 16. 26; 17. 35, 41; 18. 6, 45; 19. 39, 58; 23. 15, 138; 25. 18, 22; 38. 59; Ka. 5. 18, 85; 6. 3, 20; 7. 51; 8. 102; U. 11. 5; 21. 6, 23; 41. 39; 51. 37; 57. 12; 60. 48.

A. H. Su. 2. 2; 15. 7, 28; 17. 8; 29. 76; 30. 9; Ci. 1. 163; 4. 26; 5. 61; 8. 18, 24, 25, 151; 10. 59; 12. 20; 15. 48; 17. 25; 18. 26; 19. 70, 79, 82, 83; 20. 9, 16, 17; 21. 52; Ka. 1. 17, 46; 4. 17; 5. 45; U. 5. 2; 14. 5; 18. 2, 13, 45; 22. 20, 67; 28. 34; 30. 23, 38; 36. 70; 37. 43; 38. 36.

Arka popularly known as *Āka*-आक or *Madāra*-मदार has two species which are identified with *Calotropis procera* (Ait.) R. Br., *Raktārka*-रक्तार्क and *C. gigantea* (Linn.) R. Br. ex Ait., *Śvetārka*-श्वेतार्क or *Alarka*-अलर्क.

Synonyms : सदापुष्पी, रुपिका, अलर्क.

अर्कपर्णी ARKAPARNĪ

S. S. Ka. 8. 106.

It is a Alexipharmic (*Viṣaghna*-विषघ्न) substance. It may either be the same as *Arkapuṣpi*-अर्कपुष्पी or some other plant of the same family such as *Tylophora indica* (Burm. f.) Merr.

अर्जक ARJAKA

C. S. *Su.* 14. 31; 26. 109; 27. 167; *Vi.* 8. 149; *Sa.* 8. 54; *Ci.* 7. 111; 11. 84; 12. 65, 70; 37. 54.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 18; 39. 6; 46. 221, 235; *Ci.* 5. 18; *U.* 11. 11; 39. 267.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 106; 17. 7; *Ci.* 3. 142; 6. 19.

Dalhaṇa has described it as a white variety of *Kuṭheraka* with short flowering shoots, small leaves and without any aroma (श्वेतकुठेरकः लघुमञ्जरीकः सूक्ष्मपत्रोनिर्गन्धः). The description appears to apply to a plant known as *Orthosiphon pallidus* Royle. and popularly called *Damajari*-दमजरी (*Devamañjari*-देवमञ्जरी), *Nagandha Bāvari*-नगन्ध बावरी and *Ajagura*-अजगुर (Mirzapore). This is said to be useful in *Prameha*, dyspnoea (*Svāsa*) and fevers (*Jvara*).

See-कुठेरक.

अर्जुन ARJUNA

Terminalia arjuna W. and A.; *Kauhā*-कौहा H.

Synonyms : ककुभ, धनञ्जय, पार्थ and श्वेतवाह.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 4; 4. 43; 25. 49; *Vi.* 8. 151; *Ci.* 6. 26, 30, 37; 8. 128; 23. 203; 25. 94; 26. 97, 270; 30. 91.

S. S. *Su.* 14. 36; 38. 12; *Ci.* 1. 97; 2. 65; 18. 10; 19. 31; 25. 28, 32; *Ka.* 6. 3; 8. 114; *Sa.* 2. 7; *U.* 12. 11; 39. 252; 40. 96; 45. 23, 34, 36.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 41; 29. 72; *Sa.* 1. 13; *Ci.* 6. 53; 12. 7, 8, 17; *U.* 2. 61; 22. 28; 27. 14; 32. 16; 34. 47; 37. 36.

अलम्बुषा ALAMBUṢĀ

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 146.

A. H. *Ci.* 8. 12.

It has been identified with *Muṇḍī*-मुण्डी but if the version in *Vi.* 8. 146 is correct and *Śrāvaṇī*-श्रावणी and *Mahāśrāvaṇī*-महाश्रावणी are synonyms of *Muṇḍī*, *Alambuṣā* should be different from *Muṇḍī*. It is, therefore, yet to be identified correctly, although some consider it to be *Biophytum sensitivum* (Linn.) DC.

अलर्क ALARKA

C. S. Vi. 7. 17; 8. 158; Si. 10. 22.

S. S. Su. 16. 20; 38. 16; 39. 5, 6, 7; Ci. 6. 12; 9. 51.

A. H. Su. 15. 28.

Alarka has always been mentioned with *Arka*-अर्क and not alone. This is usually considered to be the bigger and white-flowered variety, *Calotropis gigantea* (Linn.) R. Br. ex Ait. Dalhaṇa also describes it as a tree variety of *Arka* having white flowers (अलर्कः श्वेतार्कवृक्षः).

See-अर्क.

अलवणा ALAVANĀ

S. S. Su. 38. 15; Ci. 17. 34.

See-ज्योतिष्मती and तेजोह्वा.

अलसान्द्र ALASĀNDRA

Vigna cylindrica Skeels; *Alasendi*-अलसेन्दी Mal.

Synonym : राजमाष.

S. S. Su. 46. 35.

अलावु ALĀVU

Lagenaria siceraria Standl.; *Lauki*-लौकी, *Kaddu*-कद्दू, *Lauā*-लौआ, *Tilauki*-तितलौकी etc. H.

Synonyms : इषवाकु, कटुतुम्ब, कटुकालावु, तिक्तालावु, तिक्तेचवाकु, तुम्बा, तुम्बी, पिण्डफला and लम्बा.

C. S. Su. 27. 109; Ni. 5. 14; Ci. 26. 13.

S. S. Su. 9. 4; 42. 18; 46. 211, 215; Ci. 23. 15; Ka. 1. 41; Sa. 10. 21, 30; U. 55. 52.

A. H. Su. 25. 3, 27; 26. 49, 54, 55; U. 22. 70; 36. 80; 37. 38.

There are two varieties, sweet and bitter used as vegetable and in medicine respectively. The fruit deprived of its pulp and seeds is used as an instrument for blood letting and many of the references given above relate to its use as such.

अवगुत्थ AVAGUTTHA

S. S. Su. 46. 221, 238.

Dalhaṇa equates it with *Veganāmā* i.e. *Kākādani* (अवगुत्थं वेगनामा काकादनीत्यर्थः).

Its properties have been described in Su. 46. 238.

See-काकादनी.

अबल्लुज AVALGUJA,

अबल्लुजा AVALGUJĀ

C. S. *Su.* 27. 32, 93, 99; *Vi.* 8. 150; *Ci.* 7. 168, 169, 170; 14. 124; 19. 35.

S. S. *Su.* 42. 18; 46. 265; *Ci.* 9. 5, 10, 21, 25, 27, 37; 10. 4, 14; 25. 15; 28. 3; 31. 5.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 75, 82; 7. 26; *Ci.* 20. 13, 14.

This is another name for *Bākuci*-बाकुची but in S. S. *Ci.* 28. 3 there is mention of white and black varieties of *Avalguja*. Does it mean that decorticated or unripe seeds after drying in the sun and dry and mature entire seeds are the two varieties intended here. There may also be a possibility of white (श्वेत) and black (कृष्ण) varieties of *Phalgu*-फल्लु fruits originally meant to be used here. An explanation, however, has to be given as evidently two varieties of *Bākuci* are not recorded.

See synonym-बाकुची.

अवाकपुष्पी AVĀKPUSPĪ

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 158; *Ci.* 7. 113; 14. 234; 29. 61.

This may be synonym of अधः पुष्पी, *Trichodesma indicum* R. Br.; *Andhāhulī*-अन्धाहुली H.

अव्यथा AVYATHĀ

C. S. *Su.* 4. 49; *Sa.* 8. 29, 89.

Interpreted as गुडूची or हरीतकी.

अशुक्ल चन्दन AŚUKLA CANDANA

S. S. *U.* 50. 18.

See-रक्त चन्दन.

अशोक AŚOKA

Saraca indica Linn.

Synonyms : गतशोक and वञ्जुल (?)

C. S. *Su.* 4. 47; *Vi.* 8. 151.

S. S. *Su.* 6. 28; 38. 13; *Ci.* 1. 85; 4. 27, 32; *Ka.* 5. 70; 6. 20; *U.* 17. 8; 39. 232.

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 10; 21. 34.

अशोकरोहिणी AŚOKAROHINĪ

C. S. *Su.* 4. 48; *Sa.* 8. 93; *Ka.* 1. 26.

S. S. *Su.* 42. 18.

A. H. U. 2. 47.

This is usually accepted as *Kaṭukā* but according to Arupadatta this is a climber having leaves like those of *Āśoka*—अशोक. It may be, according to him, *Erycibe paniculata* Roxb., which is called *Urimbida*—उरिम्बिद् in Orissa while *Āśoka* is known there as *Husamgada*—हुसंगद.

See—कटुका.

अदमन्तक AŚMANTAKA

Synonym : अणु.

C. S. *Su.* 1. 112, 113; 4. 33; 14. 30; *Vi.* 8. 147, 151; *Ci.* 3. 266; 6. 37; 14. 46; 26. 183.

S. S. *Su.* 25. 20; 46. 163, 164, 170; *Sa.* 10. 57, 59; *Ci.* 7. 5; 11. 11; 25. 19; *Ka.* 5. 85; 6. 3; *U.* 12. 42; 18. 36, 87.

A. H. *Sa.* 2. 54; *Ci.* 11. 18; 12. 18; *U.* 9. 28; 18. 46.

Aśmantaka appears to be the name of two different drugs. One of them is a latex containing tree (*क्षीरीवृक्ष*) mentioned by Caraka in *Su.* 1. 112–13 and used as an emetic. This has been also mentioned with other latex bearing plants of the genus *Ficus* in the group of ten antidiuretic drugs (*मूत्रसंग्रहणीय दशक*) of Caraka (*Su.* 4. 33). The other *Aśmantaka* appears to be non-laticiferous, diuretic and *Uṣṇa virya* drug and which is a fibre-yielding plant belonging to the genus *Bauhinia*. Dalhaṇa calls it either (1) *Amlaloṭaka*—अम्ललोटक or *Asanta*—असन्त tree or (2) the *Mūrvā*—मूर्वा of others described as a climber having bilobed leaves like *Kovidūra* (*Bauhinia* sp.) ('कोविदार सदृश युग्मपत्रं लताविशेषमस्मन्तकमाचक्षते'). So the non-laticiferous *Aśmantaka* is *Bauhinia malabarica* Roxb. or *B. vahlii* W. and A. and the latex bearing *Aśmantaka* is *Ficus cordifolia* Roxb. Attention may be drawn to *Akṣivāśmantaka*—अक्षीवाश्मन्तक of C. S. *Ci.* 3. 266 which may be read as *Akṣirāśmantaka*—अक्षीराश्मन्तक and not अक्षीवाश्मन्तक (*Akṣīva*—अक्षीव and *Aśmantaka*—अस्मन्तक).

अश्मभिद् AŚMABHID,

अदमभेद AŚMABHEDA

C. S. *Su.* 23. 14; *Ci.* 26. 45, 59, 63, 68; 29. 72; *Si.* 3. 63; 8. 12; 9. 13.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 9; 39. 6; *Ci.* 7. 9; 38. 64; *U.* 58. 47; 59. 17.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 24; *Sa.* 1. 14; *Ci.* 8. 146; 11. 22; 14. 19

See synonym-पाषाणभेद.

अश्वकर्ण AŚVAKARṆA

Synonyms : अश्वारोहक and अश्वारोहिका.

C. S. Su. 4. 43; 14. 45; 25. 49; Vi. 8. 151(2); Ci. 3. 257; 11. 31; 13. 108(va.); 23. 219; Ka. 1. 7; Si. 11. 23.

S. S. Su. 11. 11; 36. 28; 38. 12; 46. 163; Ci. 2. 64; 9. 7; 19. 33; 21. 10; Ka. 3. 9; 6. 3, 22; U. 31. 5; 42. 94(va.).

A. H. Su. 15. 19; 30. 9; Ci. 3. 90; 15. 48; U. 38. 40; 39. 105.

Aśvakarṇa-अश्वकर्ण and *Ajakarṇa*-अजकर्ण now appear to be identified with the oleo-resin yielding trees of the family Dipterocarpaceae. Śrī Yādavajī identified *Aśvakarṇa* with *Dipterocarpus alatus* Roxb. which is known as *Garjana*-गर्जन, *Jayana*-जयन or *Jaraṇadruma*-जरणद्रुम (*Rājanighaṇṭu*), all allied names and the other synonyms such as *Kuśikatarū*-कुशिकतरु (gum-yielding tree), *Sasyasaṁvaraṇa*-सस्यसंवरण (fruit covered by persistent and accrescent calyx lobes), and *Ciraparṇaḥ*-चीरपर्णः (calyx lobes looking like wings of birds and helping in fruit dispersal by wind) are exactly applicable to it. The names *Aśvakarṇa* and *Ajakarṇa* also seem to imply that out of five, only two calyx lobes become wing like or like the ear lobes of Aja or Aśva. This is so in *D. alatus* and other *Dipterocarpus* species, such as *D. turbinatus* Gaertn. f. (F. B. 1. in part). Thus *Ajakarṇa* may better be identified with the latter than with *Vateria indica* Linn.

See-सर्ज and शाल.

अश्वखुरक AŚVAKHURAKA,

अश्वखुरा AŚVAKHURĀ

C. S. Ci. 23. 244.

A. H. U. 3. 48.

This has been mentioned only once in the *Amṛtaghṛta*-अमृतघृत of C. S. Ci. 23. 241-247 and once in A. H. U. 3. 48. It appears that it has two varieties out of which white (श्वेत) variety has been used in the preparation of *Amṛtaghṛta*. The *Nighaṇṭu*s appear to identify it with *Aparājita*-अपराजिता (*Clitoria ternatea* Linn.). But it is not clear why this name should at all be given to *Clitoria*. *Aśvakhuraka* appears to clearly indicate a close similarity in the appearance of hoof of horse

—अश्वत्थुर and the plant or a part of it which has been given this name. It is, therefore, reasonable to believe that when the real drug plant became unavailable, another drug of similar properties (*Viṣaghna* and useful in mental troubles) was substituted and began to be used under the original name. The real *Aśvakhuraka* has, therefore, to be searched for. In this connection, attention may be drawn to a plant known as *Ghodūṭāpa* घोड़ा टाप among the tribal people of Pañcamadhī (M. P.) area. It is a fern, the leaf bases of which exactly resemble the hoof of a horse in appearance and it is used by the local people. It is still under investigation.

अश्वगंधा AŚVAGANDHĀ

Withania somnifera Dunal.; *Asagandha*—असगंध H.

Synonyms : तुरगगन्धा, वाजिगन्धा, हयगन्धा and हयाह्वया.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 7, 8; 4. 2, 7; 25. 49; *Vi.* 8. 144, 146; *Ci.* 2-1. 34; 3. 266; 8. 175; 13. 108(va.); 14. 51; 17. 116; 18. 74; 21. 123; 23. 69, 79, 242; 27. 41, 48; 28. 164, 168; 29. 72; *Si.* 3. 37; 4. 3; 9. 92; 12. 31, 55.

S. S. *Su.* 15. 33; 16. 20, 22; 36. 6, 24, 31; 39. 3; 46. 432(2); *Ci.* 5. 10; 15. 33; 17. 14; 25. 14, 18, 26; 37. 17; *Ka.* 8. 51; *U.* 17. 34; 21. 6; 31. 3; 41. 41, 49; 45. 40.

A. H. *Sa.* 2. 50; *Ci.* 3. 122, 133; 5. 25, 79; 8. 19; 13. 41; 14. 14; 19. 65; *Ka.* 4. 7, 54; *U.* 2. 50, 52, 55; 3. 54; 5. 15; 18. 45, 56; 25. 47, 52; 39. 157; 40. 14.

अश्वघ्न AŚVAGHNA

A. H. *Ci.* 8. 23; *U.* 18. 57; 24. 24.

See synonym—करवीर.

अश्वत्थ AŚVATTHA

Ficus religiosa Linn.; *Pipala*—पीपल H.

Synonyms : पिप्पल and बोधिवृक्ष.

C. S. *Su.* 4. 33; 5. 18; 25. 49; 27. 103, 162; *Vi.* 8. 151; *Ci.* 3. 257; 4. 103; 6. 31; 11. 30; 14. 225, 234; 19. 106; 21. 85; 25. 45, 86, 112, 116; 26. 97; 29. 130; *Ka.* 1. 7; *Si.* 6. 65; 8. 37; 11. 23.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 48; *Ci.* 3. 6; 11. 8; 26. 27; *U.* 21. 9.

A. H. *Su.* 21. 16; 25. 35; *Ci.* 3. 89; 6. 53; 8. 126; 9. 101; 10. 42; *U.* 18. 2; 22. 82; 25. 29, 59; 27. 14.

अश्वबला AŚVABALĀ

S. S. Su. 46. 256, 261; Ci. 1. 112; 6. 8.

It is not satisfactorily identified. Some beleive it to be *Methikā*-मेथिका while, according to Dalhaṇa, it is like *Methika*-but with bigger leaves, found in Turuṣka Deśa and called *Hispiṭṭha*-हिस्पिष्ठ. In C. S. Ci. 1-4. 6 the divine drug (Divya-auṣadhi) called *Nārī*-नारी is said to be called *Aśvabalā*, but this may be different than the one referred to above. It is used as a green pot herb and probably also as fodder for horses. Wild plants like *Melilotus indica* (Linn.) All. (*Vanamethi*-वनमेथी), *Indigofera trifoliata* Linn. and *Medicago sativa* Linn. (*Ghoḍā-ghūsa*-घोड़ाघास in Gujarat) may be matched with *Aśvabalā*.

अश्वमार AŚVAMĀRA,

अश्वमारक AŚVAMĀRAKA

C. S. Ci. 7. 97.

S. S. Su. 11. 11; 38. 63; Ci. 6. 12; 8. 48; 9. 10, 52; 14. 8; Ka. 2. 5.

A. H. Su. 19. 72; 30. 9; Ci. 19. 79, 83.

See synonym-करवीर.

अश्वमूत्री AŚVAMŪTRĪ

S. S. U. 42. 94(va.).

Here according to a suggested change in the text (पाठ) there should be *Aśvamūtri* instead of *Aśvakarṇa*-अश्वकर्ण which has been identified by Dalhaṇa as *Śallakī*-शल्लकी.

See-अश्वकर्ण and शल्लकी.

अश्वहन AŚVAHANA

C. S. Su. 3. 16; Ci. 29. 141.

A. H. Sa. 1. 61.

See synonym-करवीर.

अश्वहन्त्री AŚVAHANTRĪ

S. S. Ci. 9. 28.

See synonym-करवीर.

अश्वारोहक AŚVĀVAROHAKA,

अश्वारोहिका AŚVĀVAROHIKĀ

C. S. Si. 10. 35.

See-अश्वकर्ण.

असन ASANA

Pterocarpus marsupium Roxb.; *Vijayasāra*-विजयसार H.

C. S. Su. 4. 43; 5. 70; 25. 49; Vi. 8. 151, 158; Ci. 1-2. 12; 1-3. 2; 1-4. 12; 3. 257; 4. 93; 6. 31; 7. 100, 151; 27. 54; Ka. 1. 7.

S. S. Su. 6. 37; 38. 12; 46. 284; Ci. 9. 6; 10. 4, 9; 11. 9; Ka. 3. 9; U. 39. 252; 41. 50; 45. 34.

A. H. Su. 15. 7, 19; Sa. 1. 13; Ci. 12. 14, 29; 19. 24, 37; 20. 5; U. 2. 74; 13. 46; 22. 72; 24. 38; 28. 42; 39. 105, 107, 149, 152, 155, 169, 174.

Asana has now been identified with *Bijaka*-बीजक, as has been invariably done by Dalhousie. It is believed by some that *Asana* and *Bijaka* are two different drug plants but the following facts make it abundantly clear that they are only two names given to the same plant known as *Pterocarpus marsupium* Roxb. :—

(1) *Bijaka* and *Asana* have been replaced by each other in identical *Yogas*. Compare *Udarda Prasamana*-उदर्द प्रशमन group of drugs of Caraka and Aṣṭāṅga Saṁgraha. (2) *Asana Niryaṣa*-असन निर्यास has been mentioned as an Errhine (शिरो-विरेचन) by Caraka (Vi. 8. 158). *Niryāsa* or the natural gummy exudation is found in *Pterocarpus* sp. but not in *Terminalia* sp. or *Bridelia* sp. which are supposed to be *Asana* by others. (3) In *Kuṣṭha* and *Meha*, *Asana-sāra* has been used more frequently and *Asana* has been included in the *Sālasārādi*-सालसारादि or *Asanādi*-असनादि group of drugs which is exclusively a group of wood drugs useful in *Kuṣṭha* and *Meha*. If *Bijaka* were different its exclusion from this group and its scarce mention in the chapter on *Kuṣṭha* could not be reasonably explained.

See-बीजक.

असनपर्णी ASANAPARNĪ

C. S. Vi. 8. 146; Ci. 26. 69.

According to Gaṅgādhara at both these places different versions, replacing *Asanaparnī* by *Śanaparnī*-शनपर्णी and *Śaṇa-khyaparnī*-शणखपर्णी should be accepted. *Śanaparnī* may be identified with either long leaved *Prśniparnī*-प्रश्निपर्णी (*Uraria*

picta) or better with *Giloḍya*-गिलोड्य which is *Madhurarasa* and has leaves like *Ṣaṇapatra*-(शणपत्राकारा) according to Dalhaṇa.

See-गिलोड्य and शणपर्णी.

असनपुष्पक ASANAPUṢPAKA

S. S. *Su.* 46. 8.

It is a variety of *Ṣaṣṭika*-षष्टिक cereal.

असितजीरक ASITAJĪRAKA

A. H. *Ci.* 14. 17.

See-जीरक (कृष्ण).

असिततिल ASITATILA

S. S. *Su.* 46. 40.

See-तिल.

असितमुष्कक ASITAMUṢKAKA

Elaeodendron glaucum Pers.; *Kālāmokhā*-कालामोखा, *Ratana-garūra*-रतनगरूर, *Jamarāsi*-जमरासी etc. H.

S. S. *Su.* 11. 11.

See-मुष्कक.

असित सरोज ASITA SAROJA

A. H. *Ci.* 7. 85.

See-कमल.

असित सर्षप ASITA SARṢAPA

S. S. *Su.* 46. 49.

See-सर्षप.

असित सारिवा ASITA SĀRIVĀ

S. S. *U.* 12. 48(va.).

See-सारिवा and कृष्णसारिवा.

असितोत्पल ASITOTPALA

C. S. *Sa.* 8. 34.

See-उत्पल.

अहिकेशर AHIKEŚARA

A. H. *Ci.* 7. 106.

See synonym-नागकेशर.

अहिपुष्प AHIPUṢPA

S. S. *Ci.* 17. 28.

See synonym-नागकेशर.

अहिमार AHIMĀRA,

अहिमारक AHIMĀRAKA

A. H. U. 22. 82, 88, 107.

See synonym-अरिमेद.

अहिंसा AHIMŚRĀ

S. S. Su. 36. 2; U. 21. 15; 45. 33.

See-हिंसा.

आ (Ā)

आक्षिक ĀKṢIKA

C. S. Su. 27. 183.

S. S. Su. 45. 186; 46. 194.

A. H. U. 37. 70(Va.).

It has been described here as one of the four kinds of fruits which are *Svādu*-स्वादु, *Tikta*-तिक्त, *Kaṭu*-कटु, *Uṣṇa*-उष्ण and remove *Kapha*-कफ and *Vāta*-वात. *Dalhaṇa* calls it the same as *Ākṣikīphala*-आक्षिकीफल. In A. H. U. 37. 70 according to a different version, *Ākṣika*-आक्षिक replaces *Akṣaka*-अक्षक and is described as a climber, the fruit of which is known as *Ākṣikam* (लताविशेषः तस्याः फलमाक्षिकम्). For further elucidation see आक्षिकीफल.

आक्षिकीफल ĀKṢIKĪPHALA

C. S. Su. 27. 160.

It has been described as a fruit which is sour and which removes *Pitta* and *Śleṣma*.¹ According to the comments of *Dalhaṇa*, *Ākṣika*-आक्षिक and *Ākṣikīphala*-आक्षिकीफल should be one and the same, but they differ in their properties. Attention may also be drawn to *Ākṣika Śidhu*-आक्षिक शीधु in S. S. Su. 45. 186 and *Ākṣikī Surā* in S. S. Su. 45. 179 and C. S. Su. 27. 182. They are said to be preparations of *Bibhitaka*-बिभीतक. On the basis of the popular names prevalent among the villagers and tribal people the fruits of *Morinda tinctoria* Roxb., *Āchi*-आछी H. and *Alangium begoniifolium* Harm., *Akhani*-अखनी H. may also be examined in the above contexts.

1. पित्तरलेप्पमम्लं च वातलं चाक्षिकीफलम्।

आखुकर्णी ĀKHUKARṆĪ

A. H. Ci. 20. 29.

See synonym-मूषिककर्णी.

आखुपर्णिका ĀKHUPARNĪKĀ,

आखुपर्णी ĀKHUPARNĪ

C. S. Su. 4. 15; Ci. 26. 69 (Va.); 30. 105; Si. 3. 59; 4. 17; 8. 8; 10. 31.

See synonym-मूषिककर्णी.

आटरुषक ĀṬARUṢAKA

C. S. Ci. 3. 257; 4. 64, 65; 7. 76.

S. S. Su. 46. 262, 270; Ci. 4. 30, 32; 5. 12; 9. 5, 8, 9; U. 39. 243, 252.

A. H. Su. 10. 29; Ci. 2. 25; 10. 42; 19. 41.

See synonyms-वासक and वासा.

आढकी ĀDHAKĪ

Cajanus cajan (Linn.) Millsp., *Arahara*-अरहर H.

Synonym : तुवरी.

C. S. Su. 21. 25; 27. 32; Vi. 7. 17; Ci. 4. 36; 10. 19; 14. 205; 16. 41; 19. 56; 23. 96, 242; 26. 155; 28. 128; 29. 50; Si. 10. 33.

S. S. Su. 20. 4; 21. 18; 46. 27, 332; Ci. 9. 5; 11. 5; 33. 10; U. 41. 37; 48. 21.

A. H. Su. 6. 15; Ci. 6. 73; U. 7. 21; 9. 21; 14. 30.

आत्मगुप्ता ĀTMAGUPTĀ

C. S. Su. 18. 3; 24. 46; 27. 33; Vi. 8. 146; Ci. 1-1. 74; 2-1. 25, 27, 33; 2-2. 4, 13; 2-3. 14; 2-4. 22, 27; 3. 257; 11. 35, 65; 18. 75; 26. 167; 29. 55, 75; Ka. 4. 12; Si. 3. 48, 51; 10. 28; 12. 34, 44, 45, 55.

S. S. Su. 36. 25; 42. 18; 46. 36; Ci. 26. 30; 38. 51, 83; U. 52. 41.

A. H. Su. 6. 21; 15. 6; Ci. 3. 19; Ka. 4. 14, 53; U. 24. 51; 40. 14, 23, 34, 69.

See synonym-स्वयंगुप्ता.

आत्मजा ĀTMAJĀ

C. S. Ci. 3. 266.

It is called *Putrañjarā*-पुत्रञ्जरा but this, too, is unidentified.

आदनि ĀDANI

C. S. Sa. 8. 76.

Unspecified.

आदारिशिम्बी ĀDĀRISIMBĪ

S. S. U. 44. 19.

It (आदारि) has been described by Dalhaṇa as “वेङ्कन्तर
सदृशपुष्पा लोहितफला च” i.e. having flowers like *Vellantara* and
fruit reddish in colour and according to Kārtikakunḍa it is
Āula-आउल which most probably is *Cassia auriculata* Linn.

See-आवर्तकी.

आदित्यपर्णिनी ĀDITYAPARNINĪ,

आदित्यपर्णी ĀDITYAPARNĪ

C. S. Ci. 1-4. 6.

S. S. Ci. 15. 43; 30. 5, 20, 31.

This is not identified satisfactorily. Caraka has included
it among the nine divine drugs used as *Droṇiprāveśika rasā-
yana* and described it as having golden latex and flowers like
the orb of the sun.¹

Suśruta has included *Ādityaparnini* among the 18 divine
drugs similar in potency (वीर्य) to *Soma* and has described
it as a golden herb spreading along the water reservoirs and
rotates according to the direction of the sun.²

The above two are evidently the same and according to
the description belong to the Compositae family.

For further clarification see-आदित्यवल्ली.

आदित्यवन्द्य ĀDITYAVANDYA

C. S. Ci. 26. 266 (Va.).

See-आदित्यवल्ली.

आदित्यवल्ली ĀDITYAVALLĪ

C. S. Ci. 26. 266.

It has been used in the preparation of *Mahānila Talla*-महा-
नील तैल. The roots of *Ādityavalli* or (according to a differ-
ent version) *Ādityavandya* have been used and the commenta-
tors have usually identified both with the *Sūryamukhi*-सूर्यमुखी
(*Helianthus annuus* Linn.).

See-सूर्यवल्ली.

1. सुवर्णवर्णक्षीरा सूर्यमण्डलाकारपुष्पा च ॥

2. आदित्यपर्णिनीज्ञेया सदादित्यानुवर्तिनी ।

कनकाभा जलान्तेषु सर्वतः परिसर्पति ॥

आमय ĀMAYA

S. S. U. 39. 251.

A. H. Cl. 14. 36; U. 2. 24; 5. 19; 28. 35; 37. 83.

See synonym-कुष्ठ.

आमयघात ĀMAYAGHĀTA

C. S. Cl. 7. 128.

See synonym-आरग्वघ.

आमल ĀMALA,

आमलक ĀMALAKA,

आमलकी ĀMALAKĪ

Embllica officinalis Gaertn., *Āñvalā*-आँवला H.

Synonyms : अमृतफल and घात्री.

C. S. Su. 2. 25, 30; 4. 13, 24, 36, 39; 5. 9; 7. 60; 13. 93; 15. 6; 21. 22, 25; 23. 37; 25. 39, 40; 26. 71, 72, 112; 27. 3, 144, 277; VI. 7.17, 22; 8. 144, 147; Cl. 1-1. 24, 34, 35, 39, 56, 63, 64, 73, 74, 75; 1-2. 4, 7, 8, 10; 1-3. 2, 9-13, 16, 40; 1-4. 18; 2-1. 28; 3. 184, 185, 187, 202, 208, 219, 225, 230; 4. 34, 56 (2), 78; 5. 119, 121, 123, 133; 6. 25, 29, 35, 47; 8. 66, 100, 136; 10. 29; 11. 65; 14. 138, 148, 154, 158; 15. 20, 152; 16. 57, 114, 134; 17. 128; 18. 92, 135, 184; 21. 53, 60, 66, 108, 111, 112; 22. 35; 24. 138, 139, 181; 26. 52, 274, 276; 29. 97, 98; 30. 77, 115, 116, 256; Ka. 1. 13,16; 7.45, 63, 65; 8. 9; 9. 5; 10. 10, 18; Si. 12. 54, 55.

S. S. Su. 19. 33; 20. 4; 38. 53, 55, 59; 42. 18; 44. 54, 70; 46. 139, 143, 206, 334, 375; Cl. 5. 10, 12; 6.13; 10. 13, 14; 11. 7, 11; 12. 10; 24. 15, 99; 26. 24; 27. 7, 8, 11; 28. 3, 6; Ka. 5. 78; 6. 3; U. 11. 15; 12. 49; 15. 14; 17. 9, 22, 48, 49, 93; 21. 46; 39. 137, 197, 221, 247, 279, 298. 304; 41. 50; 44. 25, 36, 37; 48. 17; 49. 19, 33; 50. 27; 51. 46; 52. 15, 33, 35, 37; 53. 11; 54. 31; 57. 9; 58. 37, 40, 63; 60. 40.

A. H. Su. 6. 156; 8. 42; 10. 34; 14. 24; Cl. 1. 30, 31, 33, 56, 69, 76, 90; 2. 15; 3. 60, 79; 4. 42; 5. 11, 44; 7. 22; 8. 70; 12. 7, 8; 14. 65, 89; 16. 32, 41; 18. 5; 19. 10, 31, 46; Ka. 2. 21; U. 5. 8, 42; 11. 2, 40; 13. 7, 15, 43, 44; 14. 20; 16. 43; 24. 40; 28. 38; 34. 51; 39. 11, 16, 24, 28, 30, 36, 80, 159, 160.

आमिष ĀMIṢA

S. S. Cl. 37. 15; U. 51. 49.

See synonym-गुग्गुलु.

आम्र ĀMRA

Mangifera indica Linn., Āma-आम H.

Synonyms : चूत and सहकार.

C. S. Su. 2. 27; 4. 10, 28, 31, 33; 26. 112; 27. 136, 277; Vi. 8. 147, 151 (2); Ci. 4. 98, 100; 8. 126; 19. 61, 117; 20. 29; 24. 181; 25. 115; 26. 268; 30. 77, 89, 120; Si. 8. 35.

S. S. Su. 38. 47; 42. 18; 46. 139, 152; Ci. 11. 9; 17. 35; 19. 42; 25. 17, 19; Ka. 5. 85; 6. 3; U. 17. 8, 10; 19. 12, 14; 21. 45, 47; 30. 3; 39. 304; 40. 70, 96; 45. 23, 36; 47. 25.

A. H. Su. 6. 127; 7. 44; 10. 26; 15. 41; Ci. 2. 49; 6. 14; 7. 14; 9. 27, 66; U. 3. 49; 18. 43, 46; 22. 82, 88; 25. 61; 32. 22; 34. 2, 45, 51, 55.

आम्रात ĀMRĀTA,

आम्रातक ĀMRĀTAKA

Spondias pinnata Kurz.; Āmaḍā-अमड़ा H.

C. S. Su. 4. 10; 26. 112; 27. 126, 158; Vi. 8. 147 (2); Ci. 22. 34; Ka. 7. 73; 11. 6.

S. S. Su. 42. 18; 46. 139, 155; Ci. 21. 6; 31. 5; Ka. 8. 114; U. 47. 25, 39, 41; 48. 16, 29.

A. H. Su. 6. 119, 137; 10. 26; Ci. 7. 14; 14. 16; Ka. 2. 62; U. 30. 39.

See-कपीतन.

आरग्वध ĀRAGVADHA

Cassia fistula Linn., Āmalatāsa-अमलतास, Dhanabaheṛā-धनवहेरा H.

Synonyms : आमयघात, आरेवत, कर्णिकार, कृतमाल, चतुरङ्गुल, नराधिप, नरेन्द्रद्रुम, नृपतरु, नृपद्रुम, नृपवृक्ष, प्रग्रह, राजद्रुम, राजवृक्ष, व्याधिघात, शम्पाक, सुवर्णस्वक् ?, सौवर्णी and हेमाङ्गस्वक् ?.

C. S. Su. 1. 82, 85; 2. 9; 3. 2; 4. 13; 23. 9, 11; Vi. 8. 143; Ci. 3. 203, 231, 244; 4. 56; 7. 90, 96, 159; 13. 70; 15. 179; 16. 57; 18. 110; 21. 88, 89; 26. 56, 134; 27. 26, 32; Ka. 1. 25; 8. 2.....; 10. 13; Si. 3. 37, 54; 12. 27, 31.

S. S. Su. 11. 11; 38. 5; 39. 9; 42. 18; 44. 84; Ci. 1. 78; 4. 30; 5. 10; 8. 30; 9. 5, 7, 8, 28, 34, 49; 10. 4, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10; 11. 7, 8; 12. 9; 16. 24; 17. 44; 18. 13, 33; 19. 35, 39; 20. 39; 23. 14; 25. 22; 37. 13, 33; 38. 59, 70, 78, 105; Ka. 5. 54, 85; 7. 14, 28; U. 39. 117, 268, 307; 42. 37; 44. 16; 49. 23; 57. 14; 61. 30.

A. H. Su. 15. 7, 17; 19. 58; Ci. 1. 60, 64, 101, 143; 5. 52; 6. 18; 12. 41; 13. 6; 15. 63; 16. 1, 41; 17. 33; 18. 16 (2); 19. 13, 59; Ka. 1. 25; 4. 7, 17, 37; U. 20. 8; 25. 41, 65; 32. 5; 34. 57; 36. 88.

आरण्यकुलत्थ ĀRANYĀKULATTHA

A. H. U. 16. 6.

See synonym-वन्यकुलत्थ.

आरण्यमाष ĀRANYAMĀṢA

S. S. Su. 46. 36.

Although this name is equivalent to *Vanamāṣa*-वनमाष or *Vana Urada*-वन उरद, yet it should not be confused with *Māṣaparni* which is also popularly known by the same or similar names. The latter has been described in S. S. Su. 46. 46 under *Sahā-dvaya*-सहाद्वय.

See-माषपर्णी.

आरुक ĀRUKA

C. S. Su. 13. 9 (Va.); 27. 129, 130.

S. S. Su. 22. 8 (Va).

A. H. Su. 6. 135, 137.

It is curious to note that *Āruka* has not been mentioned by Suśruta as an useful fruit. It is true, however, that fruits of some *Prunus* species have been mentioned in Su. 46. 187 as Almonds (*Vātāma*-वाताम), *Picu*-पिचु (?) and *Nicula*-निचुल (?). *Āruka* is *Prunus domestica* Linn., *Ālūbukhārā*-आलूबुखारा H. Other edible *Prunus* fruits together with *P. persica* Batsch, *Āḍṛ*-आडू, *Picesū*-पिचेसू and *P. armentaca* Linn., *Khubāni*-खुबानी, *Colā*-चोला may provide some clues for the identification of *Picu*-पिचु and *Nicula*-निचुल. The variant *Aruka*-अरुक is the same as *Āruka*.

See-निचुल and पिचु.

आरेवत ĀREVATA

S. S. Su. 38. 64; Ci. 5. 8; 9. 10; 10. 12; 20. 51; U. 12. 42; 55. 47.

A. H. Su. 32. 9.

Ārevata seems to be used as a synonym for *Āragvadha*-आरग्वध but it is possible that at least in the Pre-*samhitā* period this name might have been given to *Rheum emodi* Wall., and in later periods *Āragvadha* might have been substituted due

to similarity in properties and difficulty in easy availability, retaining the name of the original plant as its synonym.

See synonym-आरग्वध.

आर्तगल ĀRTAGALA

S. S. *Su.* 38. 8; 39. 6; *Ci.* 7. 6; *U.* 9. 19; 17. 51; 53. 11.

A. H. *Ci.* 5. 36; 18. 11.

This is usually considered to be one of the *Saireyaka*-सैरेयक varieties but Dalhaṇa's comments confuse its identity with the introduction of a new name *Kakubha*-ककुभ for it which ordinarily is the synonym of *Arjuna*-अर्जुन¹.

A perusal of the contexts in which *Ārtagala* has been used indicates that it is diuretic, useful for the eyes (चक्षुष्य) and removes *Vāta*, *Kapha* and *Meda*. It is one of the ingredients in *Varuṇādi-Gaṇa*-वरुणादिगण together with the two varieties of *Saireyaka* and this shares its properties with them to some extent. The Blue-flower variety of *Saireyaka* is therefore, commonly taken for *Ārtagala*. *Kakubha* and *Kauhā*-कौहा of Dalhaṇa are the names of *Arjuna* but the characters as mentioned by him such as 'it is a shrub (विटप), has aromatic root (सुगन्ध मूल) and thorny fruit (कण्टकित फल)', cannot be applicable to *Arjuna*, and so he must have meant some thing else by *Kakubha*. In the comment on *Aṣṭāṅga*, a popular name *Hogala*-होगल is said to be given to it. This is said to be the name of *Xanthium strumarium* Linn. which is also called in U. P. by names such as *Karoni*-करोनी or *Kuthuā*-कुथुआ. Its popular use in some eye troubles has also been reported. It is therefore just possible that Dalhaṇa had this plant in view. *Acanthus ilicifolius* Linn. found in swampy places of the sea-coast also answers some of the morphological features mentioned above. For further discussion on the identity of *Sahacara*-सहचर and its varieties, notes on *Saireyaka* may be consulted.

See-सहचर and सैरेयक.

-
1. (क) आर्तगलः ककुभः केचिदार्तगलं कण्टकीवृक्षमाचक्षते; (ख) आर्तगलः ककुभकः सुगन्धिमूलः 'कौहा' इति नाम्ना पूर्वदेशे प्रसिद्धः, अन्ये तु आर्तगलः कुरवक इत्याहुः, बहिः केशरः कण्टकितफलो विटप इत्यन्ये; (ग) आर्तगलो नील सहचरः; (घ) आर्तगलः कण्टकफलो जलमुक्तदेशजः, ककुभ इत्यन्ये.

आर्द्रक ĀRDRAKA

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 149; *Cl.* 9. 59; 12. 45, 47; 13. 152; 15. 88; 24. 125, 126, 127, 174; 28. 136.

S. S. *Cl.* 14. 10; *U.* 12. 46; 21. 17, 32; 24. 19; 42. 55, 59; 47. 24, 80; 55. 46.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 162; *Cl.* 7. 13, 15, 38, 87; 8. 82, 146, 147; 10. 28; 15. 41; 17. 6, 8; *U.* 11. 5; 18. 12; 40. 55.

The fresh rhizome of the Ginger plant is known as आर्द्रक and the dried one as *Śunṭhi*.

See-शुण्ठी.

आर्द्रिका ĀRDRIKĀ

A. H. *Su.* 6. 109; *Cl.* 7. 15; 8. 82.

Although it is considered to be a synonym of आर्द्रक by Bhāvamisra, the references mentioned above indicate it to be a different substance, believed to be the fresh plant of धान्यक by others.

See-धान्यक.

आलुक ĀLUKA

C. S. *Su.* 25. 38; 27. 96.

S. S. *U.* 42. 76.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 93.

The root tubers and bulbils of many *Dioscorea* species are used as articles for food by the tribal people of the forest. They are the Yams known by different names such as *Pitālu*-पीतालु, *Kāsālu*-कासालु, etc. or *Genthikāndā*-गेंठी काँदा, *Khaniyā Kāndā*-खनिया काँदा, etc. or *Piṇḍālu*-पिण्डालुक, *Hastyālu*-हस्यालुक, *Kāṣṭhālu*-काष्ठालुक and *Madhvālu*-मध्वालुक, etc.

आवर्तकी ĀVARTAKĪ

A. H. *Cl.* 19. 22.

Identified with (1) *Helicteres isora* Linn., *Maroḍaphali*-मरोड़फली H. or (2) *Cassia auriculata* Linn., *Āhula*-आहुल or *Āyala*-आवल G.

See-आदारिशिम्बी.

आसुरी ĀSURĪ

C. S. *Su.* 27. 98.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 106.

At both these places it has been identified with *Brassica nigra* (Linn.) Koch., *Rāi*-राई H., but there appears to be

difference in the names *Āsūrī*-आसूरी in C. S. and *Āsuri*-आसुरी in A. H. and also in their properties.

See-राजिका.

आस्फोट *ĀSPHOTA*,

आस्फोता *ĀSPHOTĀ*

C. S. *Ci.* 3. 267; 7. 111; 17. 109; 23. 241; 28. 125.

S. S. *Su.* 11. 11; *Ci.* 6. 13; 9. 54; 18. 39; *Ka.* 7. 40; *U.* 11. 5, 11; 32. 3; 39. 252.

A. H. *Su.* 30. 9; *Ci.* 8. 49; 10. 42; 19. 79; *U.* 38. 26.

The references include those for *Āsphota*-आस्फोट and *Āsphotā*-आस्फोटा as well. *Āsphotā* and *Āsphota* are usually considered to be *Sārivā*-सारिवा and *Arka*-अर्क respectively but according to the commentators *Girikarṇikā*-गिरकर्णिका and *Hūpharamālī*-हाफरमली are also taken. *Girikarṇikā*, although at present believed to be *Clitoria ternatea* Linn., is not satisfactorily identified and *Hūpharamālī* is *Vallis solanacea* O. Ktze. which according to some is also considered to be *Śveta sārivā*-श्वेत सारिवा. It should be noted that in many *Yogas*, *Asphotā* occurs with either *Arka* or *Sārivā* or even both. It thus indicates that *Āsphotā* may be altogether different from *Sārivā* and *Arka*. It may therefore, be suggested to accept *Vallis* as genuine *Āsphotā*, and *Arka* and *Sārivā* may be treated as its substitutes.

See-अर्क and सारिवा.

इ (1)

इक्षु *IKṢU*

Saccharum officinarum Linn.; *Īkha*-ईख and *Gannā*-गन्ना H.

Synonym : बहुरस.

C. S. *Su.* 4. 9, 17, 20, 40; 5. 3; 6. 12; 13. 65; 21. 30; 25. 39, 49; 27. 185, 264, 274; *Vi.* 8. 143, 146; *Sa.* 3. 8; 6. 10; 8. 34, 88; *Ci.* 1-1. 42; 1-4. 15; 2-1. 24, 28, 35; 2-4. 30; 3. 159, 228, 257; 4. 58, 78, 99, 102; 5. 121, 124; 8. 139; 10. 27, 28; 11. 37, 49, 62, 69, 79; 13. 165; 14. 10, 216; 15. 151; 16. 57; 18. 83, 94, 97, 134; 19. 95; 20. 25, 30; 22. 32, 33; 23. 46, 230; 26. 48, 49, 62, 72, 94, 168, 284; 28. 148, 172; 29. 5, 58, 62, 97, 126; *Ka.* 2. 12; 6. 11; 7. 19, 25; 12. 17; *Si.* 3. 52; 7. 55; 8. 10, 40; 9. 13; 12. 54, 56.

S. S. *Su.* 12. 33; 44. 15; 45. 148, 157; 46. 387, 432, 463; *Ci.* 5. 8; 14. 8; 16. 11; 17. 9; 18. 9; 22. 76; 34. 13; 38. 68, 79; 40. 44; *Ka.* 1. 85; *Sa.* 4. 44, 45; 10. 63; *U.* 10. 4; 12. 12, 19; 18. 88; 24. 19; 26. 13; 39. 299, 312; 44. 18; 45. 21, 37; 46. 15; 47. 27; 48. 23, 32; 50. 18, 24; 52. 32, 34; 54. 4; 58. 47; 59. 22; 64. 13, 27.

A. H. *Su.* 3. 12; 5. 42, 51; 6. 171; 8. 45; 10. 25; 18. 14; 19. 58; 29. 39; *Sa.* 2. 5, 58; *Ci.* 1. 8; 2. 13, 33, 48; 3. 24, 26, 34, 97, 108, 150; 6. 10, 14, 44, 66; 7. 23, 101; 8. 147; 10. 52; 13. 17, 42; 14. 65; 15. 124; 16. 41; 18. 22; 21. 74; 22. 26; *Ka.* 1. 43; 2. 8, 12; 4. 25; *U.* 7. 26, 28; 9. 19; 21. 1; 24. 43, 52; 25. 27; 40. 12.

Some references for the word *Ikṣuvikṛti*-इक्षुविकृति are also included in the above list. Mostly *Ikṣu rasa*-इक्षुरस or *Ikṣu mūla*-इक्षुमूल have been used. Several varieties of *Ikṣu* have been mentioned here in their respective places.

इक्षुवाला IKṢUVĀLĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 26. 72.

See-इक्षुवालिका.

इक्षुवालि IKṢUVĀLI

C. S. *Si.* 10. 32.

See-इक्षुवालिका.

इक्षुवालिका IKṢUVĀLIKĀ

C. S. *Su.* 4. 17; 25. 49; *Ni.* 4. 10; *Vi.* 8. 143, 146; *Sa.* 8. 41, 88; *Ci.* 2-1. 24; *Ka.* 1. 28.

S. S. *U.* 42. 113 (Va.).

See-इक्षुवालिका and इक्षुरक.

इक्षुरक IKṢURAKA

C. S. *Su.* 4. 20; *Ci.* 2-4. 22; 26. 61; *Si.* 12. 44, 45, 46.

S. S. *Ci.* 4-32; 14. 12; 26. 33; *Ka.* 6. 3; *U.* 42. 40, 113 (Va.); 58. 53, 58.

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 136; 11. 21; *Ka.* 4. 53; *U.* 40. 21, 31, 34.

This has been identified with *Astercantha longifolia* Nees., *Talamakhānā*-तालमखाना H. But the affinity with *Ikṣuvālikā* in their names and clinical effects may suggest that *Ikṣuraka*-इक्षुरक may be treated as a synonym of *Ikṣuvālikā*-इक्षुवालिका as well, at least, where the seeds have not been mentioned for use. It might be noted that *Dalhana* at one place identifies

Ikṣuraka—इक्षुरक with *Kokilākṣa*—कोकिलाक्ष while some others have suggested *Ikṣuraka* to be a variety of *Kāśa*—काश. Thus it may be concluded that *Ikṣuraka* may be treated as a synonym both for *Tālamakhānā*—तालमखाना and the plant called *Ṣaṅguli* षङ्गुली or *Ṣaḍguli*—षड्गुली etc.

See synonyms—क्षुरक and कोकिलाक्ष and also refer to इक्ष्वालिका.

इक्ष्वाकु IKṢVĀKU

C. S. *Su.* 1. 81, 83; 2. 6; 4. (4)*; *Vi.* 8. 143 (2); *Sa.* 8. 70; *Ka.* 1. 5; 3. (full chap.); 5. 9; *Si.* 10. 24; 11. 11.

S. S. *Su.* 39. 2; 43. 7; *Ci.* 14. 11; 31. 5; *U.* 47. 37; 55. 49, 52.

A. H. *Ka.* 1. 27-34, 46.

The bitter variety of अलाबु is considered to be इक्ष्वाकु.

See synonym—अलाबु.

इक्ष्वालिका IKṢVĀLIKĀ,

इक्ष्वारिका IKṢVĀRIKĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 11. 17.

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 76.

All the names i.e. *Ikṣuvālā*, *Ikṣuvāli*, *Ikṣuvālikā*, *Ikṣvārikā* and *Ikṣvālikā* refer to the same source plant called *Ṣaḍguli*—षड्गुली or *Ṣaṅguli*—षङ्गुली by the commentators which is not yet identified botanically.

इङ्गुद IṅGUDA,

इङ्गुदी IṅGUDĪ

Balanites aegyptiaca (Linn.) Delib.; *Hingota*—हिङ्गोट H.

C. S. *Su.* 27. 143; *Vi.* 8. 9, 158; *Sa.* 8. 13, 58, 59; *Ci.* 1-3. 14; 6. 19; 7. 118; 18. 68, 74.

S. S. *Su.* 39. 5, 8; 45. 115, 118; 46. 192; *Ci.* 1. 107; 4. 32; 11. 5; 18. 20, 28; 22. 55, 69; 25. 22; 31. 5; 40. 4; *Ka.* 7. 12; *U.* 17. 42; 21. 31; 24. 33; 26. 21; 45. 26; 52. 21.

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 68; *U.* 18. 49; 20. 15; 24. 17.

See—तापसवृक्ष.

इत्कट ITKATĀ

C. S. *Su.* 4. 17, 35; *Ni.* 4.5; *Vi.* 8. 146; *Sa.* 8. 88; *Ci.* 3. 257; *Si.* 7. 29.

S. S. *Su.* 21. 23.

A. H. Su. 15. 24; Ci. 11. 22.

This is not properly identified. *Sesbania bispinosa* (Jacq.) Faucet & Rendle., called *Ekaḍa*-एकड़ in Gujarat is said to be its source plant. Its mention in association with the drugs of the grass family and similarity of uses with them may indicate that it may also be one of the grasses. *Utkaṣa*-उत्कट considered either its synonym or as the name of a variety of it, is the source of a cereal grain not yet identified.

See-उत्कट.

इन्दीवर INDĪVARA,

इन्दीवरक INDĪVARAKA

S. S. Su. 38. 10; 46. 296; Ci. 7. 11, 17; U. 45. 35.

A. H. Ci. 11. 24, 27.

There is no mention of this drug name in C. S. This is supposed to be a *Śaravālikā*-शरवालिका variety or *Nilotpala*-नीलोत्पल by the commentators. This has been substituted by another name *Karambha*-करम्भ in the *Viratarvādi Gaṇa* of A. H. (Compare S. S. Su. 38. 10 and A. H. Su. 15. 24). Ḍalhaṇa in his comments on S. S. Su. 38. 10 has identified *Kuraṇṭikā*-कुरण्टिका as *Sirivālikā*-सिरिवालिका and this, as its variety, having long leaves and plenty of flowers (दीर्घपत्रो बहुल पुष्पः). In S. S. Su. 46. 298 *Indivara kanda* has been mentioned besides those of *Bisa*-बिस and *Utpala*-उत्पल. In S. S. Ci. 7. 11, *Pattūra*-पत्तूर, *Kuraṇṭikā*-कुरण्टिका and *Indivara*-इन्दीवर have been mentioned where according to Ḍalhaṇa all the three are said to be the varieties of *Kuraṇṭikā*. In his comments again on Ci. 11. 17 he describes it as a large flowered variety of *Śaravālikā* known as *Kārṇapūraka* but also mentions it to be *Nilotpala* according to others.¹ Thus, there are definitely two views regarding identity of *Indivara*. It is either (1) *Śaravālikā*-शरवालिका or (2) *Nilotpala*-नीलोत्पल. His *Śarvālikā* can be identified with *Celosia argentea* Linn., *Siriyāri*-सिरिचारी, *Survālī*-सुर्वाली, *Koraṇḍa*-कोरण्ड and its varieties with *Celosia argentea* Var. *cristata* Voss. and *Aerva lanata* Juss., *Silvāri*-सिलवारी and *Gorakhagāṇjā*-गोरखगांजा. *Indivara* with a *kanda* as different

1. कर्णपूरकाख्यो महापुष्पः शरवालिकोभेदः, अन्ये नीलोत्पलमाहुः ।

from the *Kandas* of *Kāṃala* and *Utpala* (S. S. Su. 46. 296) does present a problem but this may be for the present accepted to be *Nilotpala kanda*.

See-कुरण्टिका and सैरेयक etc.

इन्दुक INDUKA

C. S. Su. 27. 111.

It has been called *Nikhāra*-निखार or *Nikṣāra*-निक्षार by the commentators which is not yet specified.

इन्दुराजिका INDURĀJIKĀ,

इन्दुराजी INDURĀJĪ

A. H. Ci. 19. 26; 20. 6.

See-बाकुची and सोमराजी.

इन्दुलेखा INDULEKHĀ

A. H. U. 1. 43.

See-बाकुची and सोमराजी.

इन्द्रपर्णी INDRAPARNĪ

S. S. Ci. 17. 15 (Va.)

See synonym-इन्द्रवारुणी.

इन्द्रपुष्पी INDRAPUṢPĪ

S. S. Su. 38. 16; Ci. 17. 15. (Va.)

It has been identified with *Lāṅgali*-लांगली or a variety of *Karañja*.

See-करञ्ज and लांगली.

इन्द्रबीज INDRABĪJA

S. S. Su. 44. 27.

See-इन्द्रयव.

इन्द्रयव INDRAYAVA,

इन्द्रयवाह्य INDRAYAVĀHVAYA

C. S. Ci. 7. 76; 8. 124; 15. 173, 190; 21. 51; Ka. 7. 39.

S. S. Su. 38. 5, 21; 42. 18; Ci. 4. 4; 9. 8, 9, 30; 10. 14; 38. 52, 71 (इन्द्रायवाह्य); Ka. 7. 39; U. 39. 113, 187, 215; 40. 77.

A. H. Su. 15. 17; Ci. 1. 90; 8. 115; 9. 59 (2), 64, 90; 10. 37, 44, 53; 17. 2; 18. 2; 19. 9; Ka. 2. 17; U. 2. 25; 3. 52; 5. 42.

See- इन्द्रबीज, कलिंग and कुटज.

इन्द्रवल्ली INDRAVALLĪ

S. S. U. 28. 7.

See-मत्स्याक्षक.

इन्द्रवारुणी INDRAVĀRUṆĪ

C. S. Ci. 14. 139.

S. S. Ci. 4. 32; 6. 15; Ka. 6. 18.

A. H. Ci. 19. 33.

Citrullus colocynthis Schrad; *Inārūna*-इनारुन H.

Synonyms : इन्द्रसाह, इन्द्रसुरा, इन्द्रा, इन्द्राह्वा, गवाक्षी, मृगभोजनी, मृगावनी, मृगेवर्हि and विशाला.

It is usually accepted to be the genuine *Indravārūṇī*-इन्द्रवारुणी. But two and sometimes three varieties of it are mentioned in the Āyurvedic literature. *Trichosanthes bracteata* (Lam.) Voigt., *Mākāla*-माकाल, *Lālaindrāyaṇa*-लाल इन्द्रायण and *Kauṇḍala*-कौण्डल, and *Cucumis trigonus* Roxb. are the other source plants.

इन्द्रवृक्ष INDRAVRKṢA

S. S. Su. 11. 11; U. 57. 9; 61. 34.

A. H. Su. 30. 9.

Indravṛkṣa has been identified with, a variety of *Kuṭaja*-कुटज, *Arjuna*-अर्जुन or *Dhava*-धव.

See-अर्जुन, कुटज and धव.

इन्द्रसाह INDRSĀHVA

C. S. Ci. 6. 41.

Viśālā-विशाला and *Indrasāhva*-इन्द्रसाह in the *Lodhrāsava yoga*-लोध्रासव of C. S. have been mentioned in the same *Yoga* of A. H. by the name of *Dviviśālā*-द्विविशाला (two types of *Viśālā*).

See synonym-इन्द्रवारुणी.

इन्द्रसुरा INDRASURĀ

S. S. Ci. 37. 34; U. 11. 15.

See synonym-इन्द्रवारुणी.

इन्द्राणी INDRĀṆĪ

C. S. Ci. 21. 84, 89.

A. H. Ci. 18. 17.

Indrāṇī śāka (green leaves) has been mentioned for external application in *erysipelas* (विसर्प) for which usually

Nirgundī-निर्गुण्डी leaves are taken. Some identify this as a synonym of *Matsyākṣī*-मत्स्याक्षी. It might be noted that some *Polygonum* species (*P. aviculare* Linn.) are reported to be called *Indrāṇi* in Sindha and *Matsyākṣī* in Kāngrā.

इन्द्रा INDRĀ

C. S. Ka. 7. 18.

This is identified by Ḍalhaṇa with *Indravārūṇi*.

See-इन्द्रवारुणी.

इन्द्रायुध INDRĀYUDHA

C. S. Ci. 23. 11.

This is one of the root poisons (मूलविष) not yet identified.

इन्द्राह्वय INDRĀHVAYA

C. S. Ci. 14. 161 (Va.).

A. H. U. 5. 20.

See-इन्द्रयव

इन्द्राह्वा INDRĀHVĀ

C. S. Ci. 14. 161 (Va.).

S. S. Ci. 38. 64.

See synonym-इन्द्रवारुणी.

इभ IBHA

S. S. Ci. 38. 51.

Here *Ibhakeśara*-इभकेशर has to be split up into *Ibha*-इभ (*Nāgakeśara*-नागकेशर) and *Keśara*-केशर.

इभकणा IBHAKAṆĀ

S. S. U. 52. 41.

See synonym-गजपिप्पली.

इभकृष्णा IBHAKRṢṆĀ

S. S. U. 52. 38.

See synonym-गजपिप्पली.

इभगन्धा IBHAGANDHĀ

S. S. Ka. 2. 5.

Unidentified plant poison (स्थावर विष).

इभपिप्पली IBHAIPPALĪ

A. H. Ci. 14. 18.

See synonym-गजपिप्पली.

इषीका IṢĪKĀ

C. S. Ci. 3. 266 (Va.).

A. H. Su. 21. 19.

See-शर.

उ (U)

उग्र UGRA

A. H. U. 5. 20.

See-उग्रा.

उग्रगन्धा UGRAGANDHĀ

C. S. Ci. 26. 21.

S. S. U. 50. 54.

A. H. U. 39. 46.

See-उग्रा.

उग्रा UGRĀ

S. S. Ci. 25. 38; 38. 44; U. 23. 4; 41. 50; 51. 27; 61. 36.

A. H. Su. 8. 15; Ci. 14. 36; U. 1. 45.

Ugrā and *Ugragandhā*-उग्रगन्धा are usually considered synonyms of *Vacā*-वचा but sometimes *Ajamodā* is also accepted especially where digestive troubles are involved.

See-वचा and अजमोदा.

उच्चटक UCCAṬAKA,

उच्चटा UCCAṬĀ

Synonym : कुलिङ्ग.

C. S. Sl. 12. 45, 46, 54.

S. S. Ci. 26. 34, 35, 36; 38. 83.

A. H. Ka. 4. 53; U. 40. 32.

Both *Uccaṭā* and *Uccaṭaka* appear to be the same drug plant. *Dalhaṇa* describes it as (1) a small shrub usually seen along the banks of rivers, and known as white *Duryārikā*; (2) it is known by the name of *Ghurghurā* and (3) it is a small shrub usually found at *Vārendra* and in the Himalāyas near the origin of Sarayū river and characterized by fruits like *Śaṇghantā*.¹

It might be noted that roots and not the fruits² or seeds have been used. *Uṭaṅgaṇa* (*Blepharis edulis* Pers., is at present

1. (क) उच्चटा श्वेतदुर्वारिका स्वरूपं विटपः प्रायशो नदीतीरे दृश्यते; (ख) उच्चटा घुघुराख्या; (ग) उच्चटा घुघुराख्याः शणघण्टाकारफलोत्सो विटपः सरयूपकण्ठे हिमवति वारेन्द्रयां च प्रायशोऽपलभ्यते.

being used as *Uccaṭā* but two other species (*B. boerhaavifolia* Pers. and *B. molluginifolia* Pers.) may also be examined. Dalhaṇa's *Durvārikā*-दुर्वारिका may be the same as *Ikṣvārikā*-इक्षवारिका or a grass closely allied to it.

उज्ज्वल UJJVALA

C. S. Su. 27. 13.

A variety of *Ṣaṣṭika*-षष्टिक.

उडुपति UDUPATI

S. S. Ci. 29. 8.....18.

It is one of the *Soma* varieties.

See-सोम.

उत्कट UTKAṬA

C. S. Su. 27.17.

S. S. Ci. 7. 9.

A. H. U. 20. 3.

See-हृत्कट.

उत्तमकरणी UTTAMAKARAṆĪ

A. H. U. 30. 27.

See synonym-उत्तमारणी.

उत्तमवारुणी UTTAMAVĀRUṆĪ

A. H. U. 37. 39 (Va.).

See-उत्तरवारुणी.

उत्तमा UTTAMĀ

C. S. Ci. 20. 32.

S. S. Su. 36. 16.

A. H. Ci. 19. 38, 43; Ka. 2. 48; U. 28. 42.

In C. S. Ci. 20. 32 (*Drākṣottamā*-द्राक्षोत्तमा) and S. S. Su. 36. 16 (*Arkottamā*-अर्कोत्तमा), *Uttamā*-उत्तमा has been used either as an adjective or for *Triphalā*-त्रिफला.

उत्तमारणी UTTAMĀRAṆĪ

S. S. Ci. 6. 12; 10. 8.

Dalhaṇa has identified it with *Yodhāmali*-योधामल्ली or *Uttamakaraṇi*-उत्तमकरणी, which may be the names of *Pergularia extensa* N. E. Br., popularly known as *Utarana*-उतरन H.

See-अजशृङ्गी and वृश्चिकाली.

उत्तरवारुणी UTTARAVĀRUNĪ

A. H. U. 37. 39.

It is not clear whether it or its variant उत्तमवारुणी-Uttamavārunī implies Uttamāraṇī-उत्तमारणी or Indravārunī-इन्द्रवारुणी. It has been identified by some as *Dugdhiḱā*-दुग्धिका, a name which might have been given to the latex bearing *Utarana*.

See-उत्तमारणी.

उत्तुण्डिकी UTTUNḌIKĪ

A. H. U. 30. 18.

It may be identified with (1) *Coccinia indica* W. & A., *Bimbi*-बिम्बी or (2) *Trichosanthes cucumerina* Linn., *Paṭola Bheda*-पटोल भेद.

उत्पल UTPALA

C. C. Su. 2. 20; 3. 22, 23, 25; 4. 32, 34; 5. 19, 60; 14. 10; 15. 13; 25. 39, 49; 27. 112, 115; Vi. 6. 16 (2); Sa. 8. 34; Ci. 1-1. 56, 62; 1-4. 13; 3. 182, 222, 252, 256; 4. 43, 49, 66, 73, 79, 88, 92, 93, 100, 101; 5. 119; 6. 30 (2), 31; 7. 101, 132; 8. 83; 14. 199, 218, 227, 230, 237; 18. 89; 19. 60 (2), 61; 20. 28; 21. 53, 55, 56, 71, 74, 76, 78, 82, 97; 22. 41, 42; 23. 76, 94, 96, 241; 24. 152, 155; 25. 87; 26. 50, 72, 92, 160, 176, 215, 236, 268, 274; 29. 63, 109, 127, 141; 30. 77, 88; Si. 3. 45, 48; 7. 12; 10. 32, 42.

S. S. Su. 13. 13; 38. 51; 39. 7; 43. 9; 45. 12; 46. 253, 285, 298, 308; Ci. 2. 38, 40, 44; 3. 42; 16. 18; 17. 6, 10; 19. 30, 31; 22. 12, 17; 25. 16; 37. 27, 30; 38. 50, 55; Ka. 1. 37; 2. 47; 6. 8, 20; 8. 119; Sa. 10. 57 (3), 60; U. 10. 4, 7, 10, 11; 12. 48; 15. 15; 17. 8, 11, 92; 18. 89, 95; 26. 7, 14, 17, 35; 30. 4; 39. 175 (2), 176, 180, 218, 223, 225, 242, 283, 292, 294, 303; 40. 67, 86, 91, 121, 123, 149, 153; 42. 36; 43. 15; 45. 18, 22, 23, 39; 47. 40, 51, 61; 48. 24, 25; 52. 31; 59. 20; 62. 22; 64. 14, 40.

A. H. Su. 3.35; 6. 90; 10. 32; 15. 14; 20. 38; 21. 16; 22. 20; Sa. 2. 3; Ci. 1. 28; 2. 16, 40, 46; 3. 29; 5. 68; 6. 46; 7. 29; 8. 112, 117, 127, 130; 9. 63, 83, 86; 10. 44; 13. 15; 18. 4, 12; 19. 89; Ka. 4. 11, 14; U. 2. 49, 50; 5. 31, 35; 6. 28; 11. 31; 13. 5, 12, 65, 67, 85; 14. 27; 16. 13; 18. 20; 43; 22. 1.

36; 24. 8, 44; 26. 18; 32. 23; 34. 51; 35. 63; 36. 63; 37. 84; 39. 33, 104.

Although there is considerable confusion in the correct identification of the different varieties of *Kamala*-कमल and *Kumuda*-कुमुद and a host of names given to them in the literature, *Utpala* is considered to be another name for *Kumuda* and *Nilotpala*-नीलोत्पल and identified as *Nymphaea stellata* Willd.

See-कुमुद, नीलोत्पल and रक्तोत्पल etc.

उत्पलसारिवा UTPALASĀRIVĀ

S. S. *Sa.* 10. 60.

A. H. *Sa.* 2. 55.

See-सारिवा.

उदक UDAKA

A. H. *Ci.* 19. 18.

See synonym-बालक.

उदकीर्य UDAKĪRYA

C. S. *Su.* 1. 81; 2. 8; *Vi.* 8. 144; *Sl.* 10. 24.

S. S. *Su.* 39. 8; *Ci.* 12. 5.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 38.

See-करञ्ज.

उदीच्य UDĪCYA

C. S. *Su.* 25. 39; *Ci.* 3. 144, 198, 257; 18. 48, 105; 19. 54; 23. 200, 201; 27. 28, 41; *Ka.* 7. 55.

S. S. *Ci.* 37. 39; *U.* 9. 12; 39. 109.

A. H. *Ci.* 2. 40; 7. 34; 9. 58; *U.* 13. 8; *Ka.* 2. 25.

See synonym-बालक.

उदुम्बर UDUMBARA

Ficus racemosa Linn.; *Gūlara*-गूलर and *Dūmara*-दुमर H.

C. S. *Su.* 4. 33; 5. 18; 25. 39, 49; 27. 103, 161; *Vi.* 8. 9, 151; *Sa.* 8. 13, 34; *Ci.* 3. 257; 4. 48, 74, 89, 103; 11. 30; 14. 214, 225, 234; 15. 230; 19. 106; 21. 71, 85; 23. 186; 25. 45, 86, 112; 26. 97; 29. 130; 30. 72, 76, 78; *Si.* 6. 65; 8. 35, 38.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 47; *Ci.* 3. 6; 18. 32; 26. 29; *Sa.* 10. 57 (2); *Ka.* 6. 3; *U.* 9. 13; 10. 10; 45. 23; 48. 22; 50. 21

A. H. *Su.* 10. 32; 21. 16; *Sa.* 2. 4; *Ci.* 2. 23; 3. 89; 6. 53,

69; 8. 126; 9. 101; 10. 42; U. 16. 12, 36; 25. 29, 59; 27. 14; 34. 52.

उदुम्बरपर्णी UDUMBARAPARNĪ

C. S. Ka. 12. 1.

See synonym-दन्ती.

उदुम्बरी भद्रसंज्ञा UDUMBARĪ BHADRASAJÑĀ

S. S. Ci. 9. 15.

See synonym-काकोदुम्बरिका.

उद्दाल UDDĀLA,

उद्दालक UDDĀLAKA

C. S. Su. 25. 39; 27. 13; Ni. 2. 2; 4. 5; 5. 7; Vi. 7. 26; 8. 143; Sa. 3. 8.

S. S. Su. 15. 38; 20. 4; 21. 19; 46. 21; Ci. 5. 37; 9. 5; 11. 5; Sa. 10. 57.

A. H. Su. 16. 34; Sa. 2. 11.

This is a wild form of *Paspalum scrobiculatum* Linn., *Kodrava*-कोद्रव which is both wild and cultivated. It is probable that *Uddālaka* mentioned in C. S. Vi. 7. 26 and Vi. 8. 143 is a different plant called *Odāra*-ओदार H. and identified as *Sterculia villosa* Roxb. It has fleshy, mucilaginous and nutritive roots which are eaten by hill people.

उन्दुरुकर्णिका UNDURUKARNIKĀ

S. S. Su. 38. 18.

See synonym-सूषिककर्णी.

उन्मत्त UNMATTA

S. S. Ka. 7. 54; U. 21. 6.

See synonym-धत्तूर.

उपकुञ्चिका UPKUNCIKĀ

Nigella sativa Linn.; *Kalaunji*-कलौंजी and *Mangaraila*-मंगरैल H.

C. S. Sa. 8. 70; 13. 124; 26. 60 (Va. उपकुञ्चिका), 137; Ka. 12. 23; Si. 9. 13.

S. S. Su. 46. 230.

A. H. Ci. 8. 45; 14. 103; 15. 14; U. 20. 5; 34. 30, 32.

This is one of the three kinds of *Jiraka*.

See-जीरक.

उपकुल्या UPKULYĀC. S. *Ci.* 7. 144.S. S. *Ci.* 9. 8, 44; *U.* 52. 34.A. H. *Ci.* 15. 70; 19. 45.

See synonym-पिप्पली.

उपचित्रा UPACITRĀC. S. *Vi.* 8. 143.

See-दन्ती.

उपलभेदक UPALABHEDAKAA. H. *Ci.* 11. 2.

See synonym-पाषाणभेद.

उपोदिका UPODIKĀ*Basella rubra* Linn.; *Poi*-पोई H.C. S. *Su.* 2. 32; 26. 116; 27. 91; *Vi.* 8. 143; *Ci.* 14. 123, 204; 19. 34; 29. 51; *Si.* 7. 60.S. S. *Su.* 20. 13; 46. 259; *Ci.* 1. 41; 6. 8.A. H. *Su.* 6. 84; *Ci.* 9. 21.Closely allied species *B. alba* Linn., may also be taken as a variety of it.**उमा UMĀ**C. S. *Su.* 14. 35; *Ci.* 12. 68; 17. 83.A. H. *Su.* 5. 61; 6. 24; *U.* 22. 65; 25. 31, 35.

See synonym-अतसी.

उरुबूक URUBŪKAC. S. *Su.* 4. 4; 14. 41; 25. 49; 27. 106; *Ci.* 3. 266; 12. 24, 27; 13. 69; 26. 61; *Ka.* 7. 49.S. S. *Su.* 46. 254, 262; *Ci.* 5. 18; 38. 42; *U.* 42. 46, 127; 51. 50.A. H. *Su.* 24. 18; *Ci.* 15. 57, 62; *U.* 16. 10; 20. 15.

See synonym-एरण्ड.

उरुमाण URUMĀṆAC. S. *Su.* 27. 155; *Ci.* 29. 64.S. S. *Su.* 46. 187, 188.A. H. *Su.* 6. 121.It is likely to be one of the fruits of the Northern Himalayan zone called *Khubāni*-खुबानी H., *Prunus armeniaca* Linn.

उर्वारिक URVĀRUKA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 110.*Cucumis melo* Linn.; *Kharabujā*—खरबूजा.

उलूप ULŪPA

C. S. *Vi.* 3. 8.

Unspecified variety of a grass (तुण).

उल्लक ULLAKA

A. H. *Ci.* 8. 149.This is considered to be a name for either *Kaṭukā*—कटुका or *Latakastūri*—लताकस्तूरी.

उशीर UŚĪRA

Vetiveria zizanioides (Linn.) Nash; *Khasa*—खस H.

Synonyms : अभय, अमृणाल, वीरण and सेव्य.

C. S. *Su.* 4. 8, 20, 28, 41, 44; 5. 17; 25. 29; *Vi.* 8. 150; *Ci.* 3. 144, 198, 204, 206, 218, 240, 244, 257; 4. 30, 44 (2), 72, 77, 79, 101; 6. 28, 29 (2); 7. 143; 8. 82; 10. 44; 11. 43; 14. 186; 15. 137; 16. 107; 19. 54; 20. 30; 21. 53, 75, 87; 22. 40; 23. 76, 199; 26. 176, 206, 215; 28. 157; 29. 105, 110, 113, 133; 30. 272; *Si.* 3. 59; 4. 19; 6. 48, 82; 7. 16; 9. 13; 10. 21, 37; 12. 27.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 24, 39; 39. 8; *Ci.* 2. 75, 83; 7. 6; 16. 10, 14, 18; 19. 30; 27. 8; 34. 12, 13; 36. 27; 38. 26, 50, 57, 70, 106; *Ka.* 1. 53; 5. 16; 6. 19; 8. 108, 114, 119; *Sa.* 2. 11; *U.* 10. 8; 12. 7; 17. 41, 42; 18. 95; 30. 4; 39. 109, 173, 181, 186, 215, 223, 241, 253, 303; 40. 67; 45. 30; 46. 17; 48. 24.

A. H. *Su.* 3. 53; 10. 28; 13. 6; 15. 11; 21. 13; 22. 12, 20; 29. 41; *Sa.* 1. 60; 2. 7; *Ci.* 1. 15, 46, 56, 64, 68, 119, 121; 2. 16, 31; 3. 102; 5. 70; 6. 13, 14; 7. 106; 10. 16, 35, 41; 11. 18; 12. 8; 13. 14; 18. 5, 14; 22. 29; *Ka.* 3. 26; 4. 37; *U.* 5. 19, 31, 33, 35; 13. 60, 65, 77; 18. 8; 22. 84, 103; 26. 55; 32. 25, 27; 35. 26; 36. 48; 39. 155.

ऊ (Ū)

ऊषण ŪṢANA

C. S. *Su.* 24. 49; *Ci.* 12. 24; 15. 115.S. S. *U.* 18. 100; 58. 48.

A. H. *Su.* 7. 35; *Ci.* 3. 52; 4. 41, 42; 9. 50; 14. 11; 15. 127; 17. 2; 19. 12, 27; *U.* 2. 10; 9. 33; 18. 25; 24. 28; 29. 28; 37. 38.

This is a name given for any of the *Pañcacola*-पंचकोल group of drugs. *Marica*-मरिच or *Pippali*-पिप्पली have often been accepted for it.

ऋ (R)

ऋद्धि RDDHI

C. S. *Ci.* 1-1. 61; 1-4. 14; 2-1. 25, 33; 2-2. 5; 3. 250; 4. 102; 9. 49; 11. 35, 45, 61; 17. 101; 18. 38, 100, 125, 177; 26. 86, 166; 28. 157; 29. 55, 92, 152; *Si.* 3. 47, 51.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 35; *Ci.* 38. 28, 54.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 12; *Ci.* 1. 123; 3. 95, 104; 17. 27; 22. 17, 43; *Ka.* 12, 13; *U.* 16. 13; 24. 50; 34. 43; 39. 34; 40. 14.

This is one of the drugs of *Aṣṭavarga*-अष्टवर्ग which have not been identified as yet. *Vārāhikanda*-वाराहीकन्द was recommended as a substitute by Bhāva Miśra. Some orchids such as *Habenaria* species are being used at present. Another Orchid known as *Ciraiyākanda*-चिरैया कन्द or *Mālākanda*-मालाकन्द (*Eulophia nuda* Lindl.) may also be examined.

ऋषभ RṢABHA,

ऋषभक RṢABHAKA

C. S. *Su.* 3. 21; 4. 1, 19; *Sa.* 8. 28, 94; *Vi.* 8. 146; *Ci.* 1-1. 42, 61, 74; 2-1. 25, 33; 2-2. 5, 20; 3. 257; 4. 83; 9. 49; 11. 28, 34, 43, 44, 61; 15. 156; 18. 100; 23. 94, 195; 26. 92, 160, 168; 28. 125, 150, 160; 29. 54, 71, 76, 92, 110; 30. 48; *Ka.* 2. 12; 4. 12; 7. 17; *Si.* 4. 8; 9. 13 (2); 12. 54, 55.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 4, 35; *Ci.* 2. 44; 5. 7; 17. 10; 37. 16, 23; 38. 23.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 170; 10. 23; 15. 8; *Sa.* 1. 39; 2. 49; *Ci.* 2. 37; 3. 87, 102, 103; 6. 46; 21. 66, 76; 22. 6, 43; *Ka.* 1. 36; 4. 60; *U.* 2. 52; 24. 53; 26. 18; 36. 63, 65; 39. 33; 40. 13.

Rṣabhaka is another drug of *Aṣṭavarga*-अष्टवर्ग group for which *Vidārikanda*-विदारीकन्द as a substitute has been recommended by Bhāva Miśra. At present a terrestrial orchid, *Microstylis wallichii* Lindl., is being used in its place.

ऋषभी RṢABHĪ

C. S. *Su.* 4. 7.S. S. *Su.* 38. 3; *Ka.* 7. 16.

See synonym-स्वयंगुता.

ऋष्यगंधा RṢYAGANDHĀ

C. S. *Su.* 4. 2; *Vi.* 8. 146.It has been equated with *Vidhārā*-विधारा or *Balā*-बला.

ऋष्यप्रोक्ता RṢYAPROKTĀ

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 146; *Ci.* 3. 257; 29. 72.It is supposed to be *Atibalā*-अतिबला.

See-अतिबला.

ए (E)

एकाष्टीला EKĀṢṬHĪLĀ

C. S. *Sl.* 10. 22.

See synonym-पाठा.

एकैषिका EKAIṢIKĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 3. 266 (*Va.*).S. S. *Su.* 36. 6; 45. 126; *Ci.* 17. 14; 18. 46.A. H. *Ci.* 17. 37; *U.* 22. 67.

This has been interpreted differently by different commentators. In the same *yoga* mentioned by Suśruta both in *Su.* 36. 6 (*Śleṣma Śopha*) and *Ci.* 17. 14 (*Śleṣmaja visarpa*) Ḍalhaṇa identifies it differently with a *Trivṛt*-त्रिवृत् variety or *Śatāvarī*-शतावरी. Others have identified it also with either *Pāṭha*-पाठा or *Gandha Tṛṇa*-गन्धतृण. Ḍalhaṇa too, in his comments on *Su.* 45. 126 identifies it with *Pāṭhā*-पाठा (*Ayīddhakarṇī*-अविद्धकर्णी).

एडगज EDAGAJA

C. S. *Su.* 3. 2, 12, 14; 27. 32; *Ci.* 7. 92, 102, 112, 125, 126, 159, 160.A. H. *Su.* 6. 94; *U.* 24. 27.

See synonym-चक्रमर्द.

एरका ERAKĀ

C. S. *Su.* 3. 23, 26; *Ci.* 29. 133.

A. H. Ci. 22. 29.

See synonym—गुन्ध.

एरण्ड ERANḌA

Ricinus communis Linn.; *Anḍi*—अण्डी, *Reṇḍa*—रेंड H.

Synonyms : उरुबूक, गन्धर्वहस्तक, पञ्चांगुल and वर्धमानक.

C. S. Su. 2. 11, 13; 4. 22, 44; 13. 9, 11; 14. 30; 25. 39; 26. 118, 131; 27. 284; Vi. 8. 146; Ci. 1-1. 41; 3. 234, 266; 5. 92, 140, 149; 7. 107; 13. 171; 14. 45; 15. 78; 17. 76; 18. 170; 19. 51; 26. 28, 45, 134, 181, 235, 238; 28. 83, 113, 114, 159, 195; 29. 60, 80, 82, 102, 139, 140; 30. 196; Ka. 11. 10; Si. 3. 35, 37, 59, 63; 4. 3, 14, 17; 7. 49; 8. 12; 11. 31; 12. 31.

S. S. Su. 16. 6, 22; 20. 14; 38. 3; 39. 3, 6; 44. 4, 74, 76; 45. 114; Ci. 1. 26, 112; 2. 93; 5. 7; 8. 13, 15; 14. 10; 19. 5, 6, 29, 53; 20. 28; 22. 69; 23. 14, 15; 31. 5; 37. 19, 37, 41; 38. 92, 99; U. 9. 11; 18. 35, 36, 103; 21. 6; 40. 41, 130; 42. 112, 122.

A. H. Su. 5. 57, 58; 6. 169; 7. 43; 17. 2, 7; Ci. 1. 112, 139; (द्वय); 3. 170, 171; 4. 10; 8. 12; 9. 39; 10. 24; 11. 2; 13. 30, 41, 43; 14. 14, 39, 43, 48, 49, 50, 87, 90; 15. 2, 47; 17. 28, 29; 19. 2, 81; 21. 11, 32; 22. 9, 11, 34, 62; Ka. 4. 5, 7, 28, 31, 37, 55, 65; U. 9. 12; 13. 50, 54, 90; 16. 11; 18. 2, 23, 40; 20. 7; 22. 4, 22; 30. 9.

Śveta and *Rakta*, two varieties of *Eraṇḍa* are mentioned by the commentators and they are identified with names occurring in the texts without any uniformity. Where *Eraṇḍadvaya*—एरण्डद्वय or *Eraṇḍa*—एरण्ड and *Urubūka*—उरुबूक have been mentioned as separate entities; separate specification of each is not possible. Botanically two forms of *R. communis* may be recognised but the possibility of two different generic sources for the two kinds may not be overruled.

एर्वा ERVĀRU,

एर्वाक ERVĀRUKA

Cucumis utilisissimus Roxb.; *Kakaḍi*—ककड़ी H.

C. S. Su. 27. 108, 109; Ci. 26. 51, 52, 59, 63; Si. 9. 13.

S. S. Su. 9. 4; 22. 8; 42. 24; 45. 20; 46. 216, 219; Ci. 7. 12; 18. 29; 31. 50; U. 55. 25; 58. 29.

A. H. Su. 6. 87, 89; Ci. 11. 7, 8; 14. 19.

एलवालुक ELAVĀLUKA

Synonyms : एलुक, एलुकाख्य, ऐलेय and वालुक ?.

C. S. Su. 4. 20, 47; 25. 49; Vi. 8. 151; Ci. 9. 41; 14. 139.

S. S. Su. 38. 13; Ci. 6. 15; Ka. 2. 47; 6. 3, 9, 16; U. 39. 226; 47. 41; 62. 22.

A. H. Su. 15. 26; 21. 14; Ci. 8. 65; U. 6. 26; 36. 63.

Elavāluka had long remained unidentified but its possible botanical source was first pointed out in Vanaśadhi Darśikā to be *Prunus cerasus* Linn., which is known as *Ālūvālū*-आलूवालू in Punjab. Its inclusion amongst drugs whose bark is used for preparing fermented liquors (स्वगासवयोनि द्रव्य, C. S. Su. 25. 49), indicates that the source plant is possibly a tree species. In the *Yogas* it is also found to occur together with another *Prunus* species called *Padmaka*-पद्मक. Moreover Ḍalhaṇa has described it as *Kuṣṭhagandhika Phala*-कुष्ठगन्धिक-फल¹ which appears to be a very significant point in this connection. Some *Prunus* fruits when ripe possess whitish spots on the surface giving an appearance of leprotic spots and thus *Kuṣṭhagandhika* may be an appropriate name for them. All these facts support the above view.

एला ELĀ

C. S. Su. 2. 3, 6; 3. 4, 23, 27; 4. 37, 44; 5. 17; 23. 14; Vi. 8. 143, 149, 158; Sa. 8. 59, 65; Ci. 1-1. 62, 67; 2-1. 30; 3. 266; 5. 69, 157; 6. 40, 49; 7. 73, 83, 84, 124; 8. 136, 144; 9. 42; 11. 20, 39; 12. 35, 63; 14. 164; 15. 138, 148, 165; 16. 121 (Va.); 17. 77 (Va.), 122, 144 (Va.); 18. 72, 91, 175; 23. 53, 76, 203 (Va.); 24. 175, 179; 25. 90, 113 (Va.); 26. 56, 137, 189, 191, 207, 208, 215; 28. 149, 151 (Va.), 157, 160 (Va.), 163; 29. 106, 132, (Va.), 151; Ka. 1. 26; 7. 31, 33, 45, 73; 12. 32; Si. 3. 55; 7. 17; 10. 14.

S. S. Su. 14. 36; 36. 13; 38. 21, 23; 44. 22; Ci. 2. 68; 3. 60; 4. 24; 7. 14; 8. 43; 15. 19, 31; 19. 40; 32. 12; 37. 11, 37; 38. 25, 60; Ka. 2. 47; 3. 17; 5. 66, 69; 6. 16; 8. 104, 106, 117; Sa. 10. 22; U. 10. 4, 8, (2); 12. 26; 14. 4, 7; 17. 23; 18. 94, 100; 32. 6; 39. 226; 40. 39, 40; 41. 50; 42. 28; 43.

1. (i) कुष्ठगन्धिकम्, (ii) हरिवालुकं कृष्ण (कुष्ठ) गन्धिक फलसदृशम्, and (iii) स्वनाम प्रसिद्धम् ।

12; 47. 30, 32, 38, 42; 52. 21, 33; 55. 22; 57. 7; 58. 32, 48; 62. 22, 25, 27.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 1, 14, 33, 43 (एलायुग्म), 44; *Sa.* 2. 41, 50; *Ci.* 1. 138 (एलाद्वय and पृथ्वीका); 3. 31, 98; 4. 43; 5. 28, 33, 51, 54, 59; 6. 21, 51; 7. 41, 45; 8. 149, 154; 9. 64; 10. 35, 49; 11. 12, 14, 25; 12. 40; 13. 38; 14. 10; 21. 68, 71, 75; 22. 16; *Ka.* 2. 13, 62; 4. 18; *U.* 5. 19; 6. 28 (भद्रैला and एला); 9. 33; 13. 29, 64; 16. 2; 20. 6; 22. 75, 93; 26. 26; 34. 4; 35. 39; 37. 73, 74; 39. 17; 40. 20.

There are two kinds of Elā known as (1) *Elettaria cardamomum* Maton., *Choṭi Ilāyaci*-छोटी इलायची H. and (2) *Amomum subulatum* Roxb. or *A. aromaticum* Roxb., *Baḍi Ilāyaci*-बड़ी इलायची H. The synonyms *Bahulā*-बहुला and *Prthvikā*-पृथ्वीका are used for other substances as well and have been discussed in their respective alphabetical places.

Synonyms-छुद्रेला, घुटि, द्राविडी, पृथ्वीका (?), बहुला (?), भद्रैला, महैला (?) and सूचमेल.

एलापर्णी ELĀPARṆĪ

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 143.

Elāparṇī is considered as a synonym for *Rāsnā*-रास्ना. *Alpinia galanga* Willd., is used especially in the South as *Rāsnā*-रास्ना. But whatever may be the botanical origin of real *Rāsnā*, *Elāparṇī* may be identified with *Alpinia* species.

एलुक ELUKA

C. S. *Ci.* 15. 165.

See synonym-एलवालुक.

एलुकाख्य ELUKĀKHYA

S. S. *Ci.* 19. 59.

See synonym-एलवालुक.

ऐ (AI)

ऐन्दुक AINDUKA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 111.

See-इन्दुक.

ऐन्द्री AINDRĪ

C. S. *Su.* 3. 26; 4. 7, 49; *Sa.* 8. 29, 89, 94; *Ci.* 1-3. 23; 1-4. 5; 26. 69; 29. 93.

S. S. U. 62. 30.

A. H. Ci. 22. 44; U. 1. 9, 27; 6. 38; 39. 50.

It has been identified differently with *Indrāyaṇā*-इन्द्रायण, *Elā*-एला, *Śyonākabheda*-श्योनाकभेद (*Aralū*-अरलू) or *Śampākabheda*-शम्पाक भेद. In C. S. Ci. 1-4. 5 it has been mentioned as one of the Divine drugs (दिव्य औषधि) of the Himalayas. It has been claimed to be *Gorakṣa Karkaṭi*-गोरक्ष कर्कटी by Cakradatta. The possibility of the Himalayan *Podophyllum hexandra* Royle of being the *Aindri* of the ancients may be examined. *Indravāruṇi*-इन्द्रवारुणी is generally accepted for *Aindri*.

ऐरावत AIRĀVATA

C. S. Su. 27. 158; Vi. 8. 147; Ci. 3. 266.

S. S. Su. 46. 162, 191; U. 12. 42 (Va.).

A. H. Su. 6. 138.

Airāvata is a kind of acid fruit which is, according to some, a small and more sour variety of Orange. *Ḍalhaṇa* at one place (Su. 46. 191) has described it as a blackish red small fruit (एरावतिका कृष्णलोहिताल्पफला). *Airāvati* in S. S. Ci. 38. 84 has been identified with *Grewia* species. It is therefore just possible that *Airāvata* may also be allied to *Dhanvana*-धन्वन, *Parūṣaka*-परूषक etc (*Grewia* sp.) But the possibility of a *Citrus* fruit being called *Airāvata* cannot be overruled.

See-ऐरावती.

ऐरावती AIRĀVATĪ

S. S. Ci. 38. 84.

It is said to be a synonym for *Nāgabalā*-नागबला. According to usual practice of naming the different parts of the plants it may be suggested that *Airāvati* is the name of the source plant whose fruit is *Airāvata*-ऐरावत.

ऐलेय AILEYA,

ऐलेयक AILEYAKA

A. H. U. 11. 24; 16. 24.

See synonym-एलवालुक.

ओ (O)

ओदनपाकी ODANAPĀKĪ

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 146; *Ci.* 3. 257; 29. 95.

This and *Śītapāki*-शीतपाकी are allied drugs which are not yet identified. They are, however, said to be some varieties of *Balā*-बला or *Saireyaka*-सैरेयक. *Annāpāki*-अन्नपाकी and *Śītapākya*-शीतपाक्य also appear to be identical with them respectively.

See-अन्नपाकी.

औ (AU)

औदक (कन्द) AUDAKA (KANDA),

औदक (पत्र) AUDAKA (PATRA),

S. S. *Su.* 12. 25; 13. 16; *Ci.* 1. 113; 5. 22; 11. 8; *Sa.* 10. 57.

These are tubers and leaves of aquatic plants in general such as *Kaseruka*-कसेरुक, *Padma*-पद्म and *Utpala*-उत्पल.

औषध AUṢADHA

A. H. *Ci.* 5. 55; 6. 33; 10. 70.

See synonym-शुण्ठी.

क (KA)

ककुभ KAKUBHA

C. S. *Su.* 5. 70; *Ci.* 7. 128; 14. 214; 23. 99 (पुष्प); 25. 112; 29. 142 (पुष्प); *Ka.* 1. 7.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 48; *Ci.* 3. 6; 9. 7; 11. 8, 9; 15. 23; *Ka.* 6. 3 (together with अर्जुन); 8. 106; *U.* 31. 5; 34. 5.

A. H. *Su.* 2. 2; *Sa.* 2. 44; *Ci.* 11. 37; *U.* 25. 59.

Its occurrence together with *Arjuna* as a separate substance does indicate that besides *Arjuna*, this is also a name for another drug as *Ḍaḥaṇa* has clearly stated in his comments on *Ārtagala*-आर्तगल.

See-अर्जुन and आर्तगल.

कक्कोल KAKKOLA,

कङ्कोल KAN̄KOLA,

कङ्कलक KAṆKOLAKA

Piper cubeba Linn. f.; *Kabābacini*-कबाव चीनी and *Śitalacini*-शीतल चीनी.

C. S. *Su.* 5. 74; *Ci.* 26. 209; 28. 152.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 202, 484; *Ci.* 24. 21.

A. H. *Ci.* 21. 78; *U.* 22. 93.

According to some there are two kinds, depending upon the fruit size.

See-कटुक.

कङ्कु KAṆGU,

कङ्कुक KAṆGUKA

C. S. *Su.* 26. 112.

S. S. *Su.* 36. 28; *Ci.* 31. 5.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 11; 7. 32; *U.* 23. 23.

It appears that Suśruta has differentiated between *Kaṅgu* cereal (कङ्कु धान्य) and *Kaṅgu* drug (कङ्कु औषध) by different names i.e. *Kāṅguka*-काङ्गुक for the cereal and *Priyaṅgu*-प्रियङ्गु and *Kaṅguka*-कङ्गुक for the drug. In C. S. and A. H. *Kaṅgu* has been used for the former only.

See-काङ्गुक and प्रियङ्गु.

कच्चक KACCAKA

S. S. *Ci.* 7. 6.

According to some there is another version, where in *Kakubha* replaces *Kaccaka*. *Ḍalhaṇa* describes it, as a plant having straight leaves with prominent midrib, slightly red roots and famous by the name of *Kahavaka*-कहवक in *Mālavaka*.¹

In this *Yoga*, *Ārtgala*-आर्तगल is also a component. But in A. H. *Ci.* 11. 18 *Ārtgala* has been replaced by *Atibalā*-अतिबला and *Kaccaka* by *Kacchaka*, *Kacchuka*-कच्छुक or even *Kacchurā*-कच्छुरा. *Ḍalhaṇa*'s description appears to indicate that *Kaccaka* may be *Xanthium strumarium* Linn., *Karoni*-करोनी, *Kuthuā*-कुथुआ, which has been identified by some with *Ārtgala*.

1. कच्चको मध्यलेखानिचितः ऋजुकपत्र ईषद्रक्तमूलः 'कहवक' इति मालवके प्रसिद्धः ।

See-आर्तगल and कच्छक.

कच्छक KACCHAKA

A. H. Ci. 11. 18.

This is the same as *Kaccaka*-कच्चक of Suśruta. Variants such as *Kacchuka*-कच्छुक or *Kacchurā*-कच्छुरा have also been suggested which, if correct, may indicate the use of *Kaurich-kōich*. Here is an example of a situation where uncertainty about the correct version gives handle to the commentators for all sorts of speculations.

कच्छुरा KCCHURĀ

C. S. Su. 4. 32; Si. 8. 37, 40.

S. S. Su. 39. 7; U. 40. 74, 76, 110, 113, 124.

A. H. Su. 15. 38; Ci. 9. 24.

This has been identified either of these three (i) *Shūkaśimbi*-शूकशिम्बी, (ii) *Durālabhā*-दुरालभा, or (iii) *Kaṅkatikā*-कङ्कतिका (*Kaṅghī*-कङ्घी). Whatever it is, it should be union promoter (संधानीय) and useful in dysentery, healing of wound and fractures and in diseases caused by *Pitta* and *Vāyu* and for improving the colour of stool (पुरीष विरजनीय).

कटङ्कटेरी KATĀṆKATĒRĪ

C. S. Su. 3. 9; Ci. 6. 32.

S. S. U. 12. 7.

A. H. Ci. 9. 62; 11. 11; 19. 67; U. 3. 45; 16. 8; 30. 39.

See synonyms-दारुहरिद्रा and दार्वी.

कटभी KATĀBHĪ

C. S. Ci. 9. 75; 10. 31; 15. 188; 23. 65, 78, 186, 203, 213, 243.

S. S. Ci. 31. 5; Ka. 3. 12; 5. 18.

A. H. Su. 7. 24; U. 22. 57; 37. 36; 38. 26.

This is a highly controversial drug. It has been used mostly as an Alexipharmic (विषघ्न) and included in preparations useful for Epilepsy (अपस्मार) and Mania (उन्माद). Its bark has often been recommended for use. *Kaṭabhi* and *Kiṇihī*-किणिही are usually considered synonyms (compare C. S. Ci. 10. 31 and S. S. U. 61. 23) and were variously interpreted to be *Aparājita*-अपराजिता, *Apāmārga*-अपामार्ग, *Jyotiṣmatt*-ज्योतिष्मती, or a *Sīriṣa*-शिरिष variety. Now, *Kiṇihī* has been identified with

white *Śiriṣa* (श्वेत शिरीष). It is, therefore, safe to accept only श्वेत शिरीष (*Albizzia procera* Benth.) for both *Kaṭabhi* and *Kiṇihī*.

See synonyms-कटम्भरा and किणिही.

कटम्भरा KATAMBHARĀ

C. S. Ci. 9. 53.

A. H. U. 6. 36.

See synonym-कटभी.

कटु KATU

A. H. 5. 20.

See synonym-मरिच.

कटुक KATUKA

Synonym : कटुकाह्वय.

C. S. Su. 5. 73; Ci. 23. 65.

S. S. Su. 46. 202.

It is interpreted as *Latākastūri*-लताकस्तूरी (*Hibiscus abelmoschus* Linn.) or by some as another variety of *Kakkola*-कक्कोल.

कटुकदौग्धिक KATUKADAUGDHICA

A. H. U. 37. 79.

It may be identified with *Swarnakṣhīri*-स्वर्णक्षीरी root (*Argemone mexicana* Linn., *Kaṭuparṇī*-कटुपर्णी S., *Bhaḍabhāḍa*-भड़भाड़ H.) or split up into *Kaṭuka*-कटुक and *Daugdhika*-दौग्धिक meaning thereby two substances i.e. *Kaṭuka* and *Dugdhikā*-दुग्धिका.

कटुकाफल KATUKĀPHALA

A. H. Su. 29. 35.

This may be some bitter fruit of Cucurbitaceae family.

कटुकाह्वय KATUKĀHVAYA

S. S. Ci. 24. 21.

See synonym-कटुक.

कटुका KATUKĀ

Picrorhiza kurroa Royle ex Benth.; *Kuṭaki*-कुटकी or *Kaḍu*-कड़ू H.

अशोकरोहिणी, उल्लक, कटुरोहिणी, कटुकारोहिणी, कट्वी, तिक्तकरोहिणी and तिक्ता.

C. S. *Vi.* 7. 17; *Ci.* 7. 67; 16. 59 (Va.), 93; 18. 162; 23. 197; 26. 189, 197, 199; *Ka.* 7. 59.

S. S. *Ci.* 2. 74; 4. 4; 5. 12, 34; 9. 10, 27; 17. 19; 19. 57; 22. 32; 37. 27, 31; 38. 26, 71; *Ka.* 8. 44; *U.* 24. 36; 39. 113, 194, 196, 215, 223, 241, 246, 253; 40. 77; 51. 25, 32; 60. 46; 61. 36; 62. 27.

A. H. *Su.* 10. 29; 15. 33; *Ci.* 1. 53, 55, 59, 66, 69, 119, 153; 9. 90; 10. 37; 13. 11; 14. 103; 15. 70; 16. 10; 17. 3, 31; 18. 7; 19. 2, 8, 19, 40; *Ka.* 2. 29; *U.* 2. 10, 37; 3. 55; 13. 6, 29; 16. 54; 22. 34, 50; 25. 67; 36. 66, 67; 37. 79 (Va.)

It has been sometimes confused with another plant also called *Karū*-करू (*Gentiana kurroo* Royle) which has now been identified with *Trāyamāṇa*-त्रायमाण.

कटुकालावु KAṬUKĀLĀVU

C. S. *Ci.* 14. 58.

S. S. *Sa.* 10. 21; *Ci.* 9. 65.

A. H. *Ci.* 8. 25; *U.* 38. 31.

See-अलावु.

कटुकिका KAṬUKIKĀ

S. S. *Su.* 46. 262.

Ḍalhaṇa, along with the opinions of others, has described it as a wild form of *Kāsamardikā*.¹

कटुतुम्ब KAṬUTUMBA,

कटुतुम्बी KAṬUTUMBĪ

C. S. *Si.* 11. 5.

S. S. *Ci.* 31. 5.

See-अलावु and कटुकालावु.

कटुफला KAṬUPHALĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 23. 65; *Ka.* 4. 2.

A. H. *Ci.* 21. 77.

Some suggest that there should be *Kaṭphala*-कटुफल instead of *Kaṭuphalā*. But in the identical *Yoga* in *Aṣṭāṅga Saṁgraha*, this has been replaced by *Jālinī*-जालिनी which is but a synonym for *Dhāmārgava*.

See-धामार्गव.

1. अरण्यकासमदिका, अन्ये तित्कारिकामाहुः, अपरे तु कटुतित्कपुष्पामर्कफलाकारफलां प्रसिद्धामाहुः ।

कटुरोहिणी KAṬUROHIṆĪ,
 कटुकरोहिणी KAṬUKAROHINĪ,
 कटुकारोहिणी KAṬUKĀROHIṆĪ,
 कटुकाव्यारोहिणी KAṬUKĀKHYĀROHIṆĪ

C. S. Su. 4. 3, 18; 23. 18; Vi. 8. 150; Ci. 3. 200, (2), 203, 206, 209, 211, 218, 298; 5. 105, 114, 118; 6. 40; 7. 61, 101, 105, 108, 131, 135; 9. 51; 10. 17; 13. 132; 14. 235; 15. 102, 137, 173, 182, 188; 16. 46, 98, 122; 17. 140; 19. 87, 112; 21. 58, 59; 27. 29, 34, 35; Ka. 7. 57; Si. 12. 27.

S. S. Su. 36. 15, 16; 38. 22; 33, 54; Ci. 5. 8; 9. 8, 9; 11. 8; 15. 21; 17. 44; 22. 54, 74; Ka. 5. 65; 6. 18; U. 39. 185, 189, 204; 40. 37, 39, 43, 61; 42. 111; 47. 33; 50. 28; 51. 43.

A. H. Su. 15. 15; Ci. 1. 48, 49, 160; 3. 162; 4. 52; 10. 57; 12. 26; 14. 55; 19. 28; Ka. 2. 27; U. 2. 14; 6. 35; 7. 20; 30. 25; 34. 64; 39. 46.

See synonym-कटुका.

कटुतृण KAṬṬṚṆA

A. H. U. 3. 45.

See synonym-कतृण.

कटफल KAṬPHALA

Myrica nagi Thunb.; *Kāphala*-काफल, *Kāyaphala*-कायफल H.

C. S. Su. 4. 5, 20, 47; Vi. 8. 151; Ci. 4. 72; 6. 27; 7. 101; 14. 236; 18. 111, 162; 19. 61, 119; 23. 65 (Va.); 25. 65, 112; 26. 96, 208; 28. 151; 30. 77, 90; Si. 4. 12.

S. S. Su. 38. 15, 17, 42, 64; Ci. 5. 8; 16. 42; 37. 12, 37, 39; Ka. 5. 75; U. 10. 12; 17. 20; 23. 4; 24. 36; 26. 22; 39. 191; 52. 13.

A. H. Su. 15. 13, 26, 30; Ci. 1. 62; 3. 162; 5. 44; 6. 52; 8. 151; 9. 59, 108; 12. 7; Ka. 4. 63; U. 9. 34; 11. 8; 22. 21, 36, 85, 92; 25. 52, 59; 27. 24; 34. 47, 51.

Somavalka-सोमवल्क and *Kumbhī*-कुम्भी are sometimes considered synonyms for *Kaṭphala*. But they appear to be different substances and might have been used as substitutes of *Kaṭphala*. *Careya arborea* Roxb., known as *Kumbhī*-कुम्भी has been found to be used in place of *Kaṭphala* in some parts of India.

कट्वङ्ग KATVAṄGA

C. S. Su. 4. 31; 25. 39; Vi. 8. 151; Ci. 10. 31; 11. 34; 30. 93; Si. 8. 38.

S. S. Su. 38. 45; Ci. 11. 9; U. 12. 20; 40. 80; 61. 23.

A. H. Su. 15. 33, 38 (कट्वङ्गफल); Ci. 8. 114; 9. 65, 81; U. 3. 45; 34. 47.

It is clear from the comments of Ḍalhaṇa that *Kaṭvaṅga* is a synonym for *Aralu*-अरलु which is different from *Syonāka*-श्योनाक. In A. H. Ci. 9. 79 the bark of *Dirghavṛnta*-दीर्घवृन्त and in 9. 81 *Kaṭvaṅga*-कट्वङ्ग have been used in diarrhoea (अतिसार) after slight difference in preparation. This may provide some support to the view that *Kaṭvaṅga* is different from *Dirghavṛntā* which is definitely *Syonāka*. From a comparison of the *Vatsakūḍi Gaṇa* of A. H. and *Pippalyādi Gaṇa* of S. S., it appears that *Kaṭvaṅga phala* of the former has been mentioned as *Mahānimba phala*-महानिम्बफल. *Ailanthus* has been given the name of *Mahānimba* in some places. For further light, see discussion on महानिम्ब and अरलु.

कट्वी KATVĪ

S. S. Su. 44. 26; Ci. 37. 37; Ka. 7. 39.

A. H. Su. 14. 25; Ci. 6. 45; 16. 13; U. 37. 74.

See synonym-कटुका.

कटिञ्जर KATHINJARA

C. S. Su. 27. 96.

S. S. Su. 46. 274.

Here changes in version have been suggested according to which *Kurañjara*-कुरञ्जर or *Kurahañjana*-कुरहञ्जन take its place and which according to Ḍalhaṇa and others are *Āraṇya-vāstuka*-आरण्यवास्तुक or *Kolmuā*-कोलमुआ. They appear to suggest *Digera muricata* (Linn.) Mart., called *Lahasuvā*-लहसुवा H. Another alternative version has also been suggested where *Kunāḍikā*-कुनाडिका or *Gonāḍikā*-गोनाडिका have been substituted in its place.

कठिल KATHILLA,

कठिलक KATHILLAKA

C. S. Su. 27. 94; Vi. 8. 150; Ci. 3. 189; 4. 38.

S. S. U. 39. 150.

A. H. *Su.* 7. 76.

See synonym-पुनर्नवा.

कणकणिका KANAKANIKĀ,

कणकण्डक KANAKANḌAKA

C. S. *Sa.* 8. 59, 76 (Va.).

There are several variants in the texts and hence the meaning is not clear. Both may mean grains of *Kañā*-कणा (*Pippali*).

कणा KANĀ

S. S. *U.* 39. 223; 40. 77; 41. 40; 51. 27, 33 (मागधिकाकणा), 40, 41; 52. 17.

A. H. *Su.* 7. 35; 15. 1; 18. 23; *Sa.* 1. 89; *Ci.* 1. 110; 2. 31; 3. 16 (कणरेणुका), 36, 43, 52, 54, 95, 115; 4. 33, 35, 40, 42, 51; 5. 45, 59; 6. 13, 16, 51, 52; 9. 108, 119; 14. 34, 37, 82, 94; 15. 44, 87 (2), 127; 16. 29; 17. 18, 32; 19. 3, 8, 33, 42; 20. 20, 22; 21. 48, 59; *Ka.* 2. 15; 4. 8, 46; *U.* 1. 42, 49; 2. 10, 50, 66; 9. 23; 13. 25, 29, 68, 77; 20. 18, 21, 24; 22. 15, 53, 64; 28. 35, 37; 30. 1; 35. 57; 36. 70; 37. 83; 39. 38.

See synonym-पिप्पली.

कणाद्वय KANĀDVAYA

A. H. *Ci.* 19. 8.

See-पिप्पली and गजपिप्पली.

कणामूल KANĀMŪLA

A. H. *U.* 37. 83.

See-पिप्पलीमूल.

कण्टकारिका KANṬAKĀRIKĀ,

कण्टकारी KANṬAKĀRĪ

Solanum xanthocarpum Schrad & Wendle.; *Choṭikaṭeri*-छोटीकटेरी, *Bhaṭakaṭaiyā*-भटकटैया H.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 21; 4. 9, 30, 36, 38, 42, 44; *Vi.* 8. 146, 158 (कण्टकारिका); *Ci.* 1-4. 15; 2-1. 24; 2-3. 7; 3. 181, 267; 14. 129; 15. 171; 18. 34, 105, 124-127, 184; 19. 24, 28, 55; 24. 164; *Ka.* 10. 9; *Si.* 9. 13; 12. 28, 29, 30, 55.

S. S. *Su.* 36. 19; 38. 31; 46. 267; *Ci.* 4. 32; 7. 5; 9. 32; 19. 63; 20. 22; 25. 32; 40. 4; *U.* 9. 12; 21. 13; 40. 114; 42. 112, 128; 55. 51; 59. 17.

A. H. *Ci.* 1. 66; 3. 3, 24, 59, 176; 8. 86, 116, 145; 10. 64; 12. 42; 19. 19; *U.* 40. 13.

Some of the synonyms such as *Dhāvani*, *Vyāghri* and even *Vṛhatī* have been used for both kinds of *Kaṇṭakārī*, indication of which is available in the dual number (*Dvīvacanānta*) use of these names in the texts. Although more than one variety or species of both erect and creeping kinds are available, usually one of each is accepted. *Ḍalhaṇa*, however, in case of *Vṛhatī Dvaya* (वृहती द्वय) appears to suggest the use of two species of *Vṛhatī* kind only.

See synonyms-छुद्र वृहती, छुद्रा, धावनी, निदिग्धिका, वृहती, व्याघ्री and सिंही.

कण्टकी KANṬAKĪ

S. S. *Su.* 38. 6.

Ḍalhaṇa has identified it with *Vikaṇkata* which according to him, is called *Kaṇṭakārikā*-कण्टकारिका and is popularly known as *Kākaī*-काकई. *Vikaṇkata* is known as *Kakaiyā*-ककैया in M. P. forests (*Amārkantak*). This has been replaced by *Sruvayṛkṣa*-स्रुववृक्ष in the identical *Gaṇa* of A. H.

See-विकङ्कत.

कण्डीर KANḌĪRA

C. S. *Ci.* 3. 266.

See-गण्डीर.

कण्डूकरी KANḌŪKARĪ

A. H. *Su.* 15. 9.

See synonym-स्वयंगुप्ता.

कतक KATAKA

Strychnos potatorum Linn. f.; *Nirmali*-निर्मली H.

C. S. *Su.* 4. 16; *Vi.* 8. 146; *Sa.* 8. 59; *Ci.* 26. 73, 250.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 42; 42. 18 (2); 45. 17; *Ci.* 1. 98; 7. 7, 17; *U.* 12. 23, 31, 34; 18. 36.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 13; *Ci.* 11. 19, 27; *U.* 9. 33; 11. 44; 13. 41.

It is to be especially noted that although mentioned in *Viṣaghna Daśaka* of Caraca it has not been used as such in these texts.

कत्तुण KATṬṚṆA

C. S. *Su.* 2. 12; 4. 17; *Ci.* 8. 79; 11. 43; 13. 109; 18. 111; 23. 213; *Si.* 7. 16; 8. 35; 11. 24.

S. S. *U.* 52. 13.

A. H. *Ci.* 1. 62; 3. 102.

It is a kind of *Gandhatṛṇa*-गन्धतृण allied to *Uśīra*-उशीर. It may be identified with *Cymbopogon citratus* (DC.) Stapf.; *Haricāya*-हरी चाय H.

Synonym-कटूतृण.

कदम्ब KADAMBA

Anthocephalus indicus A. Rich.; *Kadama*-कदम H.

C. S. *Su.* 4. 20, 47; 27. 111; *Vi.* 8. 151; *Ci.* 3. 257; 6. 26; 18. 153; 25. 86, 94; 29. 98; *Si.* 6. 65; 12. 54.

S. S. *Su.* 6. 33; 38. 13, 47; *Ci.* 7. 18; 25. 17; *Ka.* 8. 108; *U.* 51. 39.

A. H. *Su.* 10. 32; 15. 41; 29. 72; *Ci.* 3. 155; 11. 29; 19. 81; *U.* 3. 46; 18. 44; 27. 14.

See-कुल्लिताम्बु, नीप and प्रियक.

कदम्बपुष्पी KADAMBAPUṢPĪ

S. S. *Ci.* 19. 63; *U.* 44. 19.

According to *Ḍalhaṇa* it is (1) *Alambuṣā*, popularly known as *Muṇḍikā*-मुण्डिका, and (2) *Bhūmikadamba*-भूमिकदम्ब.¹ It may indicate that *Muṇḍī*-मुण्डी and *Alambuṣā*-अलम्बुषा may be two different drugs.

See-अलम्बुषा and भ्रावणी.

कदर KADARA

C. S. *Su.* 4. 43; 25. 49; *Ci.* 3. 257; *Ka.* 1. 7.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 12; *Ci.* 11. 8 (Va.).

A. H. *Su.* 15. 19.

According to *Ḍalhaṇa* it is like *Khadira* with yellow wood (आपीतसारः खदिराकारः), but it is usually said to be *Śveta Khadira*-श्वेत खदिर which may be other species of *Acacia* such as *A. suma* Buch.-Ham.

See-सोमवल्क.

कदली KADALĪ

Musa paradisiaca Linn.; *Kelā*-केला H.

1. कदम्बपुष्पी अलम्बुषा मुण्डतिकेतिलोके; कदम्बपुष्पी भूमिकदम्बः, अलम्बुषामपरे ।

C. S. *Ci.* 3. 257; 4. 106; 7. 88, 167; 13. 169; 14. 218; 21. 72; 26. 54, 226; *Ka.* 1. 8.

S. S. *Su.* 11. 7; 20. 12; 38. 13; *Ci.* 1. 106; 4. 32; 7. 22; 37. 40; *U.* 18. 35; 21. 17; 51. 37.

A. H. *Su.* 3. 35; 7. 35; 15. 26; 30. 8; *Ci.* 11. 31; 15. 46, 95; 18. 12; *U.* 18. 12, 28.

See-मोच and रम्भा.

कनक KANAKA

C. S. *Ci.* 1-1. 47; 7. 74; 23. 78.

A. H. *U.* 32. 31; 39. 18 (कनकत्वचा).

It is used as a synonym of धुत्तर and नागकेशर.

कनकक्षीरी KANAKAKṢĪRĪ

C. S. *Ci.* 7. 110.

S. S. *Su.* 11. 13.

A. H. *Su.* 30. 21.

See synonym-स्वर्णक्षीरी.

कनकपुष्पी KANAKAPUṢPĪ

C. S. *Ci.* 7. 167.

See synonyms-हिरण्यपुष्पी and लाङ्गलकी.

कनकप्रभ KANAKAPRABHA

S. S. *Ci.* 29. 5.

One of the *Soma varieties*.

See-सोम.

कनकाह्व KANAKĀHVA

S. S. *Su.* 44. 49.

It is either *Nāgakeśara*-नागकेशर or *Kaṅkuṣṭha*-कङ्कुष्ठ, probably the latter.

See-स्वर्णक्षीरी.

कनीयान KANĪYĀNA

S. S. *Ci.* 29. 5.

One of the *Soma varieties*.

See-सोम.

कन्दली KANDALĪ

S. S. *Su.* 39. 7.

It has been described by Ḍaḥṇa as a white, smooth and many layered bulb known as *Sarpācchatrakam* in common usage (श्वेतश्लक्ष्णबहुपुटकन्दविशेषः सर्पच्छत्रकमिति लोके). Again in his

comments on *Mūrvā*-मूर्वा he compares it with *Kandali* (कन्दली सहस्र स्वल्पविटप 'हृद्योद्' इति लोके). Here he appears to point out towards *Sansevieria* which has been used as a substitute for *Mūrvā*. Somewhat similar to this is a bulbiferous aquatic *Crinum* species which is popularly known as *Kāṇḍarī*-कंदरी and *Viśakāṇḍarā*-विस्कंदरा. Rājanighaṇṭu has described the same plant as *Viṣṇukanda*-विष्णुकन्द. This does deserve a place in *Pittasamśamana* group (पित्तसंशमन वर्ग) of *Suśruta* and also has the morphological features described by *Ḍaḥhaṇa*. Thus from all available data it has been identified here with *Crinum defixum* Ker-Gawl..

कन्या KANYĀ

S. S. *Ci.* 30. 5, 16.

One of the *Soma* like powerful drugs.

कपिकच्छु KAPIKACCHU

C. S. *Ci.* 9. 86; 11. 62; 28. 124, 159.

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 122; 7. 111; *Ka.* 1. 36; *U.* 6. 33.

See synonym-स्वयंगुप्ता.

कपित्थ KAPITTHA

Feronia limonia (Linn.) Swingle; *Kaitha*-कैथ H.

Synonyms : दधित्थ and दधिनाम.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 12; 25. 39, 49; 26. 72, 112; 27. 133; *Ci.* 6. 34; 7. 92; 8. 126; 12. 69; 14. 139; 15. 112, 114; 17. 134; 19. 117, 119; 20. 35, 38; 23. 69, 95, 183, 185, 215; 26. 75; 29. 147; 30. 96; *Ka.* 7. 30; *Si.* 11. 25.

S. S. *Su.* 42. 18; 46. 139, 147, 148; *Ci.* 1. 96; 5. 10; 6. 15; 9. 13; 11. 7, 8, 9, 10; 17. 27; 20. 36; 31. 5; *Sa.* 10. 13, 63; *Ka.* 1. 54, 71; 5. 77, 78, 83; 6. 3; 7. 29, 38, 40; *U.* 9. 18; 11. 5, 11; 17. 7; 21. 25, 42, 46, 47, 48; 30. 3; 34. 3; 35. 3; 40. 113; 47. 31, 39, 41; 49. 30; 50. 25.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 126; 10. 26, 32; *Sa.* 2. 58; *Ci.* 1. 134; 4. 40, 41; 6. 20, 21; 7. 45; 8. 35, 65; 9. 24, 27, 37, 107, 112, 115, 116; 12. 12, 16; *U.* 3. 46, 59; 5. 15; 18. 14, 21; 36. 62; 38. 25, 26, 30.

कपीतन KAPĪTANA

C. S. *Su.* 4. 33; 25. 49; *Vi.* 8. 151; *Ci.* 3. 257.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 47; *Ka.* 6. 3; *U.* 48. 26 (क्षीरि कपीतन).

A. H. Su. 15. 41; Ci. 10. 42.

Kapitana stands for at least two plants. In S. S. U. 48. 26 *Kṣiri kapitana* has been mentioned. It thus appears that there is *Akṣiri Kapitana*-अक्षिरिकपीतन as well. There is also mention of two varieties of *Pārśvapippala*-पार्श्वपिप्पल i.e. *Prarohi*-प्ररोही and *Aprarohi*-अप्ररोही. *Prarohi* and *Kṣiri Kapitana* is some *Ficus* species. Wherever it is referred in the texts it is often mentioned with other *Ficus* species, and there *Kṣiri Kapitana* is intended. *Akṣiri* and *Aprarohi Kapitana* may be any one of *Albizia procera*, *Thespesia* or *Spondias* species.

कपोतवङ्का KAPOTAVANĀ

S. S. Su. 38. 10; Ci. 7. 6, 25; 31. 5; U. 32. 3.

A. H. Ci. 11. 18, 32.

This is identified with either *Suvarcalā*-सुवर्चला or another small plant having leaves like those of *Śiriṣa*-शिरिष or *Kaṭabhi*-कटभी. This occurs in *Viratarvādi Gaṇa* and thus has *Vātaghna*-वातघ्न and diuretic (मूत्रल) properties. According to *Dalhaṇa* it is popularly called *Kavaḍabandhā*-कवडबन्धा in Madhya Desha. A name similar to this is *Kavaḍenna*-कवडेन्ना which is given to *Śaṅkhaṣuṣpī*-शंखपुष्पी (*Convolvulus* sp.) or *Śveta Vunhā* (*Ipomoea* sp.) neither of which can be called *Śiriṣapatra*. There is, however, a plant known as *Gaurakha*-गौरख or *Maurakha*-मौरख which has been traditionally used in Arthritis. This is a *Dalbergia* species (*D. lanceolaria* Linn. f. or *D. volubilis* Roxb.). This has been clinically tried and found useful at least in certain forms of Arthritis. This may be examined as the source plant or substitute of *Kapotavankā*.

कपोतवल्ली KAPOTAVALLĪ

C. S. Vi. 8. 146.

Identified with *Elā*-एला but not without doubt.

कमठ KAMAṬHA

C. S. Vi. 7. 17.

Said to be *Tuṇivṛkṣa*-तूणीवृक्ष but may be *Gaṇḍira*.

See-गण्डीर.

कमल KAMALA

Nelumbo nucifera Gaertn.; *Kavala*-कवल and *Puraina*-पुरइन H.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 23; 5. 19; *Ci.* 4. 73, 100, 101; 19. 59; 22. 36; 26. 51; *Si.* 3. 45, 48.

S. S. *U.* 64. 14, 40.

A. H. *Su.* 3. 35, 41; 15. 38; 20. 38; 21. 16; *Sa.* 2. 3; *Ci.* 2. 16; 8. 128; 9. 63; *Ka.* 4. 11; *U.* 5. 31; 28. 35; 32. 31.

Names given to its parts such as *Bisa*-बिस etc. are dealt with in their proper places.

See synonyms-अब्ज, अम्बुरुह, अम्भोज, अम्भोरुह, अरविन्द, कोकनद, नलिन, नीरज, पङ्कज, पद्म, पुण्डरीक, पुष्कर, वारिज, शतपत्र, श्वेतपत्र, सरोज and सरोरुह.

कम्पिल्लक KAMPILLAKA

Mallotus philippinensis Muel-Arg.; *Kamīlā*-कमीला, *Rorī*-रोरी H.

Synonyms : रजनक and वर्णक.

C. S. *Su.* 1. 82; 2. 8; 3. 9; 26. 122; *Vi.* 8. 144; *Ci.* 5. 104, 130; 6. 34; 7. 102, 113, 119; 13. 119; 21. 136; 25. 89, 90; 26. 12, 63; *Ka.* 9. 9; *Si.* 10. 25.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 29; 39. 3 (फलरज); 44. 83; 45. 115, 124; *Ci.* 4. 27; 9. 61; 11. 7; 12. 5; 31. 5; *U.* 42. 94; 55. 52.

A. H. *Su.* 7. 38; 15. 2; *Ci.* 12. 16, 22; 14. 54, 61; 15. 10; 18. 35; 19. 67, 71, 77, 81.

करघाट KARAGHĀṬA

S. S. *Ka.* 2. 5.

A. H. *U.* 37. 84.

It has been mentioned by *Suśruta* as one of the plant poison of the group of plants whose root, bark, heartwood and resin (मूल त्वक् सार निर्यास) are poisonous. It has also been used by *Vāgabhaṭa* as a component of an antidote for spider poisoning.

See-करहाट.

करञ्ज KARAÑJA

C. S. *Su.* 3. 2, 12, 13, 14; 5. 70; 13. 9; 14. 30, 42; 27. 158; *Ni.* 2. 2; *Vi.* 7. 17, 26; 8. 149; *Ci.* 3. 266; 7. 47, 55, 90, 92, 93, 110, 118, 151, 157; 9. 75; 10. 42; 12. 66; 14. 58, 102; 15. 179 (करञ्ज द्वय); 21. 136 (Va.); 23. 68, 69, 78, 208, 215, 244; 26. 56, 153, 185; 27. 32, 47, 55; *Ka.* 11. 10, 12.

S. S. *Su.* 36. 32; 38. 5, 15, 28; 39. 2, 5; 45. 115; 46. 197; *Ci.* 1. 120; 5. 37; 9. 37, 53, 54, 55, 57, 62; 11. 8; 17. 24; 18. 13,

20, 41; 24. 7; 25. 22; 31. 5; Ka. 5. 79; 7. 28; 8. 106; U. 11. 8; 12. 26; 15. 14; 23. 4; 24. 37; 41. 46; 45. 25, 26, 35; 49. 29; 56. 18; 57. 9; 61. 32.

A. H. Su. 2. 2; 15. 1, 17, 21, 45; 17. 7; 29. 76; Ci. 8. 26, 54, 159; 11. 12; 12. 20; 14. 121; 19. 18, 59, 62, 70, 79; 21. 52; U. 3. 46; 5. 15, 20; 11. 21, 36; 16. 50; 18. 49; 20. 21; 30. 19; 36. 84; 37. 36, 44.

Three plant species have been accepted under the names of *Karañja* and its several synonyms mentioned below. Seeds, seed oil, bark and leaves are the parts which have been recommended for use. But there seems to be much confusion regarding actual plant species which should be accepted under particular synonyms mentioned below. The three plant species are (1) *Pongamia pinnata* (Linn.) Merr., *Ḍahara Karañja*-डहरकरञ्ज B., *Ḍiḥohari*-डिहोहरी H., (2) *Caesalpinia crista* Linn., *Nātākarañja*-नाटाकरञ्ज B., *Kāñṭā* (or *Latā*) *Karañja*-कौंटा (लता) करञ्ज H., and (3) *Holoptelea integrifolia* Planch., *Pāpri*-पाप्री, *Cilbil*-चिल्बिल् H. In Su. 1. 81 and 114 Caraca has mentioned the first two species under the names of *Udakīrya*-उदकीर्य and *Prakīrya*-प्रकीर्य among the purgative fruit drugs (*Virecaka Phalinis*-विरेचक फलिनी) and *Pūtika*-पूतिक as purgative (*Virecaka*) tree bark. Moreover, no where in the three texts the fruit or seed of *Pūtika*, *Pūtīkarañja* or *Cirabilva* has been used. In spite of these clear indications it is surprising that *Pūtika* or *Pūtīkarañja* has been identified with *Kāñṭā Karañja* which in none of its parts appears to have any smell as the name appears to indicate. It is, therefore, suggested that *Cirabilva* (*H. integrifolia*) may be accepted under the name of *Pūtika* etc. and the first two may be accepted under *Karañja Dvaya*, while *Karañjikū* and *Naktamāla* may be equated with *Pongamia*. It might be noted that *Karañja* has been mentioned in the pungent group (*Kaṣu skandha*) and *Naktamāla* in the bitter group (*Tikta skandha*).

It might be further pointed out that a plant known as *Toddalia asiatica* Lam., *Kañcana*-कञ्चन or *Kañja*-कञ्ज appears to share some of the properties of *Kāñṭā Karañja*. The habit, habitat and morphology of this plant (spiny climber growing

near water courses) together with its reported use as an anti-periodic and in skin diseases forcibly invite attention to the *Karañjas* of the ancients.

See synonyms—उदकीर्यं, करञ्जिका, चिरबिद्व, नक्तमाल, नक्ताह्न, पूति, पूतिक, पूतिकरञ्ज, पूतिका, पूती, पूतीकरञ्ज and प्रकीर्यं.

करञ्जिका KARAÑJIKĀ

S. S. Ci. 2. 74, 91; 9. 10. Ka. 6. 3.

A. H. U. 13. 85.

According to Ḍalhaṇa, *Vṛkṣa Karañja* or *Naktamāla* has been given this name.

See—करञ्ज.

करमर्द KARAMARDA,

करमर्दक KARAMARDAKA

C. S. Su. 4. 10; 26. 112; 27. 158; Vi. 8. 147.

S. S. Su. 38. 73; 42. 18; 46. 139, 156; U. 47. 41.

A. H. Su. 6. 135, 136; 10. 26; Ci. 7. 39.

Karamarda is known as *Carissa carandas* Linn., *Karaundā*—करौंदा H. and its wild kind called *Karamardikā*—करमर्दिका (*Rājā-nighaṇṭu*) is *C. spinarum* Linn., *Karaundi*—करौंदी H.

करम्भ KARAMBHA

S. S. Ka. 2. 5.

A. H. Su. 15. 24.

Suśruta has innumrated *Karambha* and *Mahākarambha* among the poisonous plants whose leaves, fruits, flowers etc. are toxic and Vāgabhaṭa places *Karambha* in the *Viratarvādī Gaṇa*. It appears that *Indivara*—इन्दीवर of Suśruta occurring in its *Virtarvādī Gaṇa* has been replaced by its synonym *Karambha* in A. H. There is also an indication that *Karambhā* and *Indivari* are synonyms for the same source plant and its tuberous roots (*Kanda*) are *Indivara* and *Karambha*. *Droṇa*—द्रोण is another name given to *Karambhā* and *Indivari*—इन्दीवरी. All these indications may be synthesized into a suggestion that *Indivari* and *Karambhā* may be a plant belonging to Araceae where the inflorescence is a spadix comparable to *Droṇa* in shape.

करवी KARAVĪ

S. S. Su. 46. 230.

This has been mentioned together with two varieties of of *Jiraka*-जीरक, *Kāraṇī*-कारवी and *Upakuñcikā*-उपकुञ्जिका and thus its meaning is not clear.

करवीर KARAVĪRA

Nerium indicum Mill.; *Kanera*-कनेर H.

Synonyms : अश्वत्थ, अश्वमारक, अश्वहन and हयमारक.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 2, 9, 14; 4. 13; 5. 70; *Vi.* 8. 150; *Sa.* 8. 54; *Ci.* 7. 56, 93, 102, 104 (श्वेत करवीर), 105, (श्वेत करवीर), 114, 128, 157; 21. 87; 23. 68; 25. 86; 26. 264; *Si.* 4. 18.

S. S. *Su.* 36. 11; 39. 5; 42. 18; *Ci.* 7. 23; 9. 54; 18. 22, 39; 20. 26; *U.* 47. 31, 61.

A. H. *Ci.* 15. 78; 17. 25; 18. 14; 19. 61, 62 (श्वेत), 67; *U.* 24. 29, 38; 28. 34; 30. 21; 36. 70.

The two colour forms (white & red flower) found in this species may have differences in respect of their pharmacology, chemical constituents and clinical effects which are indicated by the fact that in some *Yogas* only *Śveta* (white) form has been used. A comparative study of the two may prove fruitful.

करवीरक विष KARAVĪRAKA VIṢA

C. S. *Ci.* 23. 10.

Karavīraka-करवीरक roots have been enumerated as one of the vegetable root poisons.

See synonym-करवीर.

करवीर सोम KARAVĪRA SOMA

S. S. *Ci.* 29. 5, 13, 20, 26, 31.

One of the 24 *Soma* varieties.

See-सोम.

करहाट KARAHĀṬA,

करहाटक KARAHĀṬAKA

C. S. *Ci.* 26. 14.

S. S. *Ci.* 18. 45; *Ka.* 6. 3.

A. H. *U.* 22. 67; 37. 84 (करघाट).

Although *Karahāṭa* has been accepted as a synonym for *Madana*, another plant (*Gardenia turgida* Roxb.) belonging to the same family, more or less of similar appearance (except the fruit) and popularly known as *Kharahāra*-खरहार, or

Thanailā-थनैला in U. P. is likely to have more or less similar medicinal properties. A preparation of root bark has also been reported very useful in pneumonic conditions by tribal people of Raigarh (M. P.). It has been used externally for *Thanaili* (breast abscess) and hence its name. The *Karaghāṭa*-करघाट in A. H. U. 37. 84 may actually be *Karahāṭa* or alternatively the *Karaghāṭa Viṣa*-करघाट विष mentioned by Suśruta and may have this plant as its source. Dalhaṇa has described it as (1) a synonym of *Madanaphala* (करहाटं मदनफलम्) and (2) prickly fruit known as *Bhadrākhyā* (कण्टकीफलो भद्राख्यः) by which he may be referring to *Jimūta*-जीमूत. The fact that *Karahāṭa* has been used as a synonym for *Madana* is clear after comparison of the more or less identical *Yoga* in C. S. Ci. 26. 14 and S. S. U. 55. 51, 52.

See-करघाट and मदन.

करीर KARĪRA

Capparis decidua Edgew.; *Karila*-करील H.; *Gūḍhapatra*-गूढपत्र Dalhaṇa.

C. S. Su. 27. 139; Ci. 30. 82; Si. 7. 30; 11. 25.

S. S. Su. 8. 15; 20. 7; 42. 18; 46. 194, 283 (Va.), 289; U. 17. 51; 47. 40; 57. 9.

A. H. Su. 6. 77, 82; Ci. 7. 39.

This word has also been used in many places for young shoots or tops as in cases of *Vamśa karira* and *Vetra Karira* etc. and thus care should be taken in interpreting it correctly wherever it occurs.

करेणु KAREṆU

S. S. Ci. 30. 5, 16.

One of the *Soma* like drugs which has been described as a plant with copious latex, having the root like an elephant and the two leaves resembling the leaves of *Hastikarṇapalāśa*.¹

See-सोमसमवीर्या औषधि.

कर्कट KARKAṬA,

कर्कटक KARKAṬAKA

C. S. Ci. 14. 90; 23. 10 (कर्कट विष).

1. करेणुः सुबहुक्षीरा कन्देन गजरूपिणी ।

हस्तिकर्णपलाशस्य तुल्यप(व)र्णा द्विपर्णिनी ॥

S. S. Ka. 2. 5, 17; U. 58. 42 (श्वेत ककटक).

Both in C. S. and S. S., *Karkaṭa* or *Karkaṭaka Viṣa* (poison) of vegetable origin has been mentioned. *Karkaṭa* is the name of the *Pistacia* tree producing *Śṛṅgi*-शृङ्गी (galls). It is reported that this tree is considered dreadful by the people. But Suśruta has classified *Karkaṭaka Viṣa* as a root poison (*Kanda viṣa*) and *Karkaṭaka* is also the name of *Trapuṣa* (see *śveta karkaṭaka* in S. S. U. 58. 42). *Karkaṭaka*, in C. S. Ci. 14. 90 has, also been interpreted to be some small variety of *Āmalā-laka*. With all the above facts and especially the toxic symptoms of this poison (*Viṣa*) mentioned in S. S. Ka. 2. 17 correct identification cannot be hazarded.

ककटकी KARKAṬAKĪ

C. S. Ci. 18. 50, 152.

A. H. Ci. 3. 14, 154.

See synonym-ककटाह्वय.

ककटशृङ्गी KARKAṬAŚRṆGĪ,

ककटकशृङ्गी KARKAṬAKAŚRṆGĪ

C. S. Vi. 8. 146; Ci. 17. 100 (Va.); 18. 49, 114, 158; 20. 37.

S. S. Su. 38. 35; Ci. 40. 4.

A. H. Ci. 3. 14, 160.

See synonym-ककटाह्वय.

ककटाख्य KARKAṬĀKHYA,

ककटाख्या KARKAṬĀKHYĀ,

ककटाह्व KARKAṬĀHVĀ

C. S. Ci. 17. 93; 18. 117, 172, 176; 28. 159; Si. 4. 9.

S. S. Ci. 2. 39; U. 51. 32, 39.

A. H. Ci. 3. 49; 4. 44; 16. 25; Ka. 4. 60.

See synonym-ककटाह्वय.

ककटाह्वय KARKAṬĀHVAYA

C. S. Ci. 17. 100 (Va.); Ka. 7. 17.

A. H. U. 24. 51.

All drug names from *Karkaṭakī* to *Karkaṭāhvaya* listed above and also mentioned below are generally accepted as synonyms for *Karkaṭaśṛṅgi*-ककटशृङ्गी which is a more commonly used name. Confusion arises, however, when it is

found that *Karkaṭaśṛṅgi* or *Śṛṅgi* is also included in the *Kākol-yādi* or *Padmakādi Gaṇas* of Suśruta and Vāgabhaṭa respectively and *Madhuraskandha*-मधुरस्कन्ध of Caraka where the drugs are considered to increase *Kapha* (कफकर) and are aphrodisiac (वृष्य). A similar confusion is created by the comments of Dalhaṇa on *Meṣaśṛṅgi*-मेघशृङ्गी etc. when he equates it with *Karkaṭaśṛṅgi*. These facts may lead to the irresistible conclusion that *Śṛṅgi*-शृङ्गी and all other allied names may also have been used for some plants of the Asclepiadaceae family which are comparable to *Jivanti* in properties (*Madhura*-मधुर, aphrodisiac and nourishing). This idea will further be supported if the etymology of the word is considered. It indicates its similarity to the *Śṛṅga* or paired head appendages or feelers of crab (कर्कट) which are slender and straight, or to its flesh which is aphrodisiac and roborant (बृंहण). The bent horn like galls of *Pistacia integerrima* Stew. ex Brandis, which are predominantly astringent (कषाय) in *Rasa* do not match with the supposed etymology of the name.

See synonyms-कुलीर, कुलीरशृङ्गी, विषाणिका, शृङ्गी and also कर्कटकी to कर्कटाह्व.

कर्कटिका KARKAṬIKĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 19. 111 (बिल्व कर्कटिका).

S. S. *Ka.* 5. 69 (मृगादनी कर्कटिका).

A. H. *Ci.* 8. 110.

In all these cases *Karkaṭikā* is preceded by a fruit drug and hence the unripe fruit pieces (*Śalāṭukhaṇḍa*-शलाटुखण्ड) seem to be intended. But some commentators in some cases have wrongly treated it as a synonym for *Karkaṭaśṛṅgi*.

See-कर्कटाह्व.

कर्कण्डु KARKANDHU

Zizyphus nummularia W. & H; *Jhaḍabera*-झड़वेर H.

C. S. *Su.* 4. 24; 25. 49; 27. 129; *Vi.* 8. 144; *Ci.* 13. 123; 26. 192; *Ka.* 11. 6; *Si.* 11. 25.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 139, 145.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 137; 19. 14; *Ci.* 15. 13.

कर्कश KARKAŚA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 95; *Vi.* 8. 150.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 76.

It is included in the group of bitter fruit-vegetables (तिक्त फलशाक) and is mentioned side by side with the well known Cucurbitaceous fruit-vegetables such as *Karkoṭaka*-ककरोटक, *Kāravellaka*-कारवेल्लक, *Kulaka*-कुलक, *Paṭola*-पटोल, and *Suṣavi*-सुषवी. It is not yet identified correctly.

ककरोटक KARKĀRUKA

C. S. *Ci.* 19. 35.

S. S. *Su.* 9. 3; 42. 18; 45. 120; 46. 217, 219; *Ci.* 18. 29; 31. 5.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 87; *Ci.* 9. 21.

According to Ḍalhaṇa it is one of the *Karkaṭi*-ककटी or *Trapuṣa*-त्रपुष varieties. It might be noted that *Cucurbita pepo* DC. (not of F. I.) is said to be known as *Karkāru*-ककार्क among the Kols of Bihar while *C. pepo* Linn. or *Benincasa hispida* (Thunb.) Cogn. (Syn. *B. cerifera* Savi) is the real *Kūṣmāṇḍa*-कूष्माण्ड of Ayurveda called *Peṭhā*-पेठा or *Rakasā Kumḍā*-रकसा कुम्डा H. Thus *Karkāru* seems to be nearer to or a variety of *Kūṣmāṇḍa* rather than a variety of *Trapuṣa* or *Karkaṭi* as Ḍalhaṇa seems to have suggested.

ककरोट KARKOṬA,

ककरोटक KARKOṬAKA

Momordica dioica Roxb.; *Kakoḍā*-ककोड़ा, *Khekasā*-खेखसा H.

C. S. *Su.* 27. 93; *Vi.* 8. 150; *Ci.* 3. 190.

S. S. *Su.* 42. 18; 46. 262, 269; *U.* 17. 51; 39. 150.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 76; 29. 35; *Ci.* 1. 7, 75.

ककरोटक विष KARKOṬAKA VIṢA

S. S. *Ka.* 2. 5.

It has been mentioned among the fruit poisons by Suśruta.

ककरोटकी KARKOṬAKĪ,

ककरोटी KARKOṬĪ

C. S. *Ka.* 4. 2

A. H. *U.* 30. 18.

It may be another name for *Dhūmārgava*-धामार्गव or a kind of *Karkoṭaka*. The male plant of this is commonly known as *Vandhyākarkoṭi*-वन्ध्याककरोटी. The fruit of certain

species of both *Momordica* (*M. cochinchinensis* Spreng) and *Luffa* are more or less similar in appearance so much so that confusion with regard to the correct identification of *Karkaśa*-ककश and *Karkoṭi* etc. has arisen and is likely to persist.

कचूर KARCŪRA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 153.

S. S. *Su.* 39. 6 (Va.).

What is known at present as *Karcūra* (*Curcuma zedoaria* Rosc.) is a rhizome and not a fruit. Its inclusion in the group of fruits (फल वर्ग) is not understandable.

कर्णिकार KARṆIKĀRA

C. S. *Ka.* 8. 1.

See synonym-झारग्वध.

कर्त्तरीय KARTTARĪYA

S. S. *Ka.* 2. 5.

A vegetable poison of the group of plants whose bark, heartwood and resin (रवक्सार निर्यास) are poisonous.

कर्दमक विष KARDAMAKA VIṢA

S. S. *Ka.* 2. 5.

A vegetable poison of the tuber group (कन्दवर्ग).

कर्दमक धान्य KARDAMAKA DHĀNYA

S. S. *Su.* 20. 4; 46. 3.

A variety of *Śālī*-शालि.

कर्पूर KARPŪRA

C. S. *Su.* 5. 74; *Ci.* 26. 210; 28. 152.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 202, 484; *U.* 26. 33; 64. 19.

A. H. *Su.* 3. 20, 32, 40, 53; 13. 6; *Ci.* 5. 49; 21. 78; *U.* 13. 65, 66; 22. 94.

Camphor was previously obtained from either (1) *Cinnamomum camphora* Nees. & Eberm or (2) *Dryobalanops aromatica* Gaertn. f.

कबुंदार KARBUDĀRA

C. S. *Su.* 4. 23; 27. 97, 102; *Vi.* 8. 143; *Ci.* 14. 203; *Ka.* 1. 15; *Si.* 7. 59; 10. 33.

S. S. *Su.* 39. 3; 45. 120; 46. 249; *U.* 47. 46.

A. H. *Ka.* 1. 7.

There is some confusion with regard to its identification. *Ḍalhaṇa* has treated it variously as *Kāñcanāra*-काञ्चनार, a variety of it or *Śleṣmātaka*-श्लेष्मातक. It has been often mentioned side by side and used as a separate drug with *Kovidāra*-कोविदार and once (S. S. Su. 46. 249) with *Śelu*-शेलु which is usually considered to be another name for *Śleṣmātaka*. It has to be remembered that both the genera *Bauhinia* and *Cordia* have more than one species popularly known by one or other of the above names i.e. *Kacanāra*-कचनार, *Koilūra*-कोइलार (*Kovidāra*-कोविदार), *Bahu*-बहु, *Bahubāra*-बहुबार, *Lasorā*-लसोरा or *Śelu*. Again the properties especially of the flowers or flower buds of all known in the texts as *Śleṣmātaka*, *Śelu*, *Kovidāra* and *Karbudāra* are said to be similar. The confusion regarding the identification of *Karbudāra* is therefore natural and it may be one of the species of either of the two genera preferably *Bauhinia variegata* Linn. But there is also another possibility. It may be an entirely different plant from any one of the above two genera. It has been pointed out that in the *Vedas* there is mention of *Rajjudāra*-रज्जुदार which has been identified by the commentators with *Karbudāra* and described as possessing a fruit resembling penis (शिरन) in appearance. This plant, in my opinion is one known as *Olex scandens* Roxb.

See-कोविदार, शेलु and श्लेष्मातक.

कलम KALAMA

C. S. Su. 27. 7, 10; Ci. 14. 95.

S. S. Su. 20. 5; 46. 4.

A variety of *Śālī* (*Oryza sativa* Linn.) known as *Kalambi*-कलम्बी (*Ḍalhaṇa*) or *Karamī*-करमी H.

कलम्ब KALAMBA

Ipomoea reptans (Linn.) Poir.; *Kareṃbū*-करेम्बू or *Nāḍī Śāka*-नाडी शाक.

C. S. Su. 27. 98.

A. H. Su. 6. 93.

See-नाडीकलाय and नालिका.

कलशी KALAŚĪ

C. S. 3. 187, 224.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 27; *Ci.* 37. 24; 39. 219.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 35; *Ci.* 1. 32.

See synonym-पूरिनपर्णी.

कलाय KALĀYA

Lathyrus sativus Linn.; *Khesāri*-खेसारी H.

C. S. *Su.* 27. 28; *Ci.* 20. 36; 25. 61.

S. S. *Su.* 19. 16; 20. 5; 21. 19; 46. 27, 221, 248, 277.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 18; 19. 14; *Ci.* 1. 71; *U.* 25. 40.

Kalāya has been confused with *Satīna*-सतीन, *Tripuṭā*-त्रिपुटा and *Hareṇu*-हरेणु. It appears that *Kalāya* has been used as a generic name for all the above in so much so that near about Varanasi the name *Kerāva*-केराव (*Kalāya*) is given to *Satīna* (*Maṭara*-मटर) as well. It may be also noted that *Kalāya* has also been used in the sense of young shoots (*Karīra*) as in C. S. *Su.* 27. 94 (नाडी कलाय) and *Ci.* 30. 255 (वंशवेत्र कलायाश्च).

See-खण्डिका and त्रिपुटक.

कलाय वल्ली KALĀYA VALLĪ

S. S. *Ci.* 6. 8.

Being useful as a vegetable in piles, it is likely to be *Kalamba*-कलम्ब or *Nāḍi Kalāya*-नाडी कलाय and not *Kalāya śaka* which increases *Vāta* (वातवर्धक) and is *Rūkṣa*-रूक्ष in property.

कलि KALI

A. H. *Ci.* 18. 25; *U.* 28. 38.

See synonym-बिभीतक.

कलिङ्ग KALIṄGA,

कलिङ्गक KALIṄGAKA,

कलिङ्ग यव KALIṄGA YAVA

C. S. *Ci.* 3. 200, 219, 227; 6. 41; 7. 45, 67, 90; 12. 42; 14. 236; 15. 100; 16. 59, 93; 26. 199; *Si* 3. 57, 61.

S. S. *U.* 40. 35; 56. 14.

A. H. *Ci.* 1. 6, 48; 8. 34, 160, 161; 10. 11; 12. 6, 25; 16. 10; 19. 4, 34, 59; *Ka.* 4. 40; *U.* 2. 19; 22. 55; 28. 39.

These are other names for *Indrayava* or *Kuṭaja-bija*, seeds of *Holarrhena antidyenterica* Wall.

See synonyms mentioned under इन्द्रयव and कुटज.

कलोड्य KALODYA

A. H. Su. 6. 92.

See-गिलोड्य.

कल्हार KALHĀRA

S. S. Su. 39. 8; U. 26. 14; 47. 57.

A. H. Su. 3. 35; 22. 20.

According to Ḍalhaṇa it is one of the varieties of *Utpala* (*Saugandhikotpala* or *Raktotpala*).

See-कुमुद.

कवक KAVAKA

S. S. Su. 20. 6.

It is some mushroom variety (*Chatrakabheda*-छत्रकभेद) called, according to Ḍalhaṇa, *Sukhaṇḍaka*-सुखण्डक. There is also a mention of *Kṣavaka*-क्षवक as one among the group of *Udbhija Śākas* (S. S. Su. 46. 290). This may also be the same as *Kavaka* wrongly written as *Kṣavaka*.

कशेरु KAŚERU,

कशेरुक KAŚERUKA

C. S. Su. 3. 20; 27. 114; Vi. 8. 146, 151; Sa. 8. 34; Ci. 3. 257; 8. 83; 14. 10; 17. 125; 21. 83; 26. 49, 72, 93, 168; 29. 57, 98; Si. 3. 47; 10. 27.

S. S. Su. 21. 22; 42. 18; 46. 298, 304; Ci. 5. 7, 12; 11. 8, 9; 17. 6; 22. 40; 37. 30; 38. 57; Sa. 10. 30, 57, 62; U. 12. 10; 48. 23; 54. 4; 58. 58.

A. H. Su. 6. 92; Sa. 2. 4, 57; Ci. 3. 123; 6. 47; 11. 6; Ka. 4. 13; U. 16. 14; 22. 25; 24. 53; 27. 40.

Two species i.e. *Scirpus kysoor* Roxb. and *S. grossus* Linn. f. are used and named similarly.

See-राजकशेरुक.

काकजङ्घा KĀKAJAṆGHĀ

S. S. Ci. 19. 63.

A. H. Su. 30. 10; U. 3. 46.

It has not been identified. In practice, however, two plant species i.e. *Peristrophe bicalyculata* Nees., *Masi*-मसी H. and *Leea aequata* Linn. are generally used under this name.

See synonyms-प्रा(प्र)चीबला and वायसजंघा.

काकणन्तिका KĀKANANTIKĀ,

काकणन्ती KĀKANANTĪ

C. S. Ci. 14. 11; Ni. 5. 15.

S. S. Ci. 18. 13; U. 40. 14.

See synonym-गुञ्जा.

काकतिका KĀKATIKTĀ

A. H. Su. 15. 17.

See-काकादनी and शार्ङ्गेष्टा.

काकनासा KĀKANĀSĀ,

काकनासिका KĀKANĀSIKĀ

C. S. Vi. 8. 146; Ci 1-1. 62; 7. 122; 10. 35; 18. 39; 30. 49, 51; Si. 4. 4, 8; 10. 35.

S. S. Ci. 37. 20, 23.

A. H. Ka. 4. 55, 60; U. 34. 42; 39. 34.

Kākanāsā like other drugs which have been named after *Kāka* (crow) i.e. काकजङ्घा, काकतिका, काकमाची and काकादनी etc. have not been satisfactorily identified and the commentators very widely differ. *Nighaṇṭus* like *Dhanvantari*, *Rāja nighaṇṭu* and *Bhāvaprakāśa* differ in their conception about this drug regarding its *Rasa* and *Virya*. On a perusal of the contexts in which it has been used in the texts it appears to match with the description of *Dhanvantari* who calls it *Madhura*, *Śiṣṭra*, *Pittahārini*, and *Rasāyani* like the *Jivantiya Dravyas* comparable to *Jivanti*. The descriptive names such as *Kakatunḍaphalā*-काकतुण्डफला and *Taskara Snāyu*-तस्करस्नायु indicate it to be a fibre-yielding plant of the *Asclepiadaceae*, more or less similar to *Jivanti* (*Leptadenia reticulata* W. & A.). *Pentatropis microphylla* W. & A. has been suggested and it may have the potentiality to answer the tests for this drug. It may however be pointed out that a number of plants have been suggested as its source such as *Trichosanthes cucumerina* Linn., *Clitoria ternatea* Linn. and *Martynia annua* Linn. on the basis of regional names such as *Kauṇṭṭi*-कौआट्टी and *Kauvāroṭi*-कौवारोटी etc. resembling the Sanskrit name *Kākanāsā*-काकनासा but out of these only *Martynia* may serve as a substitute.

काकमाची KĀKAMĀCĪ

Solanum nigrum Linn.; *Makoya*-मकोय H.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 16; 26. 120, 122; 27. 87; *Ni.* 5. 7; *Vi.* 8. 150; *Ci.* 7. 95; 12. 71; 14. 124; 16. 79, 83; 26. 267; 29. 51.

S. S. *Su.* 20. 13(2), 14; 38. 17, 18; 46. 266; *Ci.* 1. 114; 9. 35 (वायसी and काकमाची both); *Ka.* 6. 12; 7. 31; *U.* 39. 224; 44. 19.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 74; 7. 35; 15. 30; *Ci.* 19. 63; *U.* 22. 2; 39. 141.

See synonyms—काकाह्वा, कामात्ता and वायसी.

काकमालिका KĀKAMĀLIKĀ

A. H. *U.* 35. 55.

Unspecified but said to be a dark (*Kṛṣṇa*-कृष्ण) form of *Tulasi* (*Ocimum sanctum* Linn.) called *Kṛṣṇa Tulasi*-कृष्ण तुलसी.

काकलक KĀKALAKA

S. S. *Su.* 46. 7.

A variety of *Kṛṣṇa Śaṣṭika*-कृष्ण षष्टिक.

काकाण्ड KĀKĀṆḌA,

काकाण्डक KĀKĀṆḌAKA,

काकाण्डफल KĀKĀṆḌAPHALA

C S. *Ci.* 3. 266; 23. 49, 51, 52, 216.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 36 (काकाण्डफल).

A. H. *Ci.* 5. 20.

Kākāṇḍa phala of *Suśruta* has been described by *Ḍaḥaṇa* as a legume called *Śūkara Śimbi*-शूकरशिम्बी resembling *Ātaguptā*-आरगुप्ता and similar in properties to *Māṣa*-माष. *Caraka* has described the same under the name of *Kākāṇḍolā*-काकाण्डोला. The *Kākāṇḍa* of *Caraka* is a drug used entirely as an antidote to poisoning and is probably itself poisonous. It has been identified variously with *Kākatinduka*-काकतिन्दुक and *Mahānimba*-महानिम्ब etc. *Kākatinduka* is either *Diospyros montana* Roxb. known as *Viṣatendū*-विषतेन्दू or *Nux vomica* (*Strychnos nuxvomica* Linn.) also known as *Kākapiḷu*-काकपीलु, *Vāyasapiḷu*-वायसपीलु or *Kupīlu*-कुपीलु.

See—काकाण्डोला and वायसपीलु.

काकाण्डकी KĀKĀṆḌAKĪ

A. H. *U.* 24. 35.

See—काकाण्डोला.

It may be the same as *Kākāṇḍolā*.

See—काकाण्डोला.

काकाण्डफल KĀKĀNDAPHALA

See-काकाण्ड.

काकाण्डोला KĀKĀNDOLĀ

C. S. Su. 27. 33.

A. H. Su. 6. 22.

It is an edible and cultivated variety of *Ātmaguptā*-आत्मगुप्ता. A comparative study of *Kākāṇḍolā*, *Kākāṇḍaki* and *Kākāṇḍaphala* leads one to believe that all these refer to one plant. The repeated mention of *Kākāṇḍa*-काकाण्ड as an antidote to poison (विषघ्न) and similarity in the name with *Kākāṇḍolā* may also suggest that, it is something allied to *Ātmaguptā* or *Kākāṇḍolā*. *Canavalia ensiformis* (Linn.) DC. and *C. virosa* (Roxb.) W. & A., having some what poisonous properties may also be considered as a possible source or a substitute for *Kākāṇḍa*. Lastly, the view, that by *Kākāṇḍa* the egg of *Kāka* (crow) may have been intended, should also be examined.

काकादनी KĀKĀDANĪ

S. S. Su. 39. 9; Cl. 14. 8; 18. 13, 36; 19. 63; Ka. 7. 31; U. 28. 6; 32. 8; 34. 7; 44. 19; 51. 24.

A. H. Ci. 15. 78; 17. 27 (स्थूलकाकादनी); U. 30. 18.

This drug name does not occur in Caraka. If the version *Sthūlakākādani*-स्थूलकाकादनी is correct, two kinds of *Kākādani* were recognised by Vāgbhaṭa. Dalhaṇa has identified it with *Himsrā*-हिंसा, *Vāyasatinduka*-वायसतिन्दुक, *Kṛṣṇa Śrīphalikā*-कृष्णश्रीफलिका etc. and others with a variety of *Kākamāci*-काकमाची (*Physalis minima* Linn.), *Kākamāri*-काकमारी (*Anamirta cocculus* Wi. & Arn.) and *Guñjā*-गुञ्जा. *Cardiospermum halicacabum* Linn. (*Latāphaṭaki*-लताफटकी or *Jyotiṣmati*-ज्योतिष्मती of the Ayurvedists of Bengal) also has a chance to be considered as *Kākādani*. It might be noted that roots have often been recommended for use and not fruits and there is also a possibility that the roots are more or less poisonous in effect. According to Suśruta, *Avaguttha*-अवगुत्थ and *Veganāma*-वेगनाम are synonyms of *Kākādani*.

See-काकतित्ता, वायसी and शार्ङ्गष्टा.

काकाह्वा KĀKĀHVĀ

C. S. Ci. 21. 89.

A. H. Ci. 18. 17.

See synonym-काकमाची.

काकोदु(डु)म्बरिका KĀKODU(DU)MBARIKĀ,

काकोदुम्बरी KĀKODUMBARĪ,

काकाह्वयोदुम्बरिका KĀKĀHVAYODUMBARIKĀ,

काकाह्वानोदुम्बरी KĀKĀHVĀNODUMBARĪ

Ficus hispida Linn. f.; *Kathagūlara*-कठगूलर H.

C. S. Vi. 8. 150; Ci. 7. 169.

S. S. Ci. 9. 10, 25; 19. 64; 22. 19; U. 47. 37.

A. H. Ci. 19. 36.

Phalgu-फल्लु and *Malapū*-मलपू are said to be two varieties of it. *Ficus cunia* Ham. ex. Roxb., may be one of the two.

See-उदुम्बरी भद्रसंज्ञा, फल्लु and मलपू.

काकोली KĀKOLĪ

C. S. Su. 4. 1, 2, 19, 21, 44; Vi. 8. 146; Sa. 8. 34; Ci. 1-1. 62, 74; 2-2. 5; 4. 95; 9. 49; 10. 35; 11. 34; 18. 98, 100; 25. 91; 26. 92, 159, 169; 28. 158; 29. 55, 57, 71, 92, 113; Ka. 4. 12; 7. 18; Si. 3. 47; 10. 27; 12. 56.

S. S. Su. 38. 35; Ci. 5. 7; 17. 10; 37. 11, 16, 23; 38. 27, 55; U. 62. 28.

A. H. 15. 8; Sa. 2. 5, 48; Ci. 2. 28; 3. 35, 38, 123; 6. 46; 21. 66; 22. 43; Ka. 1. 37; 4. 13; U. 2. 48, 52; 6. 33; 11. 31, 49; 13. 3, 4, 12, 58; 18. 8; 24. 54; 34. 64; 39. 34; 40. 13, 17.

Kākoli is one of the *Aṣṭavarga* group of rare drugs which have not been identified. At present, tuberous roots of *Roscoeia procera* Wall., are being used under this name by many. Its acceptance as *Kākoli* or its suitable substitute, must be preceded by a thorough study of its action.

काङ्गुक KĀNGUKA

Setaria italica Beauv.; *Kāguna*-कागुन H.

S. S. Su. 20. 5; 46. 8.

It has been used for the *Ṣaṣṭika Dhānya*-षष्टिक धान्य known as *Priyaṅgu Dhānya*-प्रियङ्गु धान्य or *Kāngu*.

See-कङ्गु and प्रियङ्गु.

काञ्चन KĀNCANA,

काञ्चनक KĀNCANAKA

S. S. *Su.* 39. 6 (Va.); 46. 4.

It is another name for *Dhustūraka*-धुस्तूरक or a variety of rice called *Svarṇaśālti*-स्वर्णशाळि by Ḍalhaṇa. In S. S. *Su.* 39. 6, according to another version, there is *Karcūra*-कर्चूर instead of *Kāncanaka*.

काञ्चनक्षीरी KĀNCANAKṢĪRĪ

C. S. *Ci.* 13. 132; 10. 11.

S. S. *Su.* 11. 13; *Ci.* 8. 40.

A. H. *Ci.* 15. 22.

See synonym-स्वर्णक्षीरी.

काण KĀṆA

S. S. *U.* 60. 48.

A. H. *U.* 5. 3.

Kāṇa and *Vikāṇikā*-विकाणिका occur only once both in S. S. and A. H. in an identical *Yoga*. They have been identified with *Kākoli Dvaya*-काकोली द्वय or through a change of version they have been replaced by *Tiktā*-तिक्ता and *Viṣṇikā*-विषाणिका. It is just possible that whatever be the names, they are entirely different drugs which are useful in mental troubles but which have now been forgotten.

See-विकाणिका.

काण्ड KĀṆḌA

A. H. *U.* 38. 16.

It has been used for the stem of *Śara*-शर.

काण्डीर KĀṆḌĪRA

C. S. *Ci.* 3. 266; *Ka.* 1. 28.

See-गण्डीर.

काण्डेक्षु KĀṆḌEKṢU

C. S. *Su.* 4. 20; 25. 49; *Vi.* 8. 143; *Ci.* 2-1. 24; *Si.* 10. 32.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 75; 45. 150, 154.

A variety of cane sugar (इक्षु) called *Kāṭhagannā*-काठगन्ना or *Kāṣṭhekṣu*-काष्ठेक्षु.

कादम्ब KĀDAMBA

S. S. *Ka.* 2. 5.

A kind of flower poison (पुष्प विष).

कान्ता KĀNTĀ

A. H. *Sa.* 2. 4; *U.* 22. 12; 37. 86 (कान्तापुष्प).

See-प्रियङ्गु.

कान्तार KĀNTĀRA

S. S. *Su.* 45. 150, 154.

A. H. *Su.* 5. 46.

A variety of cane sugar (इष्ट) known as *Ketārā*-केतारा or *Tetārā*-तेतारा.

कामात्ता KĀMĀTTĀ

A. H. *Su.* 7. 35, 36.

See synonym-काकमाची.

काम्बोजिका KĀMBOJIKĀ,

काम्बोजी KĀMBOJĪ

S. S. *Sl.* 19. 42.

A. H. *U.* 34. 2 (श्वेत).

Kāmboji, is considered a synonym of *Māṣaparnī*-माषपर्णी, so at both places either *Śvetā*-श्वेता and *Kāmboji*-काम्बोजी are considered two separate substances or according to some *Śvetā-kāmboji*-श्वेतकाम्बोजी is taken to be a single drug called *Kūvikā*-कूविका (Dalhana), *Śītapāki*-शीतपाकी (*Guñjā*-गुञ्जा) or *Śikhāṇḍikā*-शिखण्डिका (*Yuthikā*-यूथिका).

कायस्था KĀYASTHĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 9. 52, 63; 10. 44, 46; 17. 140; 26. 82.

A. H. *Ci.* 4. 51; 6. 28; *U.* 2. 53; 6. 36.

Kāyasthā and *Vayasthā*-वयस्था usually are used together and appear to be useful in insanity (उन्माद), epilepsy (अपस्मार), dyspnea (श्वास) and hiccough (हिका). *Kāyasthā* has been considered to be one or other out of *Haritaki*-हरीतकी, *Āmalaka*-आमलक, *Elā*-एला, *Tulasi*-तुलसी or *Sinduvāra*-सिन्दुवार.

कारवी KĀRAVĪ

C. S. *Su.* 27. 302; *Ci.* 12. 58; 13. 124; 14. 73, 90, 103; 24. 180; 26. 217.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 230.

A. H. *Ci.* 8. 46, 50; 14. 18; 15. 14; 17. 20.

It is usually considered to be *Carum carvi* Linn. or *C. bulbocastanum* Kock., but it appears that it has been used as a name for other Umbelliferous aromatic fruits such as *Yavāni*-

यवानी, *Ajmodā*-अजमोदा and *Śatapuṣpā*-शतपुष्पा etc. as well. *Kāravi* in C. S. Ci. 24. 180 has been taken to be a type of grape (द्राक्षा विशेष), *Gostanikā*-गोस्तनिका. Here *Kāravi Rāga* may be a preparation of *Karavi*-करवी.

See-करवी.

कारवेल्ल *KĀRAVELLA*,

कारवेल्लक *KĀRAVELLAKA*

S. S. *Su.* 19. 33; 42. 18; 46. 269; *Ci.* 5. 12; *U.* 17. 51.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 76, 80; 29. 35; *Ci.* 1. 75, 96.

See synonym-कारवेल्लिका.

कारवेल्लिका *KĀRAVELLIKĀ*

Momordica charantia Linn.; *Karelā*-करेला or *Kareli*-करेली H. C. S. *Vi.* 8. 150.

S. S. *Su.* 39. 5; 44. 4.

Both *Kāravellaka* and *Kāravellikā* are the same but they may be its different varieties.

See-सुषवी.

कार्पास *KĀRPĀSA*

Gossypium barbadens Linn. (or *G. herbaceum* Linn.); *Kapūsa*-कपास, *Manayān*-मनवाई H.

C. S. *Su.* 15. 6; *Ci.* 18. 74 (अस्थि); 19. 99; 26. 68 (मूल); 28. 134 (अस्थि).

S. S. *U.* 47. 34 (Va.) (कार्पासिनी or कार्पासमूल); 48. 27.

A. H. *Su.* 25. 34; 29. 58; *U.* 3. 56; 5. 18 (मूल).

कार्पासिनी *KĀRPĀSINĪ*

S. S. *U.* 47. 34.

See-कार्पासी.

कार्पासी *KĀRPĀSĪ*

C. S. *Ci.* 7. 95 (पुष्प).

S. S. *Su.* 39. 6; *U.* 21. 43.

A. H. *Ci.* 9. 24; 19. 63; *U.* 2. 42.

Kārpāsī or *Kārpāsini* have been described by Ḍalhaṇa as one resembling cotton plant and known as *Vanakapūsa*-वनकपास. Two plant species i.e. (1) *Thespesia lampas* Dalz. & Gibs and (2) *Hibiscus cancellatus* Roxb., are popularly called *Vanakapūsa*. The root and seed of the former are reported to be useful in gonorrhoea and syphilis and the latter is called, by

tribal people in Bihar, *Pisakā kāndā*-पिसका कान्दा or *Bhedavā Kāndā*-भेदवा कान्दा and in Mirjapur (U. P.) it is called *Balarāja*-बलराज. It has a soft fleshy root considered useful in cough and is a reputed tonic. It has the possibility of being the *Bhāradvāji*-भारद्वाजी, *Tuṇḍikeri*-तुण्डिकेरी or *Picuka*-पिचुक of the texts.

कामुका KĀRMUKĀ

A. H. Su. 15. 30.

It is mentioned in *Surasādi Gaṇa* of Vāgbhaṭa. *Viṣamuṣṭi*-विषमुष्टि may be the corresponding name in the nearly identical *Gaṇa* of Suśruta. Both the names are, however, said to be used for several drugs.

कालक KĀLAKA

S. S. Su. 20. 4.

Some variety of an unidentified food grain.

कालकूट KĀLAKŪṬA

C. S. Ci. 23. 10.

S. S. Ka. 2. 5.

One of the vegetable poisons.

कालङ्कतक KĀLAṆKATAKA

C. S. Ka. 1. 28; Si. 10. 32.

See-कालङ्कृत.

कालङ्कृत KĀLAṆKṚTA

C. S. Vi. 8. 143.

Kālaṅkataka and this appear to be the same. They are usually identified with *Kāsamarda*-कासमर्द (*Cassia* sp.), but they are mentioned side by side with the group of grass drugs (*tuṇvarg*) and also separately with *Kāsamarda* (C. S. Ka. 1. 28). It is probable that both the names apply to some plant of the grass family.

कालमालक KĀLAMĀLAKA,

कालमल्लिका KĀLAMALLIKĀ

C. S. Ni. 2. 2; Vi. 7. 17, 22; 8. 149, 158; Ci. 3. 266; Ka. 1. 28.

S. S. Su. 38. 18; 46. 221.

A. H. Su. 15. 30; U. 35. 25 (कालमल्लिका or काकमल्लिका).

Ḍalhaṇa has identified it with *Kṛṣṇamallikā*-कृष्णमल्लिका or *Barbarikā*-बर्बरिका. It is one of the several aromatic plants

usually mentioned together and belonging to the *Surasādī* *Gaṇa*-सुरसादि गण.

कालमुष्कक KĀLAMUṢKAKA

A. H. *Su.* 30. 8.

See-मुष्कक (मोक्षक).

कालशाक KĀLĀŚĀKA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 89; *Ci.* 13. 180.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 272; *Sa.* 10. 30.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 97; *Ci.* 15. 82.

It is possibly some *Corchorus* species (*C. capsularis* Linn.).

See-चम्बु.

कालस्कन्ध KĀLASKANDHA

S. S. *Su.* 38. 12.

It is mentioned in *Sālasārādī Gaṇa* of *Suśruta* and may be any one of विट्खदिर, तिन्दुक भेद or तमाल.

काला KĀLĀ

S. S. *Ci.* 3. 257; 28. 159.

S. S. *Su.* 36. 6; *Ci.* 8. 30; 17. 14; 18. 13, 45; *U.* 58. 58.

A. H. *Ci.* 14. 13; 17. 37; *U.* 22. 67; 25. 61.

It may be a name given to several drugs. *Ḍalhana* has identified it mostly with *Himsrā*-हिंसा (*Capparis* sp.). In some places *Kṛṣṇa Sārīvā*-कृष्ण सारिवा may be more appropriate.

कालागुरु KĀLĀGURU

S. S. *U.* 39. 270.

See-भगुरु.

कालानुसारिणी KĀLĀNUSĀRINĪ,

कालानुसारिवा KĀLĀNUSĀRIVĀ,

कालानुसारी KĀLĀNUSĀRĪ,

कालानुसार्य KĀLĀNUSĀRYA

C. S. *Ci.* 3. 257; 4. 102; 26. 241.

S. S. *Su.* 36. 27; *Ci.* 2. 68; 3. 60; 15. 31; 17. 15; 20. 54; 22. 69; *Ka.* 5. 65; 6. 17; *U.* 17. 17, 18; 18. 91, 101; 58. 62.

A. H. *Sa.* 2. 49; *U.* 13. 87; 26. 26; 27. 40; 39. 155.

This like *Kālā*-काला has been accepted as a synonym of several drugs such as *Tagara*-तगर, *Kṛṣṇa sārīvā*-कृष्ण सारिवा and *Śaileya*-शैलेय etc. It is just a possibility that as the name, *Kṛṣṇa sārīvā* has not been mentioned in the *Yogas*, the same

may have been used by these names except *Kālānusārya* which is probably a synonym of *Tagara*.

कालिका KĀLIKĀ

S. S. U. 51. 23.

See synonym-कालेयक.

कालिङ्ग KĀLIṄGA

A. H. Su. 6. 87, 89; 15. 19.

See-कालिन्द.

कालिन्द KĀLINDA,

कालिन्दक KĀLINDAKA

S. S. Su. 9. 4; 42. 18; 46. 211, 214.

Kālinda and *Kāliṅga* refer to *Citrullus vulgaris* Schrad; *Tarabūja*-तरबूज H.; Water melon E.

कालीय KĀLĪYA,

कालीयक KĀLĪYAKA,

कालीयाख्य KĀLĪYĀKHYA,

कालेयक KĀLEYAKA

Coscinium fenestratum (Gaertn.) Colebr.; *Maramaṅjalū*-मरमञ्जलू (South).

Synonym : पीतचन्दन.

C. S. Su. 3. 25; Vi. 6. 16; Ci. 3. 257; 4. 72; 6. 30; 16. 53; 21. 73; 24. 158; 25. 115; 26. 232; 29. 110; 30. 88.

S. S. Su. 38. 12; 39. 9; Ci. 20. 35; 25. 39; 37. 36; Ka. 1. 54; 6. 15; U. 12. 7; 44. 31; 45. 39.

A. H. Su. 22. 20; Ci. 12. 8; U. 16. 4; 25. 61; 32. 23, 27, 31; 37. 86.

Kālīya and the other allied names refer to this South Indian plant with constituents and properties more or less similar to the *Berberis* (*Dāruharidrā*-दारुहरिद्रा) of North so much so that it has since long been accepted as a substitute for it. The drug was formerly exported from Ceylon and known in the world market as Ceylon Calumba and used as a substitute of true foreign Calumba. The name *Kalambaka*-कलम्बक found in some Nighaṇṭus has, it seems its origin in the above fact. Ḍaḥṇa has described it as similar to *Berberis* (दारुहरिद्रा-नुकरी द्रव्य) or to *Pitacandana*-पीतचन्दन.

काश KĀŚA

Saccharum spontaneum Linn.; *Kāsa*-कास H.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 26; 4. 17, 35; *Vi.* 8. 146, 151; *Sa.* 8. 41, 48; *Ci.* 1-1. 42; 3. 257; 4. 102; 10. 28; 14. 215, 225; 22. 43; 26. 49, 72; *Si.* 7. 29; 9. 13.

S. S. *Su.* 6. 37; 38. 10, 75; 39. 4; *Ci.* 7. 9.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 171; 15. 24; 22. 11; *Ci.* 6. 71; 8. 125; 11. 22; 13. 42; *U.* 7. 28; 40. 12.

काशकृत KĀŚAKṚTA

Synonym : कोशकार.

S. S. *Su.* 45. 150, 152.

It is one of the varieties of cane sugar (इड्ड).

काश्मरी KĀŚMARĪ,

काश्मर्य KĀŚMARYA,

काश्मर्यफल KĀŚMARYAPHALA

Gmelina arborea Linn.; *Gambhāra*-गम्हार, *Khamhāra*-खम्हार, and *Kāsamara*-कासमर H.

Synonyms : सदाभद्रा and श्रीपर्णी.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 10, 13; 4. 24, 38, 41; 13. 65; 15. 6; 25. 39, 49; 27. 132; *Vi.* 8. 144, 146; *Sa.* 8. 41; *Ci.* 1-1. 42, 60; 3. 205; 252, 257, 266; 4. 38 (पुष्प); 10. 27; 11. 43; 12. 31, 65; 14. 202; 16. 55; 18. 38, 82, 162; 19. 81; 23. 195; 26. 166, 270 (पुष्प); 28. 94, 120; 29. 58, 63, 75, 84, 96, 97, 104, 115, 120; 30. 51, 99; *Ka.* 7. 19; *Si.* 3. 51; 6. 82; 7. 12, 27; 10. 18, 37, 40; 12. 30, 36.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 38, 68; 42. 18; 43. 6; 44. 20; 45. 121; 46. 182, 184; *Ci.* 1. 112; 5. 8, 12; 11. 8; 25. 32; 27. 8; 34. 13; 37. 27; 38. 54; *Ka.* 6. 18; *Sa.* 10. 61; *U.* 10. 12; 17. 15; 18. 35; 39. 171; 177, 181, 196; 40. 82; 42. 71; 45. 15; 46. 15; 47. 34.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 119, 122, 167; 10. 24; 15. 11; *Sa.* 2. 56; *Ci.* 1. 55, 68; 3. 26, 102, 122, 162; 5. 4; 7. 101; 9. 85; 16. 6; 21. 22; *Ka.* 2. 8; 3. 37; *U.* 7. 26; 24. 51; 34. 28.

It may be noted that the name *Kāsamara*-कासमर prevalent among the tribal people of Bihar is only the distorted form of *Kāśmarya* and the name *Gambhāri*-गम्भारी now most widely used by Vaidyas and found even in later literature is only an improved form of the tribal name *Kāsamara*. Here is an example of how hereditary names popular among the

tribal people can help in the identification of old text names and the plant species for which they were used by the ancients. It is funny to find that some of the recent writers and commentators have attempted to associate *Kāsmarī* or *Kāsmarya* with *Kāsmira* and suggested the use of grapes in place of *Kāsmarya* (fruit), not because of their similarity in their medicinal properties but because of the wrong etymological relation.

काश्मीरज KĀSMĪRAJA

A. H. U. 37. 44.

See synonym-कुङ्कुम.

काष्ठगोधा KĀṢṬHAGODHĀ

C. S. Ci. 1-4. 6.

It is one of the Divine drugs used as *Droṇi Prāveśika Rasāyana* and has been described as similar to *Godhā* (a lizard) (काष्ठगोधा नामौषधिर्गोधाकारा). It may be the same as *Godhāpadī*-गोधापदी mentioned in commentaries. Some identify *Godhāpadī* with *Cayratia pedata* (Wall.) Gagnep. A search for it among the ferns may also be made.

काष्ठालुक KĀṢṬHĀLUKA

S. S. Su. 46. 298.

It is one of the *Āluka Kandas* which have been identified with different kinds of *Dioscorea* tubers.

कासघ्न KĀSAGHNA

A. H. Ci. 3. 23, 49; 4. 20.

See synonym-कासमर्द.

कासमर्द KĀSAMARDA

Cassia occidentalis Linn.; *Kasaundi*-कसौंदी H.

Synonym : कासघ्न.

C. S. Ci. 17. 98; 18. 116, 160, 162; 30. 51; Ka. 1. 28; 4. 16.

S. S. Su. 38. 18; 46. 221, 236; Ci. 1. 7; 40. 4; U. 53. 10.

A. H. Su. 6. 100; 15. 30; Ci. 3. 43, 58, 162; 5. 36; Ka. 1. 39; U. 34. 28.

किंशुक KIMŚUKA

C. S. Ci. 1-3. 15, 33; 6. 31; 26. 256; 29. 110; Si. 10. 30.

S. S. Su. 6. 28; 29. 64; 46. 197, 288; Ka. 7. 13; U. 10. 9.

A. H. Ci. 17. 25; U. 11. 22; 22. 35; 25. 8; 39. 97.

See synonym-पलाश.

किणिही KINIHĪ

Albizzia procera (Roxb.) Benth.; *Sapheda* (Śveta) *Sirisa*-सफेद (श्वेत) सिरीस H., *Kinai*-किनई M.

C. S. Su. 4. 15; 25. 49; Vi. 7. 22.

S. S. Su. 39. 5, 7; Ci. 5. 7; 22. 54; Ka. 2. 45; 5. 69, 75; 8. 108; U. 17. 42; 24. 33; 54. 24; 61. 23.

A. H. Ci. 20. 26; U. 5. 16; 35. 21; 36. 60.

Kinihi has long been confused with such drug plants as *Apāmārga*-अपामार्ग, *Śvetasyandā*-श्वेतस्यन्दा and *Kaṭabhi*-कटभी. But the local name *Kinihi* prevalent in some parts of India for *Albizzia procera* helped to attract notice as possible source of *Kinihi* and now it has been accepted as such. *Kaṭabhi*-कटभी was suggested by Ḍalhaṇa to be its synonym but *Kaṭabhi* too was not identified. It is true that *Apāmārga* etc. could serve at least as partial substitute for *Kinihi*, but such herbaceous plants could surely be not included in the *Sārā-savayoni*-सारासवयोनि plants of Caraka whose heartwoods are used in the preparations. Moreover, the alexipharmic (विषघ्न) and anthelmintic (कृमिघ्न) properties of both *Śiriṣa*-शिरिष and *Kinihi* and simultaneous use of both in some preparations suggested close phylogenetic affinity between *Śiriṣa*, *Kinihi* and *Kaṭabhi*. Simultaneous use of *Kinihi* with *Mayūraka*-मयूरक (*Apāmārga*) and *Girikarṇikā*-गिरिकर्णिका (*Śvetasyandā*) as separate entities in certain contexts (S. S. Ci. 5. 7 and S. S. Su. 39. 7) overrule its identity with either of these two.

See-कटभी.

किरात KIRĀTA,

किराततित्त KIRĀTATIKTA,

किराततित्तक KIRĀTATIKTAKA

Swertia chirata Buch.-Ham.; *Cirāyatā*-चिरायता H.

Synonyms : तित्तक and भूनिम्ब.

C. S. Su. 4. 18, 29; Vi. 7. 22; 8. 150; Sa. 8. 87; Ci. 3. 198, 201, 211 (किरात), 342; 4. 37, 44, 73; 6. 40; 7. 140, 145; 8. 107; 14. 186, 196; 15. 127, 137; 19. 54, 59; 21. 54; 30. 259, 264.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 5; 45. 120; 46. 262, 270; *Ci.* 9. 9; 31. 5; *U.* 11. 15; 39. 197, 242; 44. 25.

A. H. *Ci.* 1. 50; 8. 102; 9. 62; 10. 44; 19. 9; *U.* 22. 81.

The substitution of this by other species of *Swertia* and by *Andrographis paniculata* Nees. (*Kālamegha*-कालमेघ) is generally practiced to such an extent that they are being passed on in the drug market under the names of *Cirāyatā* and *Bhūnimba*.

किलिम KILIMA

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 149; *Sa.* 8. 59, 70; *Ka.* 7. 14.

See synonym : देवदारु.

कोटशत्रु KĪTASĀTRU

S. S. *U.* 12. 44.

See synonym : विडङ्ग.

कीटारि KĪTĀRI

S. S. *Ci.* 2. 91.

See synonym : विडङ्ग.

कुक्कुटा KUKKUṬĀ,

कुक्कुटी KUKKUṬĪ

S. S. *U.* 29. 7; 33. 7; 60. 48.

A. H. *U.* 5. 3.

This has limited but espezialized uses as *Rakṣoghna*-रक्षोघ्न, alexipharmic (विषघ्न) and in mental complaints. It has been also described in *Aṣṭāṅga Saṁgraha U.* 49. 142-150. The description given by *Dalhaṇa*¹ and that given in *A. Saṁgraha*² bring out the following morphological hints :— (1) The plant has a tuber slightly bitter, mucilaginous, egg like in appearance and composed of different parts. (2) The flowers have different shades of colour and are irregularly shaped like the body of hen. (3) The leaves are like those of *Kharjūra*-खजूर. A plant combining all these characters may be looked for in the vast plant kingdom but it is also possible

1. (क) कुक्कुटीशरीरवत् कुसुमचित्रा वल्लीः स्फटिकरचितकुक्कुटाण्डसदृशकन्दा, or (ख) कुक्कुटा कुक्कुटशिम्बी, or (ग) कुक्कुटसदृशकन्दा महौषधिः ।

2. कुक्कुटाण्डनिभैः कन्दैः किञ्चित्कटुक पिच्छलैः ।

रिन्धैः मरकतच्छायैः खजूर सदृशच्छदैः ॥

that the characters of different plants conceived by different authors might have been combined later on in the above descriptions. If so, traditional names resembling *Kukkuṭi* and still prevalent among the common folk and agreeing only partly with the description may not be left out of consideration. Thus, *Khukhuḍi*-खुखुडी of Kedarnath, a *Polygonum* species (*P. affine* Don.) and *Noniyābhūtakeśa*-नोनियाभूतकेश (*Fritillaria roylei* Hook.) deserve consideration.

कुक्कुटाण्डक KUKKUṬĀṆḌAKA

S. S. *Su.* 46. 12.

A variety of rice maturing in rainy season (*Vrihi*-व्रीहि)

कुङ्कुम KUṆKUMA

Crocus sativus Linn.; *Kesara*-केसर H.

Synonyms : कारमीरज, बाह्यिक, रुधिर and संकोच.

C. S. *Ci.* 23. 53, 77, 189; 26. 51; 28. 151, 160; 29. 112.

S. S. *Su.* 28. 13; 38. 24; 46. 287; *Ci.* 4. 24; *Ka.* 6. 22; 7. 33. 8. 49; *U.* 12. 13; 39. 244, 274; 55. 25; 58. 31.

A. H. *Su.* 3. 11, 15, 20; 15. 43; 21. 15; *Ci.* 1. 137; 7. 18; 11. 7; 21. 77; *U.* 5. 19; 11. 12; 13. 23, 82; 22. 84; 24. 7; 27. 38; 32. 27, 29, 31; 35. 25; 37. 74; 38. 18.

Besides this which may be called *Tṛṇa* (grass) *Kuṇkuma*-वृणकुङ्कुम, there is also a *Vṛkṣa* (tree) *Kuṇkuma*-वृक्षकुङ्कुम in which the basal part of the stem is covered by a layer of saffron-coloured part which is entirely a fungal tissue. This small tree identified as *Euonymus tingens* Wall., is widely known by the name of *Kuṇkuma* or other similar names. It appears that as regards the uses of real *Kuṇkuma* in eye diseases, this can serve as a substitute. *Suśruta* has also used it under the name of *Bimbiloṭa*-बिम्बिलोट or *Bhilliloṭa*-भिल्लिलोट.

See-भिल्लिलोट.

कुचन्दन KUCANDANA

C. S. *Ci.* 4. 103.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 12, 33, 39, 45; 39. 7; *U.* 48. 24.

A. H. *Ci.* 2. 16; 8. 102; 21. 65; *U.* 13. 45.

Three kinds of *Candana*-चन्दन are accepted under this name i.e. (1) *Raktā Candana*-रक्तचन्दन, (2) *Pattaṅga*-पत्तङ्ग and

(3) *Pita Candana*-पीतचन्दन. In C. S. Ci. 4. 103 *Lohitacandana*-लोहित चन्दन and *Kucandana* have been treated as separate and again in S. S. Ci. 25. 38-40 *Pattaṅga*, *Kāliya* (*Pitacandana*), *Raktacandana* and *Śvetacandana* have been mentioned as separate entities. It is therefore clear that *Kucandana* is not *Rakta candana* but it is one of the two, *Pattaṅga* or *Kāliyaka* and any one of the two can be accepted as *Kucandana*.

See-कालीयक and पत्तङ्ग.

कुचेला KUCELĀ

C. S. Su. 27. 93.

A. H. Su. 6. 77.

It is considered to be a variety of *Paṭhā*-पाठा.

See-पाठा.

कुञ्जिका KUṆCIKĀ

C. S. Su. 27. 302; Ci. 14. 73; 15. 107; 30. 53, 55.

This may be the same as *Upakuñcikā*-उपकुञ्जिका or *Kṛṣṇajiraka* or *Methi*. *Methi*, (seeds of *Trigonella foenum graecum* Linn.) is usually used with *Upakuñcikā* (*Kalaunji*-कलौजी) as one of the important spices and the plant as pot herb (शाक).

कुटज KUṬAJA

C. S. Su. 1. 82-83 (फल); 2. 6; 3. 13 (बीज), 14 (त्वक्); 4. 12, 14; 25. 39 (त्वक्); Vi. 7. 17, 22; 8. 143 (फल), 150; Sa. 8. 54, 70; Ci. 3. 257; 6. 34; 7. 42, 46, 55, 93, 101, 108, 112, 128, 152, 157; 8. 107, 110; 10. 17; 14. 185, 187, 188, 197; 15. 105, 138; 16. 86, 122; 19. 86, 87, 115; 23. 187, 205; 25. 86; 26. 56; 30. 99; Ka. 1. 5; 2. 8; 5. 3-12; 7. 54; Si. 3. 54; 11. 7, 11; 12. 27, 39, 53.

S. S. Su. 6. 33; 11. 11; 38. 5, 27, 31, 64; 39. 3; 43. 5; 46. 284; Ci. 4. 32; 6. 13; 9. 10, 35, 58, 59; 11. 7, 8; 12. 9; 14. 11; 22. 74; 23. 15; 25. 22; 31. 5; 38. 93; Ka. 6. 3; 8. 108; U. 39. 186; 40. 39, 41, 61, 62, 64, 90, 93, 153; 42. 129.

A. H. Su. 15. 1, 3, 35; Ci. 3. 134; 5. 16; 8. 33, 102, 103, 104, 108, 110, 114, 117, 128; 9. 57, 77; 10. 13, 34, 40; 11. 12; 12. 42; 13. 35; 16. 23; 19. 37, 61, 62, 91; Ka. 1. 44, 45; 2. 24; 4. 17; U. 7. 19; 13. 8; 18. 49; 22. 68; 37. 36; 40. 49.

Two kinds of *Kuṭaja*, male and female have been recognised and the synonyms mentioned here include those for both the source plants and their seeds (*Phala* or *Bija*). *Dalhana* has differentiated between the two kinds as follows.¹ The male variety is that which has larger fruits, white flowers and smooth leaves and the female variety has small fruit-stalk and the flowers are blackish brownish.

Holarrhena antidysenterica Wall., and *Wrightia tinctoria* R. Br. (or *W. tomentosa* Roem. & Schult.) are taken to be the two kinds referred to above. The bark of the former and seeds of both are generally collected for the market. The seeds known as *Indrayava*-इन्द्रयव from the two are differentiated as bitter (*Kaṣṭhā*-कड़वा) *Indrayava* and sweet (*Mithā*) *Indrayava*. On the basis of the general appearance of foliage etc. of the species they may also be called black (*Kṛṣṇa*) and white (*Śveta*) varieties. On a comparison of the shape of the fruits of *W. tomentosa* (two foliicles subcylindrical and connate through out), *W. tinctoria* (two foliicles cohering at their tips only) and *H. antidysenterica* (two foliicles distinct), the first two species may also be called male and female varieties of *Śveta Kuṭaja*.

See synonyms-इन्द्रबीज, इन्द्रयव, इन्द्रवृक्ष, इन्द्राह्न, इन्द्राह्नय, कलिङ्ग, कलिङ्गयव, शक्र and शक्राह्न.

कुटन्नट KUṬANNAṬA

C. S. *Ci.* 15. 125; 18. 72; 24. 158; *Sl.* 10. 22.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 14; *Ci.* 20. 24; 22. 53; *Ka.* 5. 66; 6. 17; *U.* 11. 5; 36. 4.

A. H. *Ci.* 10. 41; *U.* 2. 42; 22. 49; 35. 39.

Kuṭannaṭa according to the commentators appears to be a synonym for (i) *Plava*-प्लव, (ii) *Tagara*-तगर, or (iii) *Śyonāka*-श्योनाक. The last two especially *Tagara* may have been used as substitutes but *Plava* called *Kevaṭi mothā*-कैवटीमोथा (*Kaivartī musta*-कैवर्ती मुस्त) as described in the *Nighaṇṭus* agrees more with it in uses.

1. द्विविधो हि कुटजः, बृहत्फलश्चेत्तपुष्पः स्निग्धपत्रः पुमान्, अणुफलवृन्ता श्यावारुणपुष्पा स्त्री । (S. S. *Su.* 11. 11)

See-प्लव and वन्य.

कुटरणा KUTARANĀ

A. H. Su. 15. 45.

See synonym-त्रिवृता.

कुटिल KUTILA

A. H. U. 24. 8.

See synonym-तगर.

कुटिञ्जर KUTINJARA

A. H. Su. 6. 93.

See-कटिञ्जर.

कुठेर KUTHERA,

कुठेरक KUTHERAKA

C. S. Su. 2. 3; 27. 99; Ni. 2. 2; Vi. 7. 17, 22; 8. 149, 158;
Ci. 3. 266; 27. 52; Ka. 1. 28.

S. S. Su. 38. 18; 46. 221.

A. H. Su. 6. 106; 10. 31; U. 22. 74.

This is one of the drugs mentioned in *Surasādi Gaṇa*, 8 or 9 of which are usually called *Tulasī*-तुलसी varieties. They appear to be different species of the family Labiatae and are mentioned and used for the same purpose and in the same contexts usually. It seems difficult to specify them individually. Ḍalhaṇa has identified *Kuṭheraka* with *Barbarikā*-बर्बरिका which is an *Ocimum* species. Similar to this but smaller in size is *Arjaka*-अर्जक which may be identified with *Orthosiphon* species (*O. pallidus* Royle) and which may have been called *Śveta Kuṭheraka*-श्वेत कुठेरक. *Surasādi Gaṇa* has also been called *Kuṭherādi Gaṇa* by Vāgbhaṭa.

See synonym-अर्जक.

कुणञ्जर KUNAÑJARA

C. S. Su. 27. 96.

Kaṭhiñjara, *Kuṭiñjara*, or *Kuṇañjara* all refer to the same plant *Digera muricata* (Linn.) Mart.

See-कटिञ्जर.

कुतुम्बक KUTUMBAKA

C. S. Su. 27. 96.

S. S. Su. 46. 274 (Va. कुरुवक).

A. H. Su. 6. 93.

Kutumbaka has been identified with *Droṇapuṣpi*-द्रोणपुष्पी which is supposed to be *Leucas* species called *Gumā*-गुमा. In all the three texts it has been mentioned as *Sitavīrya* and *Madhura Rasa* and included in the group of vegetables which are given as soups. *Leucas* may better be classed among the *Kaṭu Rasa* and *Uṣṇa Vīrya* drugs of the *Surasādi Gaṇa*. It is thus felt that real *Droṇapuṣpi* may belong to some plant of the family *Araceae* where the inflorescence is of spadix type comparable to the shape of a *Droṇa* or *Droṇi* (an oval vessel used for holding water).

कुत्सिताम्ब KUTSITĀMBA

A. H. Su. 15. 26.

See synonym-कदम्ब.

कुन्तलिका KUNTALIKĀ

S. S. Su. 46. 274, 276.

See synonym-कुन्तली.

कुन्तली KUNTALĪ

A. H. Su. 6. 76.

It may be the same as *Kuntalikā* of Suśruta which according to Ḍaḥhaṇa is similar to *Cuccū* with large fruits (चुच्चू सदृश दीर्घफला) and may be a *Corchorus* species. Another alternative version has also been suggested where *Kumāḍikā*-कुनाडिका or *Gonāḍikā*-गोनाडिका have been substituted in place of *Kuntalikā* and which has been said to be found in the Northern Himalayan region.

Though this change of version has also been mentioned by us for *Kaṭhiṅjara*-कठिञ्जर it appears that this refers only to *Kuntalikā* and not to *Kaṭhiṅjara*. The confusion was due to a printing mistake in the Ḍaḥhaṇa's commentary and the correct form should be as given in the foot note. ¹

1. कठिञ्जरः कुरहञ्जनः 'कोलमुआ' इति लोके, कुन्तलिका चुच्चूसदृश दीर्घ-फला, कुनाडिकेति कचित्, तत्र कुनाडिका गोनाडिकः; कुरुण्टिका अम्लानसदृशपत्र-कुसुमा हरितपुष्पा, अग्रे कुनालिकाकुरुण्टिके उत्तरापथजे इत्याहुः,—Ḍaḥhaṇa on S. S. Su. 46. 274.

कुन्द KUNDA

Jasminum multiflorum Andr.; *Kunda*-कुन्द H.

S. S. U. 7. 30; 51. 37; 60. 35.

A. H. Su. 3. 30; 19. 72; U. 12. 17, 20.

कुन्दुरु KUNDURU,**कुन्दुरुक KUNDURUKA**

The gum of *Boswellia serrata* Roxb., (शल्लकी चोप:-
Dalhaṇa).

C. S. Ci. 26. 64; 28. 151.

S. S. Su. 38. 23.

A. H. Su. 21. 15; Ci. 21. 73.

In A. H. Su. 21. 15 both *Śallakī*-शल्लकी and *Kunduruka* have been mentioned. It may mean that both bark and gum of *Śallakī* or both indigenous and foreign (imported) varieties of gum are intended.

See-खपुर and शल्लकी.

कुबेराक्षी KUBERĀKṢĪ

S. S. Su. 39. 6; U. 35. 3.

It is considered to be a synonym for (1) *Śvetamokṣaka*-श्वेतमोक्षक (*Schrebera swietenoides* Roxb.) or (2) *Latākarañja*-लताकरञ्ज (*Caesalpinia crista* Linn.).

See-करञ्ज and मोक्षक.

कुब्जक KUBJAKA

S. S. Ci. 7. 6; U. 17. 8.

A species of Rose called *Rosa moschata* Herrm., *Kūjā*-कूजा H.

कुमारजीव KUMĀRAJĪVA

C. S. Su. 27. 98.

Used as a vegetable but not identified.

कुमुद KUMUDA

Nymphaea alba Linn.; *Koñi*-कोंई H.

C. S. Su. 4. 34; 15. 13; 25. 39, 49; 27. 115; Vi. 6. 16; Sa. 8. 34; Ci. 3. 257; 24. 156; 29. 127.

S. S. Su. 6. 34; 13. 13; 38. 51; 39. 7; 46. 285, 308; Sa. 3. 34; Ci. 17. 10; Ka. 6. 20 (Va.); U. 12. 13; 18. 35; 40. 121.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 91; 22. 20; *Sa.* 2. 3; *U.* 12. 17, 20.

White flowered variety of *Nymphaea* (*Śvetotpala*-श्वेतोत्पल) should be called *Kumuda*.

See-उत्पल.

कुमुदघ्नी KUMUDAGHNI

S. S. *Ka.* 2. 5.

One of the latex poisons (क्षीरविष).

कुमुद्वती KUMUDVATĪ

S. S. *Ka.* 2. 5.

One of the fruit poisons (फलविष).

कुम्भ KUMBHA

A. H. *Su.* 15. 2; *Cl.* 8. 151; 13. 6; 14. 18, 36; 15. 10, 105; 16. 43; 17. 3; 19. 19, 31; *Ka.* 2. 48; *U.* 7. 21; 13. 69; 20. 24, 28. 34.

'*Kumbha*' has been used only by *Vāgbhaṭa* and usually with another drug *Nikumbha*-निकुम्भ. *Kumbha* has often been accepted as *Dantī*-दन्ती and sometimes as *Trivṛt*-त्रिवृत्. In C. S. *Sl.* 11. 31-32 *Nikumbha* and *Trivṛt* have been used but in the identical *Yoga* in *Aṣṭāṅga Saṁgraha*, *Trivṛt* has been replaced by *Kumbha*. In A. H. *Su.* 15. 2 main purgative drugs have been mentioned where *Trivṛt* has been apparently left out, but *Kumbha* and *Nikumbha* are included. Here also *Kumbha* appears to indicate *Trivṛt*.

See-त्रिवृत् and दन्ती.

कुम्भयोनि KUMBHAYONI

A. H. *U.* 13. 90.

See synonym-अगरस्य.

कुम्भि KUMBHI,

कुम्भिका KUMBHIKĀ,

कुम्भी KUMBHĪ,

कुम्भीक KUMBHĪKA

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 151.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 45; *Cl.* 17. 27; *U.* 32. 7; 40. 154; 59. 17.

A. H. *U.* 8. 6.

Kumbhi is the popular name of a tree identified as *Careya arborea* Roxb. Ḍalhaṇa in his comments on *Kumbhika* in S. S. U. 32. 7 has named it as *Vāriparṇi*-वारिपर्णी which is commonly known as *Jalakumbhi*-जलकुम्भी (*Pistia stratiotes* Linn.) but in other places he has described *Kumbhi* as a tree, the bark of which is curved and suitable (used) as cloth. ¹

In S. S. Ci. 17. 27, its young fruits (*Śalātu*-शलाटु) have been used. It is interesting to know that the bark of *Kumbhi* is used by a sect of saints (*Sādhus*) to cover their bodies and on account of this the sect is known as *Kumbhapaṭiā*-कुम्भपटिआ. *Kumbhi* has, it seems, also been used as a substitute for *Pāṭalā*-पाटला and *Kaṭphala*-कटफल and therefore others have confused it with them also. It therefore appears that the names *Kumbhi*-कुम्भी and *Kumbhika*-कुम्भीक refer only to *Careya arborea* Roxb., and *Kumbhikā*-कुम्भिका and *Kumbhikā*-कुम्भीका to *Jalakumbhi*-जलकुम्भी.

कुरण्टक KURANṬAKA,

कुरुण्टक KURUṆṬAKA

C. S. Ci. 21. 87;

S. S. Su. 38. 6; 46. 288.

A. H. Su. 6. 92; 15. 24 (कुरण्ट, Va. कुरुटक); Ci. 11. 23; 18. 15; U. 11. 22; 24. 35.

See-कुरण्टिका and सहचर.

कुरण्टिका KURANṬIKĀ,

कुरुण्टिका KURUṆṬIKĀ

Celosia argentea Linn.; *Siriyāri*-सिरियारी H.

S. S. Su. 38. 10; 46. 274; Ci. 7. 10.

Out of the two descriptions given by Ḍalhaṇa², the first one clearly refers to *Celosia* although the second one refers to a different plant. It should be noted that Vāgbhaṭa has used the names *Kuraṇṭaka*-कुरण्टक or *Kuraṇṭa*-कुरण्ट in the same

1. (क) कुम्भी स्थलकुम्भी यस्यास्त्वग्वक्राभवति, (ख) कुम्भीकः श्लक्ष्णस्वक्को-रोमशः कुम्भीनामावृक्षो यस्य त्वग्वक्राकारा भवति ।

2. (क) कृष्णसूक्ष्मफला 'सिरिवालिका' इति लोके, (ख) अम्लानसदृश-पत्रकुसुमा हरितपुष्पा, अन्ये कुनाडिकाकुरण्टिके उत्तरापथजे इत्याहुः ।

contexts where Suśruta has used *Kuraṇṭikā*-कुरण्टिका, and *Kuraṇṭaka*-कुरण्टक and *Dāsi-kuraṇṭaka*-दासी कुरण्टक of Suśruta have been identified by him with *Sahacara Dvaya*-सहचर द्वय. The popular name of *Celosia* in Mahārāṣṭra is *Kuraṇḍa*-कुरण्ड and the inclusion of all the three in the *Viratarvādi Gaṇa* of Suśruta and Vāgbhaṭa with similar properties and names have created this confusion.

See-कोरण्ट and शितिवार.

कुरवक KURAVAKA,

कुरुवक KURUVAKA

S. S. *Su.* 42. 18; 46. 8, 274 (Va.); *Ka.* 5. 86.

Kuruva is one of the varieties of rice (*Ṣaṣṭikadhānya*-षष्टिक धान्य, *Su.* 46. 8) but it is also considered to be one of the four varieties of *Saireyaka*-सैरेयक. Ḍalhaṇa calls it *Kaṇṭaselayākaḥ*-कण्टसेलयाकः or describes it as 'a smooth leaved and white flowered plant (*स्निग्धपत्रः सितकुसुमः स्वनामप्रसिद्धः*)'.

Kuravaka, on the other hand, has a very important place in the Sanskrit literature as one of the *Vṛkṣa Dohadas* of the poets which is believed to blossom by embrace by a fair sex. The question of the identification of *Saireyaka*, *Sahacara*-सहचर, and all its varieties has been discussed under *Saireyaka*.

See-सैरेयक.

कुरुविन्द KURUVINDA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 13.

S. S. *Su.* 37. 32; 46. 21; *U.* 15. 26.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 10.

It is either the name of a variety of rice (*Ṣaṣṭika Dhānya*-षष्टिक धान्य) or a kind of precious stone (*रत्न*).

कुरुटक KURŪṬAKA

See synonym-कुरण्टक.

कुलक KULAKA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 95; *Vi.* 8. 150; *Ci.* 3. 190; 17. 96; 23. 224; 26. 155; 27. 26, 32; 30. 73, 258.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 76; *Ci.* 4. 21.

Kulaka, treated as an important salutary vegetable (पथ्य शाक) by Caraka, is usually identified with *Paṭola* or a variety of it. Some consider it to be *Kāravellaka*-कारवेल्लक but it is found to be mentioned side by side with these fruit-vegetables of the Cucurbitaceae family. The name *Paṭola* is given to at least three species of *Trichosanthes* i.e. (1) *T. anguina* Linn., (2) *T. cucumerina* Linn., and (3) *T. dioica* Linn., and *Kulaka* may be any one of these.

कुलत्थ KULATTHA

Dolichos biflorus Linn.; *Kulathi*-कुलथी H.

C. S. *Su.* 2.11-13; 3. 17; 4. 22; 13. 84, 94; 14. 24; 15. 6; 17. 97; 21. 24; 24. 5; 25. 39; 26. 112; 27. 25; *Ni.* 2. 2 (2); 5. 7; *Sa.* 8, 59, 70, 86; *Ci.* 1-3. 61; 3. 188, 267; 5. 165; 8. 66, 67, 70; 12. 60, 68; 13. 116, 141; 14. 41, 93; 15. 82, 144; 16. 79, 83, 128; 17. 92, 93; 18. 42, 108, 115, 128, 157; 20. 22; 21. 18, 127; 24. 169; 26. 45, 81, 95, 155; 28. 109, 118, 121, 134, 139, 174; 29. 5, 103; 30. 87, 255, 261; *Ka.* 8. 13; *Si.* 3. 54, 64; 4. 4, 28, 38; 7. 10, 37, 50; 10. 19; 11. 33; 12. 31.

S. S. *Su.* 19. 16; 20. 8; 21. 21; 29. 38; 39. 7; 46. 37, 366, 372, 375; *Sa.* 2. 22; 10. 16; *Ci.* 2. 53; 5. 18; 6. 16; 7. 7; 8. 38; 9. 4; 11. 5; 12. 5; 13. 19; 14. 7; 15. 29; 16. 36; 17. 23; 18. 37; 31. 42; 33. 10; 37. 21; 38. 59, 67, 104; 40. 5; *Ka.* 5. 18, 53; 6. 31; *U.* 1. 27; 26. 4, 23; 31. 6; 39. 149; 41. 47; 42. 34, 44, 54, 93; 43. 13; 51. 31, 45; 54. 22, 39; 61. 27.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 19, 33; 7. 32; 14. 21; 15. 3; *Sa.* 1. 87; 2. 47; *Ci.* 1. 71, 74, 140; 3. 7, 43, 55, 159; 4. 19, 22, 25; 5. 10; 6. 27, 50, 51; 7. 36; 11. 2, 19; 12. 21; 13. 23; 14. 15, 109; 15. 8, 35, 68; 16. 49; 17. 18, 36; 18. 28; 21. 28; *Ka.* 4. 17, 22, 56; 5. 5, 18, 32, 42; *U.* 16. 6; 20. 4; 24. 2; 26. 39; 36. 55, 87; 89. 83, 141.

कुलत्थिका KULATTHIKĀ

S. S. *Ci.* 16. 26; 20. 50.

A. H. *Ci.* 13. 6; *U.* 32. 9.

It is another name for *Cakṣuṣyā*-चक्षुष्या in the *Nighaṇṭu* which is *Cassia absus* Linn., *Cākasū*-चाकसू H. It has sometimes been identified with *Trivṛt*-त्रिवृत् or *Śyāmā*-श्यामा (त्रिवृत्) but it has been mentioned side by side with them in S. S. *Ci.* 16. 26.

Kulatthikā, at the most, may be a wild type of *Kulattha* (वन्यकुलथ) or another allied species such as *Dolichos falcatus* Linn.

कुलहल KULAHALA,

कुलाहल KULĀHALA

S. S. Su. 38. 17; 46. 221.

A. H. Su. 15. 30.

Dalhaṇa has identified it with *Muṇḍikā*-मुण्डिका (*Sphaeranthus* species) but others call it *Kukurasuṅgā*-कुकरसुङ्गा which appears to be a name for *Kukaraundhā*-कुकरौंधा (*Blumea* species) in Bengal and according to Desai the same is called *Kalahūḍa*-कलहाड in Gujrat and thus *Blumea* species such as *B. balsmifera* DC. or or *B. lacera* DC. may have been called by this name.

कुलिङ्ग KULIṆGA,

कुलिङ्गा KULIṆGĀ

C. S. Su. 4. 19; VI. 8. 146 (Va.).

See synonym-उच्चटा.

कुलिङ्गाक्षि KULIṆGĀKṢI

C. S. VI. 8. 146 (Va.).

According to Cakra's view there is *Kuliṅgākṣi* which is *Peṭikā*-पेटिका which may indicate *Atibalā*-अतिबला and not *Kuliṅga* which is another name for *Uccaṭā*-उच्चटा.

See-उच्चटा and कुलिङ्ग.

कुलीर KULĪRA

S. S. U. 21. 45.

See synonym-कर्कटशृङ्गी.

कुलीरशृङ्गी KULĪRA ŚRṆGĪ

C. S. Su. 4. 30.

A. H. Ci. 4. 24; 8. 23; U. 40. 29.

See synonym-कर्कटशृङ्गी.

कुलेचर KULECARA

S. S. Su. 26. 290.

Some mushroom variety called *Khukhuṇḍaka*-खुखुण्डक by Dalhaṇa.

कुवल KUVALA

C. S. *Su.* 4. 10, 24; 25. 49; *Ni.* 2. 2; *Vi.* 8. 144, 147.

It is one of the purgative acid fruits considered to be a large variety of *Badara*-बदर. *Kuvala* like *Siñcittikā*-सिञ्चितिका, may not be any variety of *Zizyphus* fruits. It is likely that it is the fruit of *Garcinia cowa* Roxb., called *Covā*-कोवा or *Kusuma*-कुसुम in Bihar. It has also been mentioned together with *Vṛkṣāmla*-वृक्षांल, *Amlavetasa*-अम्लवेतस and other allied fruits in the same contexts.

कुवलया KUVALAYA

S. S. *Su.* 13. 13; 38. 51; 46. 285.

It is some variety of *Utpala*-उत्पल (red or with bluish tinge).

See synonyms-उत्पल and कुमुद.

कुश KUŚA

Desmostachya bipinnata Stapf.; *Kusa*-कुस H.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 25; 3. 26; 4. 17, 35; 8. 30; 18. 16; *Vi.* 8. 9, 146; *Sa.* 8. 13, 41; *Ci.* 3. 257; 4. 102; 5. 137; 10. 28; 14. 215, 225; 19. 71; 22. 43; 25. 83; 26. 49; *Si.* 7. 29; 8. 13.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 9, 75; 39. 4; 43. 3; 44. 46; *Sa.* 5. 49; *Ci.* 5. 48; 7. 9; 16. 18; 29. 12; 38. 50; *U.* 17. 36; 40. 140.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 24; *Ci.* 6. 71; 8. 125; 9. 73; 11. 22; *Ka.* 1. 3; 6. 2; *U.* 7. 28; 40. 12.

See-दर्भ.

कुशपुष्पक KUŚAPUŚPAKA

C. S. *Ci.* 23. 11.

One of the vegetable poisons.

कुशिम्बिवल्ली KUŚIMBIVALLI

S. S. *Su.* 46. 46.

See synonym-स्वयंगुसा.

KUŚKUNḌA कुष्कुण्ड

C. S. *Sa.* 6. 10.

This may be some mushroom variety.

कुष्ठ KUṢṬHA

Saussurea lappa C. B. Clarke.; *Kūṭha*-कूठ H.

Synonyms : आमय, गद, पाकल, वाप्य and रुक्.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 3, 7, 9, 11, 12, 14, 17, 19, 22, 23, 27; 4. 3, 20, 25; 14. 35, 51; 23. 14; 25. 39; *Vi.* 7. 17; 8. 149, 158; *Sa.* 8. 59, 65, 70 (2), 76; *In.* 2. 13; *Ci.* 3. 267, 306; 6. 27, 41; 7. 83, 92, 101, 105, 112, 116, 121, 125, 168; 8. 76, 175; 9. 43, 70; 10. 23, 33, 37, 43, 62; 12. 62, 71; 13. 103, 108, 126, 158; 14. 45, 54, 132, 160; 15. 182, 188; 16. 59, 93, 108; 17. 140; 18. 51; 19. 112, 125, 127; 21. 22; 23. 51, 61, 69, 77, 98, 101, 193, 196, 200, 201, 212, 244; 25. 50; 26. 19, 20, 21, 100, 152, 181, 190, 214, 222, 225; 27. 28, 34, 35, 41, 52; 28. 111, 152, 157, 166; 29. 106, 141, 148, 149; 30. 57, 71, 105, 108; *Ka.* 1. 26; *Si.* 3. 13, 55 65; 4. 12, 19; 7. 18, 22; 8. 18; 10. 14, 29; 11. 22; 12. 31.

S. S. *Su.* 14. 36; 38. 24, 54; 39. 7, 9; 42. 18; 44. 64, 74; *Sa.* 10. 21, 45, 68; *Ci.* 3. 58; 4. 24; 5. 7, 12; 6. 12; 7. 14; 8. 16, 39, 42, 43; 9. 7, 10, 12, 19, 27, 59; 11. 8; 14. 10; 15. 31; 17. 4; 18. 45, 48; 19. 28; 20. 6, 37; 22. 53; 25. 38; 37. 8, 11, 34, 39; 38. 25, 47, 60; 40. 4; *Ka.* 1. 35, 53; 2. 47; 3. 17; 5. 66, 69, 78, 82, 84; 6. 3, 9, 14; 7. 13, 33, 36; 8. 44, 47, 48, 52, 54, 104, 106, 110, 112, 131; *U.* 11. 6, 8; 17. 90, 92; 18. 94; 21. 20; 23. 4; 26. 7, 22, 35; 31. 4; 32. 45; 33. 3; 34. 4; 35. 6; 36. 7; 39. 129, 169, 187, 188, 226, 257; 40. 39, 48; 42. 42, 45, 46, 128; 47. 24; 51. 27; 55. 44, 45, 48, 49; 57. 10; 61. 31; 62. 23, 27.

A. H. *Su.* 7. 20; 15. 3, 5, 40, 43; 21. 17; *Sa.* 1. 86, 87, 88, 89; 2. 49; *Ci.* 1. 137, 162; 4. 52; 5. 67, 79; 6. 56; 8. 8, 15, 23, 24, 90, 154; 9. 51, 119; 10. 57; 11. 25; 12. 25; 14. 99, 104; 15. 15, 49, 71, 128; 16. 10; 17. 22, 36; 18. 11; 19. 12, 59, 64, 65, 67, 70, 71, 73, 83, 85; 20. 16; 21. 59, 65, 68, 71, 78; 22. 36; *Ka.* 4. 2, 18, 62; 5. 16; *U.* 1. 42, 47, 49; 2. 10, 55, 61, 66 (Va.), 68; 3. 48, 53; 5. 16; 6. 27; 7. 24, 34; 13. 58; 14. 27; 18. 5, 27; 20. 18; 22. 21, 31, 34, 49, 98, 102; 24. 8, 23, 26, 41; 25. 35; 27. 38; 32. 2, 17, 20, 23; 34. 34, 63; 35. 24, 39; 36. 67, 73; 37. 44, 73, 79, 84; 38. 22.

कुष्ठम् KUṢṬHAGHNA

C. S. *Ci.* 23. 53.

See-खदिर and प्रयुञ्जाद.

कुसुमाण्डक KUSUMĀṆDAKA

A. H. Su. 6. 2.

A variety of rice (*Śali*).**कुसुम्भ KUSUMBHA***Carthamus tinctorius* Linn.; Barre-बरै.

Synonym : लट्वा.

C. S. Su. 13. 9; 25. 38; 27. 98, 107, 288; Ni. 5. 7; Vi. 7. 11, 17; Cl. 23. 202; 26. 51.

S. S. Su. 45. 115, 119; 46. 48, 272; Sa. 8. 12; Cl. 13. 22; 31. 5; Ka. 8. 73, 138.

A. H. Su. 5. 61; 6. 24, 101; 7. 33; 19. 84; 27. 38; U. 37. 78.

कुस्तुम्बरी KUSTUMBARĪ,**कुस्तुम्बुरु KUSTUMBURU**

C. S. Vi. 7. 17; 8. 143, 149, 158; Cl. 7. 122; 14. 107; Ka. 1. 26.

S. S. Su. 38. 50; 46. 231 (आर्द्रा कुस्तुम्बरी); Sa. 10. 22; Cl. 17. 4; 20. 37; Ka. 6. 19; U. 39. 170; 49. 30.

A. H. Ci. 1. 62; U. 32. 3.

See synonym-धान्यक.

कूटरणा KŪṬARAṆĀ

C. S. Ka. 7. 2.

See synonym-त्रिवृता.

कूष्माण्ड KŪṢMĀṆDA*Cucurbita pepo* F. I., Syn. *Benincasa cerifera* Savi.; Rakasū-kohaḍā-रकसाकोहड़ा H.

C. S. Su. 27. 99, 110.

S. S. Su. 42. 18; 45. 120; 46. 213, 432; Sa. 2. 50; Cl. 31. 5.

A. H. Su. 6. 85, 87; Cl. 3. 114; 8. 21; U. 7. 28.

कृतमाल KṚTAMĀLA,**कृतमालक KṚTAMĀLAKA**

C. S. Su. 4. 14; Vi. 8. 150; Cl. 7. 45, 79, 152; Ka. 8. 2; Si. 11. 33.

S. S. Cl. 31. 5.

See synonym-आरग्वध.

कृतवेधन KṚTAVEDHANA*Luffa acutangula* (Linn.) Roxb. var. *amara* Clarke; Kaḍavī Turai-कड़वी तुरई H.

C. S. Su. 1. 81, 83; 2. 6; 4. 13(4); 30. 61; Vi. 8. 143; Sa. 8. 70; Ka. 1. 5; 3. 16; 6. (full chapter); Si. 11. 8, 12.

S. S. Su. 39. 3; 42. 18; 43. 6, 9; 45. 115; Sa. 10. 21; Ci. 6. 12; 31. 5; U. 55. 53.

A. H. Su. 15. 3; Ci. 30. 18.

Kṛtavedhana has sometimes been identified with *Mūlakāṅgani*-मालकौगनी by which the commentator evidently indicates the use of *Cardiospermum* species supposing it to be *Mālakāṅgani*. All the synonyms, i.e. *Kṣveda* (*Viṣa*)-क्ष्वेड (विष), *Mṛdaṅgaphala*-मृदङ्गफल, *Kośātaki*-कोशातकी etc. may, to some extent, be applicable to this plant, both morphologically and medicinally. It might have been used by some in place of *Kṛtavedhana*.

See synonyms-कोशातकी, क्ष्वेड and मृदङ्गफल etc.

कृमिघाती KRMĪGHĀTĪ

S. S. U. 42. 42.

See synonym-विडङ्ग.

कृमिघ्न KRMĪGHNA

C. S. Su. 23. 17; Ci. 7. 126; 26. 13.

S. S. Ci. 9. 59; U. 10. 8; 21. 52; 26. 29; 40. 40; 52. 28.

A. H. Su. 15. 1; Ci. 19. 49; Ka. 2. 21; U. 5. 20; 39. 149; 40. 49.

See synonym-विडङ्ग.

कृमिजा KRMĪJĀ

A. H. U. 40. 48.

It is a synonym of Lac (*Lākṣā*-लाक्षा).

कृमिजित् KRMĪJIT

A. H. Su. 10. 30; Ci. 5. 37, 50; 6. 56; 9. 7; 19. 13, 91; 20. 20; U. 2. 59; 13. 75; 20. 15; 24. 17.

See synonym-विडङ्ग.

कृमिरिपु KRMIRIPU

A. H. Ci. 8. 154.

See synonym-विडङ्ग.

कृमिशत्रु KRMISĀTRU

S. S. U. 61. 36.

See synonym-विडङ्ग.

कृमिहर KRMIHARA

C. S. Ci. 7. 153.

A. H. Su. 20. 38; U. 6. 24.

See synonym-विडङ्ग.

कृमिहृत् KRMIHRT

A. H. Ci. 12. 7.

See synonym-विडङ्ग.

कृष्ण कापोती KRṢṢNA KĀPOTĪ

S. S. Ci. 30. 5, 13.

One of the 18 *Soma*-like powerful drugs. It is described as a sweet, latex bearing, soft and hairy plant. ¹

कृष्णगन्धा KRṢṢNAGANDHĀ

C. S. Su. 1. 114, 115; 3. 3; 25. 49; 26. 109; Ci. 8. 79, 129; 14. 43; 28. 129.

S. S. Su. 46. 432; Ci. 4. 32; 17. 4; 18. 5.

A. H. Ci. 5. 68; 8. 17; 18. 11, 25.

Some identify this with *Śami*-शमी as well.

See synonym-शिशु.

कृष्ण चित्रक KRṢṢNA CITRAKA

C. S. Ci. 26. 269 (Va.).

See-चित्रक.

कृष्ण तिल KRṢṢNA TILA

See-तिल.

कृष्णपाटली KRṢṢNAPĀṬALĪ

A. H. U. 5. 42.

See-मुष्कक and मोक्षक.

कृष्णपिण्डीत KRṢṢNAPINDĪTA

C. S. Ci. 26. 269 (Va.).

See-मदन.

कृष्ण व्रीहि KRṢṢNA VRĪHI

S. S. Su. 46. 11, 13.

A. H. Su. 6. 8.

A variety of *Vrihi*-व्रीहि.

1. सखीरां रोमशां मृद्धीं रसेनेष्टुरसोपमाम् ।
एवंरूपरसांश्चापि कृष्णकापोतिमाविशेत् ॥

कृष्ण शण KRṢṢA ŚAṢA

C. S. Cl. 26. 266.

See-शण.

कृष्ण शैरेयक KRṢṢA ŚAIREYAKA

C. S. Cl. 26. 266.

See-शै(सै)रेयक.

कृष्ण षष्टिक KRṢṢA ṢAṢṬIKA

See-षष्टिक.

कृष्ण सारिवा KRṢṢA SĀRIVĀ

S. S. Su. 38. 4.

See-असित सारिवा and सारिवा.

कृष्णा KRṢṢĀ,

कृष्णाद्वा KRṢṢĀHVĀ

C. S. Cl. 4. 78; 12. 40, 69; 16. 48, 111; 17. 140; 20. 31; 23. 96; 26. 15, 97; Ka. 9. 6; Sl. 3. 36, 60; 4. 8, 12, 20; 7. 22, 28; 8. 10.

S. S. Su. 44. 23, 24; Cl. 14. 10; 15. 19; 37. 8, 23, 34, 41; 38. 47; U. 9. 15; 12. 44; 15. 31; 17. 6, 9, 16, 17; 40. 129; 42. 72 (कृष्णामूलक); 46. 17; 47. 35, 45, 46; 50. 27; 51. 39; 52. 15, 38; 55. 48; 56. 17; 57. 7; 60. 43; 61. 30.

A. H. Su. 10. 35; Cl. 1. 120, 161; 2. 27; 3. 15, 16; 4. 34, 40, 44; 5. 16, 50, 54; 6. 17, 20; 7. 105; 8. 22, 65, 71, 159, 160; 9. 15, 111; 10. 16; 13. 43; 14. 121; 15. 129; 17. 35; 19. 35; 20. 25; Ka. 4. 6, 26, 60; 6. 6; U. 9. 25, 26, 29; 13. 12, 69, 82, 86; 16. 34, 54; 22. 68, 75; 34. 30, 32, 42; 37. 38; 39. 146; 40. 27.

See synonym-पिप्पली.

कृष्णागुरु KRṢṢĀGURU

C. S. Cl. 26. 268.

S. S. U. 39. 270 (Va.).

See-अगुरु.

केतक KETAKA,

केतकि KETAKI

S. S. Su. 6. 33; U. 42. 45.

Pandanus tectorius Soland ex Parkinson; *Kevarā*-केवरा H.

See-वृणशूय and मङ्गिका.

केदार KEDĀRA

S. S. Su. 46. 8.

A variety of rice (*Ṣaṣṭika dhānya*-षष्टिक धान्य).

केन्द्रका KENDRAKĀ

S. S. U. 21. 15.

According to some the word is *Kendukā*-केन्दुका, a name for *Tinduka*-तिन्दुक. *Tinduka* is, no doubt, also called *Kenda-kēd* in the tribal areas.

See-तिन्दुक.

केबुक KEBUKA,

केम्बुक KEMBUKA,

केवुक KEVUKA

Costus speciosus (Koem) Sm.; *Kevu*-केवु, *Peññ*-पेँऊ, *Kari-yūri*-करियारी. H.

C. S. Su. 4. 15; 23. 19; 27. 94; VI. 8. 150; Cl. 26. 56.

S. S. Su. 46. 262; Cl. 10. 12; 19. 62 (केवुक कन्द); U. 54. 25.

A. H. Su. 6. 78 (केम्बुक); 14. 26; Cl. 11. 12; 20. 26.

All the above names appear to be used for the same plant. *Kevuka* or *Kebuka* have been used in *Caraka* and *Suśruta* and *Kembuka* in *Vāgbhāṭa*. *Suśruta* has used *Kevuka Kanda*. *Ḍalhaṇa* has given *Kesūra*-केसूर as its popular name and thus he might be confusing this with *Commelina* species. *Kembuka* is also supposed to be a synonym of *Pūga*-पूग. It appears more likely that the above names refer to *Costus speciosus*. It might be pointed out that this plant has also been used as a substitute of *Lāṅgali*-लाङ्गली.

See-लाङ्गली.

केलूट KELŪṬA

C. S. Su. 27. 111.

A. H. Su. 6. 92.

It is a tuber-bearing plant not yet identified.

केशर KEŚARA,

केशराह्वय KEŚARĀHVAYA,

केशर KESARA

C. S. Su. 5. 17; VI. 8. 151; Cl. 1-1. 67; 2-1. 30; 4. 94; 5. 157; 6. 30, 41; 7. 129; 8. 77, 82, 83 (Va.); 9. 42; 11. 18 (Va.);

14. 164, 197, 199, 210 (अम्भोज केसर in Vāgbhaṭa); 15. 164; 16. 120; 21. 96; 23. 95, 192; 27. 42; 29. 106, 111; Ka. 7. 31, 73; Si. 3. 48; 12. 54 (Va.).

S. S. Ci. 9. 13, 32; 11. 9; 37. 30; 38. 51 (इभकेसर); Ka. 6. 8; U. 39. 227, 230 (Va.); 40. 74; 47. 46, 61; 62. 23.

A. H. Su. 6. 160; Sa. 2. 3; Ci. 1. 56, 99; 3. 76, 98; 5. 71; 8. 115, 117, 128; 16. 38; 19. 88; Ka. 2. 62; U. 28. 35; 32. 31; 35. 23, 24; 36. 83; 37. 71, 83; 40. 20.

Kesara has, in most cases, been treated as a synonym of *Nāgakesara*, and where preceded by *Padma* or its synonyms, as only *Padmakesara* or as *Padma* and *Kesara* both. Ḍalhaṇa, has, however, interpreted it also as another name for *Bakula*-बकुल. It appears that *Kesara* has never been used in the texts as a synonym of *Kāsmīraja Kesara*.

कैटयं KAITARYA,

कैडयं KAIDARYA

C. S. Su. 4. 9, 48; Vi. 7. 17; Ci. 10. 25, 35; 26. 54.

S. S. Ci. 18. 22; Sa. 10. 69; U. 28. 4.

A. H. U. 1. 48.

This has been variously interpreted to be *Mahānimba*-महानिम्ब (*Parvatanimba*), *Kaṭphala*-कट्फल, or *Pūtikarañja*-पूतिकरञ्ज. *Kaṭphala* may be a suitable substitute but it can not be classed among the *Nimba* varieties. *Ailanthus excelsa* Roxb. or *Murraya koenigii* Spreng. can be the only possibilities. The *Nimba bheda* called *Dreka*-द्रेक or *Bākāina*-बकाइन has been described as different by the *Nighaṇṭus*.

See-अरलु and कट्वङ्ग.

कोकनद KOKANADA

C. S. Vi. 6. 16.

A variety of lotus.

See synonym-कमल.

कोकिलाक्षक KOKILĀKṢAKA

S. S. U. 58. 44.

A. H. Ci. 22. 18.

Its seeds and leaves as vegetable have been used. As commonly believed, it is *Astercantha longifolia* Nees.; *Tāla-makhānā*-तालमखाना H.

See synonym-इक्षुरक.

कोठफल KOTHAPHALA

C. S. Ka. 4. 2 (Va.); Si. 11. 11 (Va.).

See-कोशफल.

कोद्रव्य KODRAVA

Paspalum scrobiculatum Linn.; *Kodon*-कोदों H.

Synonym : कोरदूष.

C. S. Su. 21. 24; Sa. 3. 8; Ci. 14. 205; 18. 95; 27. 25.

S. S. Su. 20. 5; 46. 23; Ci. 5. 37; 11. 5; 17. 37; 20. 30; Ka.

8. 73 (वृण); U. 64. 33.

A. H. Su. 6. 11; 13. 26; 16. 34; Ni. 7. 76; Ci. 1. 145; 3. 32; 6. 63; 15. 119; 19. 23; 21. 46; U. 16. 62; 22. 70; 24. 43.

Kodrava sometimes develops narcotic properties and may then be called *Madana kodrava*-मदन कोद्रव (S. S. Ci. 17. 37).

कोपना KOPANĀ

A. H. Ci. 21. 68.

It may be *Caṇḍā*-चण्डा (*Corakabheda*-चोरकभेद).

कोरण्ट KORANṬA

A. H. U. 24. 35.

See synonym-कुरण्टिका.

कोरदूष KORADŪṢA

C. S. Su. 27. 15; Ni. 2. 2; 5. 7; Sa. 3. 8; Ci. 4. 36; 13. 191; 22. 27; 23. 223; 30. 254.

S. S. Su. 15. 34; 21. 19; 46. 21; Ci. 9. 5; 31. 54.

A. H. Su. 6. 13; Ci. 19. 25; U. 24. 27 (वृणश्चरवारि).

See synonym-कोद्रव.

कोल KOLA

Zizyphus jujuba Lam.; *Bera*-बेर H.

C. S. Su. 2. 11, 13; 3. 17; 13. 84, 94; 27. 274; Ni. 5. 7; Vi. 8. 147; Sa. 8. 54; Ci. 3. 186; 5. 71, 76, 88; 9. 59; 11. 33; 13. 83, 116, 124; 14. 200; 15. 82, 88; 17. 107, 135; 18. 157; 19. 38, 46, 118; 20. 22, 28; 23. 94, 96; 24. 120, 150; 25. 83 (कोलक); 26. 45, 81; 28. 113, 118, 131, 139, 174; 29. 103; Ka. 7. 29; 8. 8; 10. 10; 11. 6; 12. 7; Si. 4. 4, 28, 38; 7. 10, 37, 50; 10. 19; 11. 25.

S. S. Su. 39. 7; 42. 18; 44. 20; 45. 120; 46. 139, 145, 206, 375, 390, 432; Ni. 16. 45; Ci. 2. 53; 5. 18; 7. 7; 12. 5; 15. 29; 16. 36; 20. 58; 31. 42; 35. 9; 37. 21; 38. 66, 104; 40. 5; Sa. 10. 16, 38; U. 3. 27; 12. 21, 31, 42; 39. 213, 279; 40. 55, 134; 44. 37;

46. 17; 47. 39, 41; 49. 33; 50. 27; 51. 38; 52. 24; 54. 22; 58. 57; 61. 27.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 125, 137, 139; 22. 19; 25. 37; *Sa.* 1. 65; 2. 47; *Ci.* 1. 32, 157; 3. 159; 4. 42; 5. 65; 6. 16, 27, 77; 7. 12, 31, 106; 8. 149; 9. 29, 49, 116; 10. 15, 28; 11. 2, 19; 12. 21; 13. 23; 14. 12, 15, 29; 15. 8, 13, 43, 93; 21. 28; *Ka.* 2. 40; 4. 56; 5. 5, 18, 32, 42; *U.* 2. 34; 11. 44; 25. 35; 26. 39; 32. 20.

See-बदर.

कोलवल्ली KOLAVALLI

C. S. *Ci.* 3. 207.

See-गजपिप्पली.

कोला KOLĀ

S. S. *U.* 51. 33.

See-चग्य.

कोली KOLĪ

A. H. *Su.* 15. 41.

See-बदर and बदरी.

कोविदार KOVIDĀRA

C. S. *Su.* 4. 23; 27. 97, 102; *Vi.* 8. 143; *Ci.* 3. 257; 4. 38, 69; 14. 204; 23. 243; *Ka.* 1. 15, 18; 5. 7; 6. 8; *Si.* 10. 34.

S. S. *Su.* 29. 65; 39. 3; 42. 18; 43. 3; 46. 249, 281; *Ka.* 5. 18. *U.* 45. 19, 34.

A. H. *Ci.* 8. 31; 9. 96; *Ka.* 1. 7, 11.

This is, no doubt, a species of *Bauhinia* probably the one known popularly as *Koillāra*-कोइलार. In the three texts there is no mention of *Kāñcanāra*-काञ्जनार, and *Kovidāra* and *Karbudāra*-कर्बुदार have usually been interpreted to be two varieties of what is now known as *Kacanāra*-कचनार, but there is some confusion as regards the identity of *Karbudāra*. It is, therefore, suggested that any of the two species i.e. *B. purpurea* Linn. and *B. variegata* Linn. (preferably the former) may be used for *Kovidāra* and the other one for *Karbudāra*.

कोशकार KOŚAKĀRA

S. S. *Su.* 45. 156; *U.* 40. 126.

A variety of cane sugar (इष्टु) also known as *Kośakṛta*.

कोशकृत KOŚAKṚTAS. S. *Su.* 45. 150.

See synonym-कोशकार.

कोशफल KOŚAPHALAC. S. *Ci.* 11. 11.This or *Koṣaphala*-कोठफल is a synonym of *Dhūmārgava*.

See synonym-धामार्गव.

कोशवती KOŚAVATĪS. S. *Ci.* 18. 20; *Ka.* 7. 34; *U.* 56. 17.A. H. *Su.* 15. 1.

See synonym-कोशातकी.

कोशातक KOŚĀTAKAC. S. *Ka.* 6. 8; *Sl.* 3. 54.A. H. *Su.* 6. 76, 82; *Ka.* 4. 17; *U.* 18. 57.

See synonym-कोशातकी.

कोशातकी KOŚĀTAKĪC. S. *Vi.* 7. 26; *Ci.* 7. 118; 18. 129; *Ka.* 6. 2; 10.S. S. *Su.* 11. 11 (Four varieties-चतस्रः कोशातकी); 36. 18; 39. 5; 46. 262; *Ci.* 10. 8; 17. 37; 38. 59; *Ka.* 1. 41; 2. 45.A. H. *Su.* 30. 11 (Four varieties); *Vi.* 17. 26; *Ka.* 1. 23, 42, 43; *U.* 5. 20; 35. 21; 38. 21.

Kośātaki appears to be used in a general way for all the fruit drugs of the family Cucurbitaceae which have a net-like structure of fibres in the pulp. It thus includes nearly all *Luffa* species i.e. (1) *L. acutangula* Roxb., *Turai*-तुरई H., (2) *L. acutangula* (Linn.) Roxb. *Var. amara* Clarke, *Kaḍavi* *Turai*-कडवी तुरई H., (3) *L. cylindrica* (Linn.) M. Roem., *Nenuā*-नेनुआ, *Ghiyā* *Taroi*-घियातरोई H. and (4) *L. echinata* Roxb., *Devadālī*-देवदाली, *Bandāla*-बन्दाल H.

See-कृतवेधन, कोठफल, कोशफल, कोशवती, देवदाली and धामार्गव.

कोशाञ्ज KOŚĀMRA*Schleichera oleosa* (Lour.) Merr.; *Kusuma*-कुसुम H.C. S. *Su.* 26. 112; *Vi.* 8. 147; *Ci.* 30. 81.S. S. *Su.* 38. 48; 42. 18; 45. 124; 46. 139, 160, 207; *Ci.* 9. 53; 19. 5; 31. 5; *Ka.* 6. 3.A. H. *Ci.* 13. 30.

Kusuma is also the popular name of another tree species i.e. *Garcinia cowa* Roxb. in Bihar which has been identified here with *Kuyala*-कुवल. It might be noted that *Kośāmra*, being one of the constituents of *Nyagrodhādī Gaṇa*, should be astringent (संग्राही) and it might be presumed that the tree bark may have this property while the fruits and seeds have purgative action.

कौन्ती KAUNTI

C. S. *Cl.* 9. 42; 12. 63; 23. 55; *Sl.* 8. 12.

A. H. *Su.* 21. 14; *U.* 2. 55; 13. 86.

See synonym-हरेणु.

क्रमुक KRAMUKA

C. S. *Su.* 25. 49; *Cl.* 4. 74; 6. 41; 7. 80; 14. 159, 164; 15. 165; 16. 107; *Sl.* 7. 36.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 12, 29; *Cl.* 11. 8; *Ka.* 5. 70 (Va.)

A. H. *Su.* 15. 19, 45; *Cl.* 12. 25.

Kramuka has been identified with *Pūgaphala*-पूगफल, *Paṭṭikā Lodhra*-पट्टिकालोध्र or *Tūda*-तूद by the *Nighaṇṭukāras* and commentators. Its inclusion in the *Sālasārādī* and *Syāmādī Gaṇas* indicates that it is a tree species whose bark and wood have been or can be used and that it has purgative (रेचक) properties. *Lodhra* is astringent (*Samgrāhi*-संग्राही) and *Śīta Virya*-शीतवीर्य while *Kramuka* appears to be *Uṣṇa*-उष्ण and purgative. *Tūda* bark and *Pūga* fruit may serve as substitutes and *Lodhra* bark may be used in the preparation of the alcoholic preparations (*Āsava*-आसव). The popular name 'Kīṃṇ-कीमू' of *Tūda* tree in sub-himalayan tracts lends support to the view that *Kramuka* of Āyurveda was originally this *Tūda* tree. The reported anthelmintic and purgative properties of its bark also support this view. In fact one feels tempted to believe that during the copying of the manuscripts *Tūda* might have been read as *Pūga*. The word *Pūga*, wherever it occurs in the texts, invariably indicates the use of fruit while the use of bark in case of *Kramuka* has been emphasized and there is very little chance of the two being the names of the same drug.

क्रिमि KRIMI

See words with the prefix *Kṛmi*-कृमि.

क्रीञ्चविष KRAUṆCAVIṢA

C. S. Ci. 23. 10.

One of the poisonous drugs of vegetable origin.

See-क्रीञ्चादन.

क्रीञ्चादन KRAUṆCĀDANA

C. S. Su. 27. 114; Ci. 3. 257; 14. 10.

A. H. Su. 6. 93.

It is some water plant upon the fruits or tubers of which the water birds curlew (क्रीञ्च पक्षी) feed. It may be some *Scirpus* (*S. articulatus* Linn. or *S. corymbosus* Heyne) or *Cyperus* (*C. articulatus* Linn. or *C. esculentus* Linn.). Any one of these with poisonous effects may be *Krauñca Viṣa* and the non poisonous and nutritious one may be *Krauñcādana*-क्रीञ्चादन.

क्लीतक KLĪTAKA

C. S. Su. 1. 80; Vi. 8. 144.

S. S. Ci. 18. 34; Ka. 2. 5.

This and the other name words *Klitānaka*-क्लीतनक, *Klitakā*-क्लीतका etc. on the basis of their two possible root derivations (व्युत्पत्ति) indicate that the materials so named are either (1) obtained through purchase of foreign imports or (2) possess good aphrodisiac quality useful for impotent persons. *Madhuka*-मधुक (Liquorice) and *Nili*-नीली (Indigo) plants are called by these names but none of them and especially *Nili* or any of their parts does deserve a name only on account of their striking aphrodisiac property. Therefore, the first interpretation of the names may be preferred.

Klitaka in C. S. Su. 1. 80 has been included among the purgative fruit drugs and has been described as possessing two varieties i.e. terrestrial and aquatic. Liquorice is really a terrestrial plant. Attempt has, therefore, been made to explain the varietal differences of the drug on the basis of the different environmental conditions in which the liquorice plant is reported to grow. The *Sthalaja* or the so called terrestrial variety may be the one obtained from the plants growing in xerophytic or desert-like conditions of the Arabian countries and the *Jalaja* or the so called aquatic variety may have been obtained from plants growing in moist conditions of river valleys

such as Nile valley of Egypt or Volga banks of Russia. One may go further to differentiate the two varieties depending upon the trade routes i.e. land and sea routes through which they may have been obtained by our country. Mention of *Klitaka* in the group of purgative fruit-drugs presents another difficulty as no record is available of the use of Liquorice fruits or seeds in the literature or in actual practice, although they may possess this property. It may, however, be noted that *Nili* seeds have this property and are used as such and an aquatic variety of *Nili* called *Khaḍaguli*-खड्गुली or the *Nili* of the ditches has also been mentioned. It cannot be said whether it is (1) *Astercantha longifolia* Nees, (2) *Sesbania bispinosa* (Jacq.) Faw. and Rend. or (3) anything else unidentified as yet. Lastly, the poisonous root plant called *Klitaka* in S. S. *Ka.* 2. 5 also remains to be identified.

क्षणदा KṢANADĀ

S. S. *U.* 17. 17 (क्षणदे).

Kṣanade is equivalent to *Haridre*-हरिद्रे i.e. *Haridrā* and *Dārū* *Haridrā*.

See synonym-हरिद्रा.

क्षवक KṢAVAKA

C. S. *Su.* 4. 27; *Ni.* 2. 2; *Vi.* 7. 17, 22; 8. 149, 158; *Ci.* 3. 266; 7. 112; 26. 183; *Ka.* 1. 28.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 18; 46. 221, 290 (Va.); *U.* 40. 154; 56. 17.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 30; *Ci.* 3. 10.

Different drugs which are pungent (*Kaṭu*-कटु), errhine (*Śirovirecaka*-शिरोविरेचक) and sternutatory (*Chikkājanaka*-छिक्काजनक) are accepted under this name. (1) *Centipeda minima* (Linn.) A. Br. et Aschers, *Nakachikani*-नकछिकनी H., (2) *Brassica juncea* Linn. and *B. nigra* Linn., *Rājikā*-राजिका and *Kṣṇarājikā*-कृष्णराजिका S., and (3) some plant of Labiatae similar to *Phaṇijjaka*-फणिजक are usually used in its place.

See-राजक्षवक.

क्षीरकाकोली KṢĪRAKĀKOLĪ

C. S. *Su.* 4. 1, 2, 19, 21; *Vi.* 8. 146; *Ci.* 1-1. 74; 11. 61; 28. 158; 29. 54, 55, 64, 92; 30. 49; *Ka.* 7. 18; *Sl.* 4. 9; 10. 27, 37; 12. 56.

S. S. *Su.* 16. 39; 38. 35, 36; *Ci.* 5. 7; 31. 11, 23; 38. 27, 55.

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 123; 22. 6, 43; *Ka.* 4. 60; *U.* 18. 24; 34. 43.

Some of the references mentioned in the above list are for *Kākolidṛaya*-काकोलीद्वय and refer to both *Kākoli*-काकोली and *Kṣīrakākoli*. They belong to the unidentified *Aṣṭavarga*-अष्टवर्ग group of drugs. Bhāvamiśra has recommended *Aṣva-gandhā*-अश्वगन्धा to be used in their places. Many are, at present, using tuberous roots of *Roscoeia procera* Wall. Names such as *Virū*-वीरा, *Madhurū*-मधुरा, *Payasyā*-पयस्या and *Kṣīrasuklā*-क्षीरशुक्ला etc. are sometimes supposed to be its synonyms but there is no unanimity among the commentators.

See-काकोली and काकोलीद्वय.

क्षीरदुम KṢĪRADRUMA

S. S. *U.* 18. 36.

See synonym-क्षीरि.

क्षीरपलाण्डु KṢĪRAPALĀNDU

S. S. *Su.* 46. 247.

It may not be any variety of onion but some bulbous orchid or a Liliaceae plant.

क्षीरपुष्पी KṢĪRAPUṢPĪ

C. S. *Ci.* 1-4. 6.

It is one of the divine drugs growing in the Himalayan region and supposed by some to be a form of *Śaṅkhapuṣpi*.

क्षीरमोरट KṢĪRAMORAṬA

S. S. *Su.* 42. 18; *Ka.* 8. 132.

A. H. *Ci.* 8. 13.

See synonym-मोरट.

क्षीरवल्ली KṢĪRAVALLĪ

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 146 (Va.).

See synonym-क्षीरविदारी.

क्षीरवान् KṢĪRAVĀN,

क्षीरवान् द्रुम KṢĪRAVĀN DRUMA

C. S. *Ci.* 12. 66, 67; 22. 45.

See synonym-क्षीरि.

क्षीरविदारी KṢĪRAVIDĀRĪ

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 146.

S. S. *Ci.* 5. 7.

Kṣīravallī-क्षीरवल्ली and *Kṣīraśuklā*-क्षीरशुक्ला have been mentioned in C. S. *Vi.* 8. 146 together with *Kṣīravidāri*-क्षीरविदारी as different items, although they appear to be synonyms. The version followed here may not be correct.

See-विदारी.

क्षीरवृक्ष KṢĪRAVRKṢA

S. S. *Su.* 2. 4; 46. 163, 165, 253, 432; *Ci.* 1. 17, 113; 7. 33, 34, 35; 20. 15; 24. 15; 38. 79; *Sa.* 10. 13; *U.* 21. 23; 23. 6; 29. 4.

See synonym-क्षीरि.

क्षीरशुक्ला KṢĪRAŚUKLĀ

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 146; *Ci.* 1-1. 74; 23. 200; *Ka.* 7. 18.

S. S. *Su.* 16. 20; *Ci.* 3. 61; 16. 15; 24. 27.

A. H. *Su.* 10. 24; *Sa.* 2. 50; *Ci.* 3. 123; *U.* 27. 40.

See-क्षीरकाकोली and क्षीरविदारी.

क्षीरि KṢĪRI

S. S. *Su.* 36. 23; *Ci.* 2. 65, 83; 19. 43; 20. 35; 22. 15, 17; *Ka.* 5. 60; 8. 133; *Sa.* 10. 61; *U.* 39. 179; 40. 104; 47. 41.

A. H. *Su.* 27. 49; 29. 72; *Sa.* 2. 2, 56; *Ci.* 5. 40; 6. 70; 13. 4; *U.* 1. 6; 3. 59; 22. 13.

Kṣīri and its synonyms are group names of five laticiferous trees of *Ficus* genus., i.e. (1) *F. bengalensis* Linn., *Vaṭa*-वट, (2) *F. religiosa* Linn., *Pippala*-पिप्पल, (3) *F. racemosa* Linn., *Udumbara*-उदुम्बर, (4) *F. lacor* Buch.-Ham., *Plakṣa*-प्लक्ष and (5) another *Ficus* species called *Pāriśa*-पारीश which is sometimes replaced by *Śiriṣa*-शिरिष or *Vetasa*-वेतस. Several parts of these trees such as stem-bark (*Valka*-वल्क collectively known as *Pañcavalka*-पञ्चवल्क), young leaves (*Pallava*-पल्लव), buds (*Śuṅga*-शुङ्ग), aerial roots (*Praroha*-प्ररोह), root-bark, fruits and latex are used in medicine.

See synonyms-क्षीरद्रुम, क्षीरवान्, क्षीरवान् द्रुम, क्षीरवृक्ष, क्षीरिद्रुम, क्षीरिपादप and क्षीरिवृक्ष.

क्षीरिकापीतन KṢĪRIKAPĪTANA

S. S. *U.* 48. 26.

See-कपीतन.

क्षीरिका KṢĪRIKĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 2-3. 8.

According to Dalhousie it is *Mimusops hexandra* Roxb., called *Khirant*-खिरन्ती H.

See synonyms-राजादन and क्षीरिणी.

क्षीरिणी KṢĪRINĪ

C. S. *Su.* 1. 77; 2. 8; 4. 2; *Vi.* 8. 144; *Ci.* 14. 202; 19. 34; *Ka.* 11. 13; *Si.* 10. 25.

S. S. *Ci.* 9. 27.

A. H. *Su.* 10. 24; *Ci.* 9. 21; 22. 6.

The names *Kṣīriṇī* and *Dugdhikā* or *Dugdḥikā* appear to be used for a wide variety of plants both laticiferous and non-laticiferous, bitter or sweet in taste. *Dugdhikā* and *Dugdhanikā*-दुग्धनीका are synonyms of *Kaṭukālāvu* which is non-laticiferous and of bitter taste. All the others are laticiferous and either bitter or sweet in taste. *Kṣīra Vidārti*, *Kṣīra Kākolī*, *Arkapuṣpi* and *Kṣīrikā* (*Mimusops*) etc. are sweet-मधुररस, and *Svarṇa Kṣīri*, *Kuṭaja* and some of the *Euphorbia* species are bitter in taste. *Kṣīriṇī* of many places in C. S. may be the *Dugdhikā* of Bhāvamīśra which are identified as *Euphorbia hitra* Linn. and *E. microphylla* Heyne. The two varieties of *Kṣīriṇī* mentioned in A. H. *Su.* 10. 34 may be any two of the *Madhurarasa* drugs, mentioned above.

क्षीरिद्रुम KṢĪRIDRUMA

C. S. *Sa.* 8. 34; *Ci.* 23. 203.

S. S. *Ci.* 25. 40.

A. H. *Ci.* 9. 80; *U.* 34. 3.

See synonym-क्षीरि.

क्षीरिपादप KṢĪRIPĀDAPA

A. H. *U.* 3. 46.

See synonym-क्षीरि.

क्षीरिवृक्ष KṢĪRIVṚKṢA

C. S. *Ci.* 11. 55; 23. 198.

S. S. *U.* 39. 252.

A. H. *Ci.* 11. 56, 59; 12. 39; *U.* 22. 42; 32. 15, 32; 37. 26, 69.

See synonym-क्षीरि.

क्षीरी KṢĪRĪ

A. H. *Ci.* 5. 33.

See synonym-वंशलोचनः

क्षुद्रवार्तिक KṢUDRAVĀRTĀKA

A. H. U. 24. 30.

See synonyms-कण्टकारी and बृहती.

क्षुद्रबृहती KṢUDRABṚHATĪ

S. S. Ci. 12. 9.

A. H. Ci. 8. 44.

See synonyms-कण्टकारी and बृहती.

क्षुद्रश्वेता KṢUDRASVETĀ

S. S. Su. 38. 15.

See-श्वेता.

क्षुद्रसहा KṢUDRASAHĀ

C. S. Vi. 8. 143, 146; Ka. 4. 15; Si. 12. 55.

S. S. Su. 38. 3; Sa. 10. 57; U. 42. 113.

A. H. U. 2. 41; 35. 21.

See-मुद्रपर्णी and सहा.

क्षुद्रा KṢUDRĀ

A. H. U. 22. 97.

See synonym-कण्टकारी.

क्षुद्रैला KṢUDRAILĀ

S. S. Ka. 6. 17.

See synonyms-पला, वुटि, द्राविडी and सूचमैला.

क्षुमा KṢUMĀ

See-क्षौम.

क्षुरक KṢURAKA

A. H. Ci. 15. 95.

See synonym-इक्षुरक.

क्षेमक KṢEMAKA

C. S. Ci. 3. 266 (Va.).

See synonym-चोरक.

क्षौद्रपर्णी KṢAUDRAPARNĪ

C. S. Ci. 7. 123.

See synonym-गुहूची.

क्षौद्रसाह्या KṢAUDRASĀHVAYĀ

A. H. U. 35. 21.

This seems to be a synonym of *Madhuka*.

See-मधुक.

क्षौम KṢAUMA

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 9, 76; *Ci.* 3. 257; 18. 71, 72, 144, 147; 22. 37; 24. 152; 25. 95; 26. 181; 29. 128; 30. 102, 111, 117.

S. S. *Su.* 14. 37; 45. 116 (तैल-oil); *U.* 10. 12; 21. 11.

A. H. *Su.* 27. 49; 29. 55, 57; *Ci.* 22. 34.

Any product of the *Atasi*-अतसी plant such as oil, fibre and fabric is specified by this word which is a derivative of *Kṣumū*-क्षुमा, a synonym of *Atasi*.

See synonyms-अतसी and उमा.

क्ष्वेड KṢVEDA

C. S. *Ka.* 6. 2, 9, 11 (2); *Si.* 10. 24.

A. H. *Ka.* 1. 41, 43.

This is a name for *Viṣa* (poison) in general but here it has been used as a synonym for *Kṛtavedhana*-कृतवेधन, which is a variety of *Kośātaki*-कोशातकी.

See synonyms-कृतवेधन and कोशातकी.

ख (KHA)**खडयूष KHADAYŪṢA**

C. S. *Ni.* 2. 2.

See-खरपुष्पा.

खण्डिका KHAṆDIKĀ

C. S. *Su.* 27. 27.

See synonym-कलाय.

खदिर KHADIRA

Acacia catechu Willd.; *Khaira*-खैर, *Katthā*-कथा H.

Synonyms : कुष्ठम, गायत्री and बालपत्र.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 2; 4. 13, 43; 14. 45; 23. 11; 25. 39, 49; *Vi.* 8. 151; *Sa.* 8. 58, 76; *Ci.* 1-2.12; 1-3. 2; 1-4. 13; 3. 257; 4. 70; 6. 28; 7.73, 76, 97, 101, 119, 124, 129, 135, 152, 158, 159, 166; 18. 64; 21. 87; 23. 188; 25. 82, 89, 108; 26. 98, 205; 27. 55; *Ka.* 1. 7; *Si.* 10. 29; 11. 23, 25.

S. S. *Su.* 2. 4; 38. 12; 46. 432; *Ci.* 6. 19; 9. 5, 6, 66, 67, 70, 71; 10. 4, 8, 9, 11, 12, 13, 14; 11. 8; 12.15; 13. 29, 32; 20. 15, 58; 22. 31, 32; 24. 6; 32. 4, 8; *Sa.* 2. 8; *U.* 17. 22; 18. 36, 87; 32. 5; 34. 5; 39. 252; 41. 45.

A. H. *Su.* 2. 2; 10. 31; 15. 19; *Sa.* 1. 13; *Cl.* 6. 53; 12. 31; 18. 15; 19. 14, 26, 37 (2), 39, 48, 86, 91; *U.* 2. 61; 9. 21, 24; 22. 41, 82, 84, 88, 90, 96, 106, 107; 28. 42; 39. 92, 94, 107, 152; 40. 50.

खद्योतक KHADYOTAKA

S. S. *Ka.* 2. 5.

One of the fruit poisons.

खपुर KHAPURA

A. H. *Su.* 15. 43; *U.* 40. 52.

This is a general name for gummy exudations but here in the *Elādi Gaṇa* of Vāgbhaṭa, it appears to have been used in the place of *Kunduruka* of the same *Gaṇa* in *Suśrūta*. In A. H. *U.* 40. 52, it has been used as a general term where *Gudamañjaryāḥ Khapuraḥ*-गुदमञ्जरीयाः खपुरः means the gummy exudation of *Lannea grandis* (Dennst.) Engl. called *Gudamañjari*-गुदमञ्जरी.

See-कुन्दुरुक.

खरपुष्प KHARAPUṢPA,

खरपुष्पा KHARAPUṢPĀ

C. S. *Vi.* 7. 17; 8. 149.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 18; 46. 221.

Ḍalhaṇa identifies it with *Marubaka*-मरुबक or as a variety of *Kṣavaka*-क्षवक and others consider it to be *Barbarikā*-बर्बरिका. It is some coarsely hairy and aromatic plant of Labiatae, which has not been satisfactorily identified. *Khaḍayūṣa*-खडयूष or *Kharabusa*-खरबुस appear to be the same as *Kharapuṣpa*.

खरबुस KHARABUSA

A. H. *Su.* 15. 30.

See-खरपुष्प.

खरमञ्जरी KHARAMANJARĪ

S. S. *Cl.* 18. 23; 25. 14; 31. 5; *U.* 12. 50; 19. 11.

See synonym-अपामार्ग.

खराह्वा KHARĀŚVĀ,

खराह्वा KHARĀHVĀ

C. S. *Su.* 23. 14; 27. 169; *Cl.* 14. 44; 26. 59; *Si.* 9. 13.

It has been identified with *Ajamodā*-अजमोदा, *Yavāni*-यवानी or *Pārasika Yavāni*-पारसीक यवानी (*Hyoscyamus niger* Linn.).

खर्जूर KHARJŪRA

C. S. *Su.* 4. 40; 23. 37; 25. 49; 27. 113, 124, 274; *Vi.* 8. 144, 146, 151; *Ci.* 1-2. 12; 1-3. 2; 1-4. 13; 2-1. 28; 2-2. 6, 14, 18, 21; 3. 156, 238, 258; 4. 33, 71; 5. 123, 134; 8. 96, 100, 115; 11. 21, 37, 63, 72; 14. 10; 15. 152; 18. 89; 20. 28; 21. 109; 22. 41, 42; 24. 136, 140; 26. 76, 93, 168, 171; 28. 120; 29. 66, 96; *Ka.* 11. 6; *Si.* 12. 36, 54, 55.

S. S. *Su.* 42. 18; 45. 174; 46. 182, 186, 310, 334, 432; *Ni.* 16. 9; *Ci.* 8. 26; 11. 8; 17. 27; *U.* 36. 5; 39. 183; 42. 108; 45. 20; 46. 15; 47. 40; 50. 28; 52. 33.

A. H. *Su.* 5. 72; 6. 119; 10. 32; *Ci.* 1. 109; 2. 14; 3. 81, 123; 5. 18; 6. 46; 7. 20, 101; 8. 149; 10. 52; 13. 16; 14. 75; *U.* 24. 51, 52; 40. 18.

Kharjūra is the name of the fruit, *Kharjūri*-खर्जूरी of the source plant, and *Kharjūra Mastaka*-खर्जूर मस्तक, *K. Madhya*-खर्जूर मध्य and *K. Majjā*-खर्जूर मज्जा of the edible growing point of the stem. Different kinds of *Kharjūri* belong to different species of *Phoenix* i.e. *Phoenix sylvestris* Roxb., *P. dactylifer* Linn. (the true Arabian Date Palm), *P. humilis* Royle and *P. acaulis* Buch.-Ham. which are generally called *Khajūra*, but the fruits of the former two only are used. The edible growing end of the stem especially the pith appears to have been used under the name of *Kharjūra Mastaka* etc. The imported *Kharjūra* belongs to *P. dactylifer* which has been called by some as *Piṇḍa Kharjūra*-पिण्ड खर्जूर but the name can be more suitably used for dwarf varieties especially the *P. acaulis* which has a globose bulb-like stem. It may be interesting to note that some professional people are seen, selling small pieces of a decorticated and big reddish tuberous structure which they call *Mūlakanda*-मूलकन्द or *Rāma kanda*-रामकन्द etc. This appears to be the growing pithy top of the stem. The saccharine liquid overflowing from the cut top is also known as *Kharjūri*.

ग (GA)

गजकणा GAJAKAṆĀ

A. H. *Ci.* 8. 50.

See synonym-गजपिप्पली.

गजकृष्णा GAJAKRṢṆĀ

A. H. U. 22. 66.

See synonym-गजपिप्पली.

गजचिर्मट GAJACIRBHATA

A. H. Ci. 14. 38.

It may be some variety of *Cucumis melo* i.e. var. *momordica* Duthie & Fuller or var. *utilissimus* Duthie & Fuller or a purgative fruit used as or as a substitute of *Indravāruṇi*-इन्द्रवारुणी.

गजदन्तिका GAJADANTIKA

A. H. U. 36. 61 (Va.).

Here, a different version substituting *Gajavṛttika*-गजवृत्तिक or *Nagavṛttika*-नगवृत्तिक meaning *Śallakī*-शल्लकी has been suggested although it may be equated with *Hastidanti* of Caraka.

See-हस्तिदन्ती.

गजपिप्पली GAJAPIPPALĪ

C. S. Ci. 12. 39 (Va.); Ka. 7. 14.

S. S. Ci. 12. 5; U. 40. 38; 60. 40 (गजाह्वपिप्पलीमूल).

A. H. U. 37. 27.

Gajapippalī has long been a drug of controversial origin. According to Bhāvaprakāśa, *Cavikā*-चविका or *Cavya*-चव्य is also the part of this. *Piper chaba* Hunter and *Scindapsus officinalis* Schott. have usually been considered as probable source plants. It appears difficult to decide between the two. *Piper chaba* may have the properties claimed for *Gajapippalī* and *Chavya* and it may be safe to accept it for use under the above names but due to its rare occurrence, easy availability on a large scale is not possible. This apart, *Scindapsus* fruits are being used since long and it is interesting to note that in Garhwal it is called *Hatkola*-हतकोल which no doubt means *Gajapippalī*. Thus the possibility of this being the real *Gajapippalī* of the ancients is not ruled out. For further discussion especially with regards to the source of चव्य comments on *Cāvyā*-चव्य may be consulted.

See synonyms-इभकणा, इभकृष्णा, इभपिप्पली, गजकणा, गजकृष्णा.

गजादिनामा, गजाह्वपिप्पलीमूल, गजाह्वपिप्पलीमूल, गजोपकुल्या and हस्ति-
पिप्पली and also refer to कोलबल्ली, चविका, चव्य and श्रेयसी.

गजलिण्ड GAJALINDA,

गजलैण्ड GAJALENDA

S. S. Ci. 9. 21.

A. H. Ci. 20. 14.

It is either a vegetable drug or elephant's faeces. If the former, it may be taken to mean *Gaja Gaṇḍira*, *Jala Gaṇḍira*, *Gajapippali* or *Jalapipppli*.

See-गण्डीर, गजपिप्पली and जलपिप्पली.

गजादिनामा GAJĀDINĀMĀ

S. S. Ci. 18. 45.

See synonym-गजपिप्पली.

गजाशना GAJĀŚANĀ

S. S. U. 40. 154.

See synonym-शलकी.

गजाह्व GAJĀHVĀ

S. S. U. 60. 40.

A. H. U. 5. 8.

See synonym-गजपिप्पली.

गजोपकुल्या GAJOPAKULYĀ

A. H. Ci. 21. 59.

See synonym-गजपिप्पली.

गण्डीर GAṆḌĪRA

C. S. Su. 4. 15, 45; 27. 104, 168; Ni. 2. 2; Vi. 7. 17, 22;
8. 147 (Va.), 149, 158, 158 (Va.); Ci. 3. 266; 4. 37; 12. 28,
14. 114; 18. 182.

S. S. Su. 45. 123; 46. 221, 238; Ci. 4. 32.

A. H. Su. 15. 33.

It appears that at least three plant species, widely different botanically, have been mentioned under this name. One of these is a tree species described by Ḍalhaṇa¹ as a timber tree. This appears to be a *Śirīṣa*-like plant which may be *Albizzia julibrissin* Durazz. or *Dalbergia sericea* G. Don. or

1. गण्डीरः सारप्रधानस्तखिशेषः । सारस्वन्तर्गतः प्रधानभूतोऽवयवः ।
(S. S. Su. 45. 123).

Śiriṣa itself, which are popularly known as *Bhaṇḍīra*-भण्डीर in Garhwal. The Nighaṇṭukārs, too, have, mentioned *Bhaṇḍī*-भण्डी or *Bhaṇḍīra*-भण्डीर as synonyms of *Śiriṣa*. *Bhaṇḍī* in A. H. Su. 15. 19 also appears to be equivalent to *Śiriṣa* of S. S. Su. 38. 12.

The two other plant species mentioned under *Gaṇḍīra* are considered both by Ḍalhaṇa and Cakra to be two kinds-aquatic (जलज) and nonaquatic (स्थलज)-of *Gaṇḍīra* which are further differentiated on the basis of colour, taste, potency (*Virya*) and clinical effects. The pungent and *Uṣṇa Virya Gaṇḍīra* has been mentioned in the *Harita Varga* and is used as an adjunct to food substances, and the other one is non-pungent and *Śīta Virya Gaṇḍīra* which is used as a common pot herb. The latter may be a variety of *Taṇḍulīya*, *Māriṣa* or *Māṭha* of the common people. It may be noted that *Taṇḍulīya* has also been invested with the synonyms *Bhaṇḍī*, *Bhāṇḍīra* and *Kaṇḍeraka* by Bhāvamiśra. Thus the *Harita Varga* plant only remains to be identified. It may be noted that the *Gaṇḍīra* of this group has often been substituted by *Kāṇḍīra* or *Kaṇḍeraka* in suggested changes in the versions of C. S. Ct. 3. 266 and Ka. 1. 28. *Kāṇḍīra* as described in Dhanvantari Nighaṇṭu may be the aquatic *Ranunculus sceleratus* Linn., *Devakāṇḍara*-देवकौंडर H., reported to be useful for external application on the glands of plague and also as a preparation like vinegar. Its leaves are *Kaṭu*, *Tikṣṇa* and errhine and it may not be a misfit in the *Harita Varga*. Alternatively, *Coleus amboinicus* Lour. or a *Mentha* variety may be used in its place.

Lastly, it may be pointed out that a number of other drug plants such as *Snuhi*-सुन्ही, *Mañjīṣṭhā*-मञ्जिष्ठा and *Bhiṇḍī*-भिण्डी (Lady's finger) ect. have come to be associated directly or indirectly with *Gaṇḍīra*. It is felt that this is probably due to phonetic nearness or similarity in written forms of the drug names *Kāṇḍīra*, *Kaṇḍīra*, *Bhaṇḍīra* and *Gaṇḍīra* which might have been wrongly deciphered by the copyists of the old manuscripts. The case of *Gaṇḍīra* may be cited as an example where unwise use of synonyms clouds the correct identity of a drug-plant, bringing in other unwanted ones.

See-कण्डीर, काण्डीर and भण्डी.

गतशोक GATAŚOKA

A. H. *Su.* 15. 26.

See synonym-भशोक.

गद GADA,

गदा GADĀ

A. H. *U.* 5. 20; 20. 15; 32. 31 (गदा).

See synonym-कुष्ठ.

गन्ध GANDHA

See-गन्धौषध.

गन्धन GANDHANA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 14.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 10.

See synonym-गन्धल.

गन्धनाकुली GANDHANĀKULĪ

C. S. *Ci.* 3. 266.

S. S. *Ka.* 6. 22; 8. 117; *U.* 32. 7.

See-नाकुली and नाकुलीद्वय.

गन्धपलाश GANDHAPALĀŚA

A. H. *Ci.* 10. 46; 14. 14; 17. 24.

It has been described as another variety of *Śaṭhi*-शटी and *Karchūra*-कर्चूर.

गन्धप्रियङ्गु GANDHAPRIYAṅGU

गन्धप्रियङ्गुका GANDHAPRIYAṅGUKĀ

C. S. *Su.* 25. 39; *Sa.* 8. 34; *Ci.* 21. 90.

See synonym-प्रियङ्गु.

गन्धफली GANDHAPHALĪ

C. S. *Ci.* 23. 56.

See synonym-प्रियङ्गु.

गन्धर्वहस्तक GANDHARVAHASTAKA

S. S. *Ci.* 4. 30; 33. 7; 38. 66; *U.* 35. 3.

A. H. *Ci.* 11. 21.

See synonym-पूरण्ड.

गन्धल GANDHALA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 14 (Va.).

An inferior variety of rice (*Ṣaṣṭika*).

See-गन्धन and षष्टिक.

गन्धाह्वा GANDHĀHVĀ

S. S. Ci. 9. 60.

This indicates *Gandhapriyaṅgu*-गन्धप्रियङ्गु or *Śaṭhi*-शठी.

गन्धौषध GANDHAUṢADHA

C. S. Su. 3. 18; 5. 23 (गन्धाश्चागुरुपत्राद्याः); 14. 35; Sa. 8. 79 (सर्वगन्धौषधैः); Ci. 8. 117; 12. 65; 26. 181 (गन्धैरकुष्ठतगरैः); 27. 52; 28. 116, 163 (गन्धैः हैमवतैः).

Gandha-गन्ध, *Sarvagandha*-सर्वगन्ध and *Gandhausadha*-गन्धौषध are group names of aromatic drugs usually included in the *Elādi Gaṇa* (S. S. Su. 38. 21). Sometimes *Aguru*-अगुरु, *Kakkola*-कक्कोल, *Karpūra*-कर्पूर, *Kunkuma*-कुङ्कुम, *Cāturjātaka*-चातुर्जातिक and *Lavaṅga*-लवङ्ग only are taken as *Sarvagandha* substances. By गन्धाश्चागुरुपत्राद्याः is meant all aromatic substances from *Aguru* to *Devadāru* except *Kuṣṭha* and *Tagara* mentioned in C. S. Ci. 3. 266. The same idea may have been expressed by गन्धैरकुष्ठतगरैः. By 'गन्धैः हैमवतैः' is meant the aromatic drugs of the Himalayan region just as *Kuṣṭha*, *Tagara* and *Māmsī* etc.

गरागरी GARĀGARĪ

C. S. Ka. 2. 2; Si. 11. 11.

See synonym-देवदाली.

गरुडाहृत GARUḌĀHRṬA

S. S. Ci. 29. 6, 24.

One of the *Soma*-सोम varieties.

See-सोम.

गर्गरक GARGARAKA

S. S. Ka. 2. 5.

One of the poisonous root drugs.

गर्मूटी GARMŪṬĪ

C. S. Su. 27. 17.

One of the coarse cereal grains.

गलोड्य GALODYA

S. S. Ci. 5. 8.

See-गिलोड्य.

गवाक्षी GAVĀKṢĪ

C. S. *Su.* 1. 76; 2. 8; *Vi.* 8. 144, 158; *Ci.* 4. 56; 7. 61; 13. 123; 18. 113; 23. 52.

S. S. *Su.* 36. 13; 38. 29; 39. 4; *Ci.* 31. 5; *Ka.* 6. 10; *U.* 44. 30.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 2, 45; *Ci.* 15. 13.

See synonym-हृन्दवारुणी.

गवेधुक GAVEDHUKA,

गवेधुका GAVEDHUKĀ

Coix lachryma-jobi Linn.; *Kasai*-कसई H.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 24; 25. 39; 27. 16; *Ci.* 20. 30; 26. 68.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 21.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 93; *U.* 36. 66; 40. 68.

गाङ्गेय GĀNGEYA

S. S. *U.* 17. 17; 39. 109.

See synonym-मुस्त.

गाङ्गेयी GĀNGEYĪ

A. H. *Ci.* 1. 54; *Ka.* 4. 44.

See synonym-मुस्त.

गाङ्गेरुक GĀNGERUKA,

गाङ्गेरुकी GĀNGERUKĪ

C. S. *Su.* 27. 139.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 163, 170.

See synonym-नागबला.

गायत्र्य GĀYATRYA

S. S. *Ci.* 29. 7, 31.

One of the *Soma*-सोम varieties.

See-सोम.

गायत्री GĀYATRĪ

S. S. *U.* 41. 50; 45. 34; 52. 18.

A. H. *Ci.* 5. 28; 12. 7; 19. 24; *U.* 5. 38; 30. 39; 39. 169.

See synonym-खदिर.

गाल GĀLA

A. H. *Ci.* 1. 6; 20. 20.

See synonym-मदन.

गालोड्य GĀLODYA

C. S. Su. 27. 114 (Va.).

See-गिलोड्य.

गिरि GIRI

See-सितगिरि.

गिरिकदम्ब GIRIKADAMBA

S. S. Su. 31. 4; 32. 6.

A. H. U. 2. 46.

This is probably a tree species popularly known as *Guri-Karama*-गुरीकरम among the tribal people of the Vindhya hills in U. P. and Bihar and identified as *Mytragyna parviflora* Korth.

See-कदम्ब and नीप.

गिरिकर्णी GIRIKARNĪ,

गिरिकर्णिका GIRIKARNIKĀ

Synonyms : अद्रिकर्णी, गिरि, गिरिह्वा and गिर्याह्वा.

C. S. Ci. 23. 194.

S. S. Su. 39. 6; Ci. 8. 39; 11. 9; U. 59. 17; 61. 32.

A. H. U. 36. 57, 60.

This has been identified with *Clitoria ternatea* Linn. which may better be recognised as *Sāṅkhini*-शङ्खिनी. The popular names of this *Clitoria* such as *Gokarṇa*-गोकर्ण or *Garāṇi*-गरणी together with partial similarity in its medicinal properties attributed to *Girikarṇikā* may have been responsible for the above opinion. It may, however, be noted that the errhine (शिरोविरेचक) action of *Girikarṇikā* and purgative (भेदक) one of *Clitoria* (शङ्खिनी) emphasized in the literature help to differentiate between them. What, then, can be *Girikarṇikā*? The equivalent popular name *Śvetasyanda*-श्वेत-स्यन्द given by Ḍalhaṇa for 'श्वेतागिरिकर्णिका' may also indicate its errhine action. Attention may be drawn to a plant known as *Bādicāṅg*-बादीचाँग, *Canākhi*-चनाखी and *Ḍāgana*-डागन and used by the tribal people especially as an antidote to snake-poison. It has been identified with *Symphorema polyandrum* Wight. Its small white flowers about half a dozen in number are seated on a flattened torus which is surrounded by pseudo-whorl of grey involucral leaves and which

may be likened to *Karnikā*-कर्णिका of lotus and rose and also be used by ladies to decorate their ears. The leaves are hairy and give a distant appearance of *Sephālikā*-शेफालिका (*Nyctanthes*) leaves. The fruits are nearly similar in shape and size to imported *Reṇukā*-रेणुका fruits wrongly called seeds (बीज) and when blown in powder form into the nostrils cause profuse flow (विस्रावण) of nasal secretion. Discussion about the identities of *Reṇukā* or *Hareṇukā*, *Śvetā* and *Sindhu-vāra*, may be consulted for further light on this plant, which may be used as *Girikarnikā*.

See-श्वेता, सिन्धुवार and हरेणु.

गिरिमल्लिका GIRIMALLIKĀ

C. S. Ka. 5. 3.

See synonym-कुटज.

गिरिह्वा GIRIHVĀ

S. S. Ci. 18. 34; Ka. 5. 75.

See synonym-गिरिकर्णौ.

गिर्याह्वा GIRYĀHVĀ

S. S. Ka. 2. 45.

See synonym-गिरिकर्णौ.

गिलोड्य GILODYA

Ceropegia tuberosa Roxb. or *C. hirsuta* W. & A.; *Giloṭhi*-गिलोठी, *Bhūtumbi*-भूतुम्बी H.

S. S. Su. 42. 18 (Va.); Ci. 5. 8; 11. 9.

Dalhaṇa has identified *Galōḍya* with *Padma Bija*-पद्मबीज and Bhāvamiśra has named it as a synonym of the same. Dalhaṇa, on the other hand, has described *Giloḍya* as a rainy season creeper with leaves like *Śaṇa*-शण and possessing a tuberous root-stock like a white spherical stone. The plant is found growing along the *Chambala* (चर्मण्वती) river and is known popularly as *Gugiloṭa*-गुगिलोट.¹ At another place² he has given a similar description with a similar popular name *Gilloṭhi*-गिल्लोठी. It might be noted that changes of version (पाठ) in S. S. Su. 42. 18, ie. *Āṅkolōḍya*-अङ्गलोड्य in place of

1. गिलोड्यकन्दः प्रावृद्धजातः शणपत्राकारो वल्लीयुक्तः चर्मण्वतीनदीभवश्चेद् वर्तुलपाषाणसदृशः 'गुगिलोट' इति लोके ।

2. प्रावृद्धजातः शणपत्रिकाकारः वल्लीयुक्तो 'गिल्लोठीति' लोके ।

Giloḍya and in C. S. Su. 27. 114 *Gāloḍya*-गालोड्य in place of अङ्गलोड्य has been suggested and they have been identified as *Ciccoḍhaka*-चिच्चोदक and *Padmabija*-पद्मबीज respectively. In both these places *Puṣkarabija*-पुष्करबीज has been mentioned separately as a different entity, while *Cicchoḍhaka*-चिच्चोदक has been supposed to be the smaller variety of *Kaṣeruka*-कशेरुक by Bhāvamiśra and *Krauñcādana*-क्रौञ्चादन by us. It may, therefore, be proposed to regard *Ankalōḍya*, *Galōḍya*, *Gāloḍya* and *Giloḍya* as *Gilloṭhi*-गिल्लोठी and *Padmabija* as a substitute of it.

See-अङ्गलोड्य, गलोड्य and गालोड्य.

गुग्गुलु GUGGULU

Commiphora mukul (Hook. ex Stocks) Engl. and *Balsamodendron stocksiana* Engl. (*Mahisākṣa Guggulu*-महिषाक्ष गुग्गुलु); *Gūgala*-गूगल H.

Synonyms : आमिष, पलङ्कषा, पुर (पुराख्य, पुराह्वया), and महिषाक्ष.

C. S. Su. 3. 3; 5. 18; Sa. 8. 93; Ci. 1-3. 58; 13. 151; 17. 79; 23. 99, 230; 25. 52, 99; 26. 151, 181; 27. 34; 28. 239; 29. 158; 30. 119; Ka. 1. 26.

S. S. Su. 5. 18; 15. 38; 38. 23; 42. 18; Ci. 5. 35, 40-45; 7. 14; 9. 6; 16. 32; 22. 5, 69; 23. 15; 40. 4; Ka. 5. 66; 6. 22; 8. 137; U. 21. 11, 53; 42. 63; 51. 51.

A. H. Su. 14. 23; 15. 43; 16. 34, 44; 21. 13; 29. 25; Ci. 4. 13, 14; 11. 25; 13. 25; 14. 99; 15. 41; 17. 4; 19. 71, 81; 21. 49, 50, 60; 22. 65; U. 5. 34; 22. 3; 25. 37; 28. 38, 39, 40; 40. 48, 56.

Five varieties of *Guggulu* have been mentioned by Bhāvamiśra. It is an oleo-gum-resin obtained from the bark of the *Guggula* shrubs and is differentiated into different varieties according to its colour, consistency and place of origin etc.

गुग्गु GUNJĀ

Abrus precatorius Linn.; *Ratti*-रत्ती and *Ghuñghaci*-घुंघची.

Synonym : काकणन्ती.

C. S. Su. 24. 21; Ci. 7. 111; 30. 223.

S. S. Su. 11. 11 (Va.); Ci. 6. 12; 14. 8; 17. 15; 18. 20, 49; 20. 25; Ka. 2. 5; U. 32. 8; 34. 7.

A. H. Ci. 8. 20, 22; 15. 78; 20. 16; U. 22. 70; 24. 29.

Abrus seeds are usually scarlet with a black hilum, some times white with a black hilum or uniformly black or white in colour. The roots are reported to be used as a substitute of *Glycyrrhiza* root and they together with the leaves have been found to contain glycyrrhizin of the *Glycyrrhiza* roots. Suśruta in *Ka.* 2. 5 has included *Guñjā* among the poisonous root-plants and has also used it as such in *Ci.* 14. 8 together with *Karavira*-करवीर and *Kākādānī*-काकादनी. This is possible to be explained in either of the two ways. Either any variety of *Guñjā* or any other *Abrus* species may contain or may have contained in its evolutionary past history some poisonous principle like abrin in its roots just as the *Guñjā* leaves are reported to do. In this connection another *Abrus* species, *A. pulchellum* Wall., having black or light brown seeds may also be examined. The second possibility of identifying this poisonous rooted *Guñjā* as *Cardiospermum halicacabum* Linn., which is also called *Kṛṣṇa Guñjā*-कृष्ण गुञ्जा by some, may also be examined.

See-काकादनी.

गुड GUḌA

C. S. *Ci.* 7. 161.

A. H. *Ci.* 20. 2.

See-सुही.

गुडमञ्जरी GUḌAMANJARĪ

A. H. *U.* 40. 52.

See synonym-जिङ्गिणी.

गुडशर्करा GUḌŚARKARĀ

S. S. *U.* 42. 70.

See-गाङ्गेरुकी and नागबला.

गुडूची GUḌŪCĪ

Tinospora cordifolia (Willd.) Miers; *Gurucu*-गुरुच H.

Synonyms : अमरा, अमृतवल्ली, अमृता, अमृताह्वा, चौद्रपर्णी, द्विचरुहा, द्विचोद्भवा and वरसादनी.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 11, 13; 3. 2, 21; 4. 11, 18, 29, 41; 21.21; 26. 71; *Vi.* 8. 143, 150; *Sa.* 8. 87; *Ci.* 1-3. 30; 3. 198, 202, 211, 221, 246, 251, 266, 298; 6. 28; 7. 123, 152; 8. 71; 12. 24, 33; 15. 190; 16. 62, 133; 17. 93, 101; 18. 34, 160; 20. 30; 21. 57, 129 (Va.); 24.

144; 26. 56; 28. 147, 156, 168; 29. 70, 102, 120; 30. 52, 56, 58, 97; *Ka.* 1. 25; 2. 8; *Si.* 3. 12, 37; 4. 3; 9. 13; 12. 27, 31, 54.

S. S. Su. 12. 26; 25. 21; 38. 5, 28, 32, 48, 72; 42. 18; 44. 6; 46. 262, 270; *Ci.* 1. 114; 2. 74; 5. 8, 13; 6. 13; 9. 7; 10. 4; 11. 8; 15. 44; 20. 50; 27. 7; 37. 34; 38. 42, 46; *U.* 19. 13; 39. 151, 168, 171, 172, 176, 184, 209, 217, 222, 239, 241; 40. 49, 51, 61; 44. 36; 49. 24.

A. H. Su. 10. 29; 14. 22; 15. 15, 16; *Sa.* 2. 7; *Ci.* 1. 46, 52, 66, 94, 154; 3. 3, 164; 6. 14; 7. 25; 11. 12; 12. 6; 16. 13, 43, 53; 18. 6, 30; 19. 39, 86; 22. 7, 15; *Ka.* 4. 1, 55; *U.* 9. 27; 22. 6, 68, 78, 97; 34. 28, 33; 38. 20; 39. 44, 104; 40. 50.

गुण्ड GUNṬHA

A. H. Su. 15. 24; *Ci.* 11. 19, 22.

On comparison of a preparation in *S. S. Ci.* 7. 9-12 and *A. H. Ci.* 11. 22-24 it is found that *Gundrā* has been replaced by *Guṇṭha* and so both of these are either synonyms or indicate different drugs which are similar in properties. The description of *Guṇṭha* in *Dhanvantari* and *Rāja Nighaṇṭu* is more or less similar to that of *Gundra*-गुन्द्र in *Bhāvaprakāśa Nighaṇṭu* and so *Guṇṭha* and *Gundra* too appear to be synonyms. It may also be noted that the names *Guṇṭha*, *Gundrā* and the latter's synonym *Erakā*-एरका only have been used in the texts but not *Gundra*. It can be concluded, therefore, that *Guṇṭha* and *Gundra* are synonyms for one plant while *Gundrā* and *Erakā* have been used for a different one which is *Typha elephantina* Roxb. According to *Bhāvamīśra* *Gundra* is *Paṭeraka*-पटेरक which should be *Typha angustata* Bory and Chaub., but according to others its other names *Vṛttatṛṇa*-वृत्ततृण, or *Vṛttaguṇa*-वृत्तगुण and *Ibhamūlaka*-इभमूलक may indicate a *Fimbristylis* species which is often seen in circular patches (वृत्तगुण) resembling the foot prints of elephants (*Ibhamūlaka*) and popularly called *Hāthipāṇva*-हाथीपाँव.

गुन्द्रा GUNDRĀ

Typha elephantina Roxb.; *Goṇḍapaṭera*-गोंदपटेर H.; *Hogalā*-होगला B.

Synonym : एरका.

C. S. *Su.* 4. 17, 35; *Vi.* 8. 146; *Sa.* 8. 88; *Ci.* 3. 257; 4. 102.
 S. S. *Su.* 38. 9; 39. 8; *Ci.* 7. 9; 17. 6; 19. 46; 37. 31; *U.* 10. 4.
 A. H. *Su.* 15. 6, 24; 22. 21.

Gundrā has been accepted as a synonym of *Bhadramustā*—
 भद्रमुस्ता as well which could be used as a substitute of *Gundrā*.

See-गुण्ड.

गुप्तफला GUPTAPHALĀ

S. S. *U.* 46. 23.

See synonym-स्वयंगुप्ता.

गुप्ताफल GUPTĀPHALA

S. S. *Ci.* 26. 35.

See synonym-स्वयंगुप्ता.

गुहा GUHĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 23. 212.

S. S. *Su.* 19. 29; *Ka.* 6. 3; 8. 51.

A. H. *Su.* 29. 31.

See-अतिगुहा.

गृञ्ज GRÑJA,

गृञ्जन GRÑJANA,

गृञ्जनक GRÑJANAKA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 171; *Ci.* 12. 61; 14. 44, 125, 201, 202; 17. 130;
 19. 41; 20. 27 (गृञ्ज); *Ka.* 1. 28.

S. S. *U.* 56. 14 (गृञ्ज).

A. H. *Su.* 6. 113; *Ci.* 4. 47; 9. 32.

This is usually considered to be Carrot or Turnip (*Bhāvamiśra*) but it may well be something allied to Garlic (लहसुन) or Onion (पलाण्डु) such as *Gandanā*-गन्दना which is *Allium ascalonicum* Linn. also called one-cloved garlic (एक-पुतिया लहसुन).

गृध्रनखी GRDHRANAKHĪ

S. S. *U.* 38. 73.

A. H. *U.* 35. 46.

It is either *Capparis zeylanica* Linn., *Kareruā*-करेहभा H. or some species of *Zizyphus* possibly *Z. jujuba* Lam. *Var. fruticosa* Haines known as *Kurita-rāma* which literally means vultures talons or गृध्रनख.

गृष्टिक GRŚTIKA.

Dioscorea bulbifera Linn.; *Geñthi*-गेंठी H.

S. S. Ci. 9. 9.

The bitter rhizomatous tuber is also supposed to be *Vārāhī Kanda*-वाराही कन्द.

See-वाराही.

गोकण्टक GOKAṆṬAKA

A. H. Su. 15. 24; Ci. 1. 114; 2. 38; 8. 12.

See synonym-गोक्षुर.

गोक्षुर GOKṢURA,

गोक्षुरक GOKṢURAKA

Tribulus terrestris Linn.; *Gokharu*-गोखरु H.

Synonyms : गोकण्टक, त्रिकण्टक and श्वदंष्ट्रा.

C. S. Su. 4. 38; 25. 39; Ci. 2-1. 25; 3. 266; 4. 83, 84; 8. 110, 169; 18. 126; 26. 63, 86; 27. 40; 28. 159; Si. 9. 13; 12. 36, 55.

S. S. Su. 42. 18; Ci. 26. 35; 38. 105; Ka. 8. 132; U. 39. 219; 42. 112; 58. 33.

A. H. Su. 6. 168; 10. 25; Ci. 1. 28, 119; 2. 37; 3. 62; 5. 16, 24; 10. 53; 11. 6, 21, 35, 38; U. 26. 53; 39. 56; 40. 55.

The fruits of *Pedaliū murex* Linn., having four lateral spines are called *Baḍā Gokharu*-बड़ा गोखरु and are used almost like this. The synonym *Trikaṇṭaka*-त्रिकण्टक is applicable to none of these two kinds as their fruits possess four to six spines on their fruits. Another plant with yellow flowers and three spines on the fruit is *Acanthospermum hispidum* DC. and may have been used as *Gokṣura*.

गोचन्दना GOCANDANĀ

S. S. Ci. 28. 21.

Dalhaṇa has identified it with *Priyaṅgu*. It may be interesting to note the following field data collected by us.

(1) *Tylophora fasciculata* Ham. ex Wight is called *Caṇḍavā*-चंदवा by the tribal people in Ranchi (Bihar) and is said to be used for subjugation (वशीकरण) by them. It was further reported to be of four varieties called *Gāya Caṇḍavā*-गाय चंदवा, *Bhaiṇsa Chaṇḍavā*-भैंस चंदवा etc.

(2) It was also reported from the Gorakhpur forest areas that this plant is called *Tulasiā Kapūri*-तुलसिया कपूरी and has been useful in syphilitic conditions by internal use.

It may be pointed out that *Kapūri*-कपूरी is the popular name of *Sārivā*-सारिवा, and *Candanā*-चन्दना is also a synonym of *Kṛṣṇa Sārivā*-कृष्ण सारिवा. With these data in hand, readers may themselves form their opinion about the identity of *Gocandanā*. The drug under reference is used in a good fortune making (सौभाग्यकारक) preparation.

गोजिह्वा GOJHVĀ,

गोजिह्विका GOJHVIKĀ

C. S. Su. 27. 94; Ci. 21. 84; 23. 219; 25. 88.

S. S. Su. 46. 261, 264; Ci. 17. 19; U. 39. 150.

A. H. Su. 6. 77; U. 38. 40.

See-गोजी.

गोजी GOJĪ

S. S. Su. 8. 15, 18; Ci. 9. 10; 18. 5, 32, 33; 19. 44; 22. 19; Ka. 6. 3; 7. 29; U. 24. 28.

Gojī has been mentioned only in S. S. and never used as a *Śāka* or pot-herb. Its leaves have been used either for (i) rubbing the diseased part as in leprosy etc. or (ii) as a constituent of preparations for external application in poisonous bites and ulcers etc. in situations similar to those in which *Gojihvā* preparations have been used. Thus, the two names may be considered synonyms as has been done by Bhāva-miśra, and the *Gāvajavān*-गावजवॉ of the Yunani system of medicine may be accepted for use. It (गावजवॉ) has been identified as *Onosma bracteata* Wall. or *Caccinia glauca* Savi., both belonging to the family *Boraginaceae*. Many other plants of this family possess scabrid leaves due to raised bulbous bases of hairs on them and some of them such as *Trichodesma indicum* R. Br., *Adhopuṣpī*-अधोपुष्पी are reported to be used as substitutes of *Gojihvā*.

Gojī, according to some, is also a synonym for *Śāka* शक tree. It cannot be said with certainty whether any of the *Boraginaceae* plants can be used as *Gojihvā Śāka*. It

may also be noted that Rājanighaṇṭu has described *Golomikā* गोलोमिका and *Dugdhapheṇī* दुग्धफेनी with their respective synonyms *Gojā*-गोजा and *Gojāparṇī*-गोजापणी. *Dugdhapheṇī* is *Taraxacum officinale* Weber., which has been called *Gojāparṇī*. Thus, *Gojā* may be a *Launaea* species such as *L. asplenifolia* Hook. f. called *Vanagobhi*-वनगोभी. The latter may be the *Gojihvā Śāka*-गोजिह्वा शक of the texts.

See-गोजिह्वा.

गोधूम GODHŪMA

Triticum aestivum Linn.; *Gehūn*-गेहूं H.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 22; 6. 24, 37, 42; 14. 10, 34; 21. 30; 23. 24; 27. 3, 20, 256, 266, 267; *Sa.* 8. 86; *Ci.* 2-1. 39; 2-2. 7, 10; 2-3. 6, 7, 15; 2-4. 18, 22, 33, 46; 6. 23; 8. 69, 120; 11. 58; 15. 227, 229; 16. 43; 17. 84, 100; 18. 75, 105, 136; 20. 35; 21. 113, 128; 24. 23, 125, 132, 169, 177; 25. 60; 26. 148; 28. 113; 29. 50, 159; 30. 106, 151, 262, 317, 320; *Si.* 10. 28; 12. 37.

S. S. *Su.* 14. 36; 15. 39; 20. 4; 21. 22; 36. 11; 42. 18; 46. 43, 332, 369; *Ci.* 5. 7, 12; 6. 8; 8. 15; 9. 5; 10. 5; 11. 5; 14. 4; 19. 29; 23. 15; 26. 21, 30; *Sa.* 2. 44; 10. 30; *U.* 41. 34; 52. 35; 64. 48.

A H. *Su.* 3. 12, 20; 4. 29; 6. 16; 8. 42, 47; 9. 28; 10. 33; 14. 36; 29. 34; *Ci.* 3. 19, 87; 4. 25; 5. 5; 7. 15, 36, 97; 10. 88; 12. 9; 18. 28; 19. 25; *U.* 16. 62; 20. 3; 25. 33, 40; 49. 23.

गोनसी GONASĪ

S. S. *Ci.* 30. 5, 12, 32, 34.

It is one of the *Soma*-like powerful drugs described by Suśruta as follows :—It is a plant having two leaves, being propagated by root, reddish in colour, marked with black rings, two *Aratni* (about 50 cms) in height and resembles *Gonasa* (a kind of snake) in shape. In Kashmira some *Arisaema* species are actually called *Gunasa*-गुनस or *Mahāgunasa*-महागुनस and may be identified with *Gonasi* and *Sarpā*-सर्पा etc.

See-सर्पा.

1. द्विपर्णिनी मूलभवामरुणां कृष्णमण्डलाम् ।
द्वयरत्निमात्रां जानीयाद्गोनसीं गोनसाकृतिम् ॥

गोपकन्या GOPAKANYĀ

A. H. Ci. 2. 28; U. 37. 82.

See-सारिवा.

गोपघोण्टा GOPAGHONṬĀ

S. S. Su. 38. 6; Ci. 11. 9; Ka. 6. 3.

See-घोण्टा and घोण्टाफल.

गोपवल्ली GOPAVALLĪ

C. S. Vi. 8. 146.

S. S. U. 51. 26.

See-सारिवा.

गोपसुता GOPASUTĀ

A. H. Su. 15. 9.

See-सारिवा.

गोपा GOPĀ

S. S. Ka. 1. 37 (Va.).

According to another version there should be *Indragopa-इन्द्रगोप* instead of *Indragopā-इन्द्रगोपा*, the latter meaning इन्द्रा (*Indravārūṇi-इन्द्रवारुणी*) and गोपा (*Sārivā-सारिवा*) while *Indragopa* indicates cochineal (insect).

See synonym-सारिवा.

गोपाङ्गना GOPĀṅGANĀ

A. H. Ka. 4. 12. (both अनन्ता and गोपाङ्गना).

See-सारिवा.

गोपी GOPI

C. S. Vi. 8. 143 (2).

A. H. Su. 20. 38.

See-सारिवा.

गोलोमी GOLOMĪ

C. S. Su. 4. 48; Sa. 8. 93.

S. S. Ci. 8. 39; 30. 5, 23, 33; U. 29. 3; 32. 4; 36. 6; 60. 47.

A. H. U. 5. 2.

See-अजलोमी and synonym ? दूर्वा(श्वेत).

गौर GAURA

C. S. Su. 27. 7, 12.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 2.

A variety of *Śālī*.

गौरसर्षप GAURASARŚAPA

C. S. *Sa.* 8. 28, 79; *Ci.* 8. 177; 18. 182.

S. S. *Su.* 5. 18; 16. 20; 43. 3; *Ni.* 14. 4; *Ci.* 20. 17; 22. 47.

A. H. *Su.* 22. 19; *Ci.* 5. 81.

See-सर्षप and synonym सिद्धार्थ.

गौरामलक GAURĀMALAKA

C. S. *Ci.* 18. 184; 22. 35.

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 176.

This is supposed to be either *Gaura* (whitish) variety of of *Āmalaka*-आमलक i.e. *Prācīnāmālaka*-प्राचीनामलक or to indicate two substances i.e. (i) *Gaurasarśapa*-गौरसर्षप or *Haridrā*-हरिद्रा and (ii) *Āmalaka*-आमलक.

गौरी GAURĪ

C. S. *Si.* 4. 20.

S. S. *Su.* 16. 27 (10); *Ci.* 5. 8; 17. 10, 13.

See synonyms-हरिद्रा and दारुहरिद्रा.

ग्रन्थि GRANTHI,

ग्रन्थिक GRANTHIKA

C. S. *Ci.* 16. 72; 23. 51 (Va.); 27. 43.

S. S. *Ci.* 37. 37; *U.* 42. 25; 52. 38, 42.

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 64; 8. 46, 146; 9. 43, 58, 105, 114; 12. 26; 13. 38; 14. 17, 48, 121; 16. 16; *U.* 3. 52; 5. 19.

Granthika has been accepted as another name for *Pippali mūla*, evidently due to its knot-like swollen appearance at intervening places. *Premna herbacea* Roxb. roots bearing some what similar names and appearance may be tried as, at least, a substitute as scarce yield and supply of genuine *Pippali mūla* have encouraged much adulteration of this important drug. The word *Granthi* has also been used for certain other plant structures such as flower-buds (सुमनाः ग्रन्थयः), rhizomes of *Nelumbium* (विसग्रन्थि) and fungal formations on *Betula* (भूर्जग्रन्थि), where *Granthi* means a knot-like compact structure formed by plant parts or tissues.

See synonym-पिप्पलीमूल.

घ (GHA)

घन GHANA

C. S. *Ci.* 15. 165; 16. 87; 26. 190, 198, 207; *Sl.* 3. 16, 36; 8. 18.

S. S. *Ci.* 38. 47; *U.* 39. 195, 215, 253; 40. 42, 65; 55. 24.

A. H. *Su.* 14. 22; *Sa.* 2. 7; *Ci.* 1. 15, 52, 55, 65; 3. 54, 64, 174; 9. 7; 11. 36; 15. 71; 16. 23; 17. 39; 19. 81; 21. 48; *Ka.* 4. 2, 6, 29; *U.* 2. 24, 37; 3. 51; 22. 12; 30. 22; 37. 83.

See synonym-मुस्त.

घुणप्रिया GHUṆAPRIYĀ

A. H. *Su.* 15. 33; *Ci.* 9. 57; 16. 11.

See synonym-अतिविषा.

घुणवल्लभा GHUṆAVALLABHĀ

A. H. *Ci.* 8. 103, 151.

See synonym-अतिविषा.

घुणेश GHUṆEṢṬĀ

A. H. *Ci.* 19. 40.

See synonym-अतिविषा.

घोण्टा GHONṬĀ

घोण्टाफल GHONṬĀPHALA

Zizyphus xylopyra Willd.; *Kakora*-ककोर, *Kaṭhabera*-कठबेर, *Guṇṭa*-घुण्ट H.

Synonym : गोपघोण्टा.

S. S. *Ci.* 17. 34.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 17; *U.* 30. 38, 39.

This has been identified by Dalhaṇa with the popular name *Karkaṭi*-कर्कटी or *Badari*-बदरी. *Karkaṭa*-कर्कट, *Kakora*-ककोर and *Ghuṇṭā* are the tribal names prevalent in the forest areas of Mirzapore (U. P.) and Bihar. *Ghonṭā* is also a synonym of *Pūga*. The *Pūga*phala-पूगफल and *Ghonṭā*phala are also hard and spherical though the former is much smaller than the latter.

घोषा GHOṢĀ

A. H. *U.* 13. 55; 16. 7.

See synonym-शतपुष्पा.

च (CA)

चक्रका CAKRAKĀ

S. S. Ci. 30. 5, 18, 19.

One of the *Soma*-like powerful drugs described by Suśruta as follows.¹ It is a herb looking like *Kākādāni*-काकादनी and having white peculiar (or variegated) flowers. It has the power of preventing old age and death.

चक्रमर्द CAKRAMARDA

Cassia tora Linn.; *Cakavaḍa*-चकवड H.

Synonyms : एडगज and प्रपुञ्जाड.

S. S. Ci. 9. 12, 13.

चक्रमुद्ग CAKRAMUDGA

C. S. Su. 21. 24 (Va.).

It is considered to be *Makuṣṭha*-मकुष्ठ or *Vanamudga*-वनमुद्ग.

चञ्चु CAṆCU

C. S. Ci. 19. 35.

A. H. Su. 6. 85; Ci. 9. 22; U. 30 37.

This is considered to be one or the other species of *Corchorus* i.e. *C. aestuans* Linn., *C. capsularis* Linn., *C. olitorus* Linn. and *C. trilobularis* Linn. which are generally called *Ceṇca*-चैच and used as pot-herbs. In A. H. U. 30. 37 *Caṇcuphala*-चञ्चुकल has been identified as *Heliotropium indicum* Linn., known as *Hastīsundī*-हस्तिशुण्डी by the Bengali *Kavirājas*, which, however, is also used for ulcers and sores.

See-कालशाक.

चणक CAṆAKA

Cicer arletinum Linn.; *Canā*-चना, *Cholā*-छोला H.

C. S. Su. 27. 27; Ci. 3. 189; 4. 37; 8. 115; 20. 31, 37; 21. 110; 22. 31; 29. 51.

S. S. Su. 20. 4; 46. 27, 32; Ci. 11. 5; U. 39. 149.

A. H. Ni. 7. 46; Ci. 1. 72; U. 20. 3.

See synonym-हरिमन्थ.

1. श्वेतां विचित्रकुसुमां काकादन्यां समां पुपम् ।

चक्रकामौषधीं विद्याज्जराभृशं निवारिणी ॥

चण्डा CANDĀ

C. S. *Su.* 3. 7, 27; 4. 37; *Ci.* 7. 130 (Va.); 12. 69.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 23; 42. 18; *Ci.* 38. 26; *U.* 51. 44.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 43; *Ci.* 1. 138; 4. 44, 46; 17. 36; 19. 65.

It is usually considered to be one with *Coraka*-चोरक but their mention side by side in the same context in some places overrules this possibility. Siddha Vaidayas are reported to using drugs like *Śāṭhi*-शटी etc. in place of *Coraka* and *Candā* which also is not correct. *Coraka* called *Corā*-चोरा in the Himalayan region is well known. It was reported by the Gharawalis to be of two varieties known as *Dudhachorā*-दुधचोरा and *Rikhaacorā*-रिखचोरा. The latter is less fragrant and of inferior kind. Its identity could not be ascertained but it was said to be nearly allied to *Coraka*. *Angelica archangelica* Linn. and *Angelica glauca* Edgw. may possibly be the two varieties referred to above.

See-चोरक.

चतस्रःपर्णिन्यः CATASRAḤ PARṆINYAḤ

C. S. *Ci* 1-1. 60; 3. 245; 4. 84; 8. 69, 105; 11. 34; 24. 149.

A. H. *Su.* 10. 23; *Ci.* 1. 121; 5. 13.

This includes *Śālaparṇi*-शालपर्णी, *Pr̥ṣniparṇi*-पृश्निपर्णी, *Māṣa parṇi*-माषपर्णी and *Mudgaparṇi*-मुद्गपर्णी.

See-पर्णिनी and पर्णी.

चतुरङ्गुल CATURAṄGULA

C. S. *Su.* 3. 16; 25. 39; 30. 61; *Vi.* 8. 144; *Ci.* 3. 240; *Ka.* 1. 5; 8. Full chapter; 9. 10, 15; 10. 18.

S. S. *Su.* 39. 4; 44. 72; *Ci.* 9. 31; 37. 15.

A. H. *Ci.* 1. 119; 11. 12; 19. 12; *Ka.* 2. 32-37.

This is now unquestionably the synonym of *Āragvadha*-आरग्वध and has been used as such in the texts. It may, however, be pointed out that *Podophyllum* is known among the Garhwalis as *Aṅgulyā*-अंगुल्या. Its leaves have 3 or 4 lobes and its fruit may also measure about three or four fingers (*Aṅgula*), while *Caturāṅgula* does not appear to be an appropriate name for *Āragvadha*. There is, therefore, some ground to suppose

that *Caturaṅgula* of the Pre-Saṃhitā period might have been the *Podophyllum* of the Himalayas which due to its unavailability might have given place to *Āragvadha* having more or less similar properties as its substitute.

See synonym-आरग्वध.

चतुर्जात CATURJĀTA,

चातुर्जात CĀTURJĀTA

S. S. Ka. 8. 71; Sa. 10. 22.

A. H. Ci. 9. 110, 113; 10. 17; 12. 26; 14. 95; 17. 24; U. 22. 92; 39. 38.

This is the group name of four drugs i.e. *Tvak*-त्वक्, *Patra*-पत्र, *Elā*-एला and *Nāgakeśara*-नागकेशर. All references in all the texts and none in C. S. could be noted.

चन्दन CANDANA

(1) *Santalum album* Linn.; *Śveta Candana*-श्वेत चन्दन.

(2) *Pterocarpus santalinus* Linn. f.; *Rakta Candana*-रक्त चन्दन.

(3) *Coscinium fenestratum* (Gaertn.) Colebr.; *Kāleyaka*-कालेयक.

Synonyms : अशुक्लचन्दन, भद्रश्री, भद्रश्रिय, भद्राशय, मलयज, श्वेत-चन्दन, सित, रक्त चन्दन, हरिचन्दन, कालीय, कालेयक, शिशिर, शीत and हिम.

All the synonyms except the last three are used for individual kinds of *Candana* only, while the last three may indicate only one (*Śveta*), two (शिशिरद्वय) or all three (त्रिहिम).

The references for *Candana* only have been noted here for which *Śveta* or *Rakta* kinds are used according to the nature etc. of the preparations and their uses.

C. S. Su. 3. 22, 25, 28; 4. 8, 14, 16, 29, 41, 44; 5. 17, 60; 6. 24, 29, 30; 25. 39, 49; Vi. 6. 16; 8. 9, 150; Sa. 8. 54; In. 12. 72; Ci. 1-1. 47, 57, 63; 1-2. 12; 1-3. 2; 1-4. 16; 3. 145, 202, 219, 223, 247, 253, 257, 260, 261, 262, 264; 4. 31, 45, 73, 76, 78, 80, 81, 99, 108; 5. 120; 6. 28, 30, 39, 50; 7. 130 (Va.), 131, 132, 133, 141, 145; 8. 77, 78, 83, 84, 85; 9. 44; 10. 36; 11. 18; 12. 52, 67, 68, 70; 14. 187, 193, 216, 228, 231, 237; 15. 125, 138, 149; 16. 47; 17. 131; 18. 90; 19. 53, 59, 92; 20. 32, 33;

21. 53, 54, 73, 74, 75, 78; 22. 41; 23. 56, 77, 98, 190, 191, 200, 230, 241, 253, 255, 256; 24. 152, 154 (2), 155; 25. 45, 86, 89, 90, 161, 177, 179, 182; 26. 160, 176, 178, 181, 207, 215, 232, 268, 274; 27. 29; 28. 149, 152, 157; 29. 92, 106, 110, 114, 128, 134; 30. 91, 272 (2); *Ka.* 7. 55; *Sl.* 3. 45, 46, 48, 51; 6. 48; 10. 20, 40, 42; 12. 55, 56.

S. S. Su. 6. 26; 12. 22, 27; 28. 11; 36. 3, 24; 38. 11, 32, 38, 44, 49; 39. 7; *Ci.* 2. 38, 39, 68, 75, 83; 3. 58; 5. 8, 12; 9. 8, 9; 11. 8; 15. 31; 16. 10, 15, 18; 17. 7, 8, 11; 19. 30; 20. 54; 22. 17; 27. 9; 34. 13; 37. 12, 24, 27, 30; 38. 26, 51, 54; *Ka.* 1. 36, 53, 61; 2. 48; 5. 16, 67, 69; 6. 10, 14; 8. 104, 112, 114, 117, 119; *Sa.* 2. 15; *U.* 10. 5, 10; 11. 9; 12. 13; 17. 27; 18. 94; 21. 30, 37; 24. 40; 26. 7, 14, 34; 32. 5; 39. 109, 173, 179, 214, 218, 223, 226, 303, 304; 40. 63, 64, 74, 86; 45. 25; 47. 58, 61, 81; 49. 31, 33; 62. 22; 64. 15, 19, 40.

A. H. Su. 3. 20, 38, 53; 7. 19; 10. 28; 13. 6; 15. 15; 22. 20; 30. 51; *Sa.* 1. 17, 60; 2. 8, 48; 5. 113 (1); *Ci.* 1. 15, 33, 50, 56, 110; 2. 27, 31, 32; 3. 76; 4. 12, 48; 5. 67, 70; 8. 112, 127, 130; 9. 93; 10. 35, 41, 49; 12. 8, 18; 13. 15; 14. 66; 18. 4; 19. 4, 9, 88, 89; 21. 75; 22. 27, 28, 42; *Ka.* 2. 25; 3. 26; 4. 11, 12, 14; *U.* 1. 23; 2. 13, 50, 55, 61; 9. 18; 11. 32; 13. 4, 8, 60, 65, 72; 16. 3; 21. 36, 84, 91, 103; 24. 8, 44; 26. 26, 55; 27. 38; 30. 25; 32. 27, 31; 35. 23, 39; 36. 48; 37. 82, 84; 39. 17, 34, 46, 155; 40. 72.

See-पत्तङ्ग.

चन्द्रमा CANDRAMĀ

S. S. Ci. 29. 5, 13, 24, 29.

It is described by Suśruta as one of the best varieties of *Soma*-सोम which is found floating on the water surface.

See-सोम.

चन्द्रलेखा CANDRALEKHĀ

A. H. Ci. 3. 135.

See synonyms-बाकुची and सोमराजी.

चन्द्रशकला CANDRAŚAKALĀ

A. H. Ci. 19. 44.

See synonyms-बाकुची and सोमराजी.

चपला CAPALĀ

A. H. Ci. 4. 24; 8. 149; Ka. 4. 64; U. 16. 40.

See synonym-पिप्पली.

चम्पक CAMPAKA

Michelia champaka Linn.; *Campā*-चम्पा H.

S. S. Su. 28. 11; 45. 12; 46. 288; Ka. 6. 20; U. 39. 232.

चर्मकषा CARMAKAṢĀ

C. S. Ci. 23. 65.

See synonym-ससला.

चर्मसाह्व CARMASĀHVĀ

C. S. Ka. 11. 1.

A. H. Su. 15. 45.

See-ससला.

चर्मरी CARMARĪ

S. S. Ka. 2. 5.

It is one of the fruit poisons.

चर्मवृक्ष CARM AVRKṢA,**चर्मिवृक्ष CARMIVRKṢA**

S. S. Ci. 11. 9; Ka. 5. 46.

Ḍalhaṇa has described *Carmivrkṣa* as a tree like *Lakuca*, large in size and popularly known as *Carmiloha* (लकुचद्रुमाकारो महावृक्षः चर्मिलोह इति प्रसिद्धः) and *Carmavrkṣa* as a tree popular by the name of *Nauvrkṣa* in the Eastern region (चर्मवृक्षः पूर्वदेशे नौवृक्षः). In Ka 5. 46 the decoction (कषाय) of *Carmavrkṣa*, the gummy exudation (निर्यास) of the tree according to Ḍalhaṇa, has been used. It may further be noted that the preparation in S. S. Ka. 5. 46 has been repeated in C. S. Ci. 23. 65 where *Carmakaṣā*-चर्मकषा has been used instead. Does it indicate that *Carmavrkṣa* and *Carmakaṣā* are the same ? *Aguru* tree is generally supposed to be *Carmivrkṣa*, while *Carmavrkṣa* is also a synonym of *Bhūrja*-भूर्ज.

चविका CAVIKĀ

C. S. Ci. 18. 158; 26. 167; 28. 167; Si. 4. 13.

S. S. U. 39. 243; 42. 95; 47. 42.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 165; *Ci.* 1. 31; 3. 159; 5. 44; 8. 131; 10. 16; 14. 21; *Ka.* 4. 63; *U.* 20. 5; 24. 51.

See-चव्य.

चव्य CAVYA,

चव्या CAVYĀ

C. S. *Su.* 2. 17; 4. 6, 11, 12, 45; 26. 69; *Vi.* 7. 19, 21, 26; 8. 143, 149; *Sa.* 8. 59, 70, 77; *Ci.* 1-3. 2; 3. 185; 5. 65, 70, 80, 86, 147; 6. 28, 40; 8. 169; 9. 61; 12. 53; 13. 111, 147; 14. 69, 70, 105, 107, 114, 156, 159, 230; 15. 95, 111, 142, 173, 188; 16. 72, 93, 101; 18. 35, 126, 177; 19. 47, 112; 26. 28; 27. 30, 37; 29. 152; 30. 277; *Ka.* 7. 52.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 22; 44. 27; *Ci.* 5. 28; 6. 13; 10. 6; 14. 10; 15. 20; 23. 15; 27. 16, 36, 41; *Ka.* 7. 17; *U.* 39. 131, 238; 40. 78; 41. 39 (चव्या), 48; 42. 25, 32, 64, 72, 127; 47. 38; 52. 38.

A. H. *Ci.* 1. 93; 3. 61; 8. 71, 72, 146, 152; 12. 22, 26; 14. 24, 32, 38; 15. 43; 16. 16; 21. 48, 49, 59; 22. 17; *U.* 5. 19; 35. 57.

Cavya has long remained a disputed drug as regards its botanical source, although it has been extensively recommended for use. *Piper chaba* Hunter has long been accepted as its possible source but this is so limited in distribution that its easy availability in large quantities is difficult. It is on account of this that many other plants usually unknown to the users are being supplied as *Cavya*. Even if *P. chaba* is accepted as its genuine source, others as suitable substitutes will have to be found out.

It may further be pointed out that although Bhāvamiśra considers *Cavikā* fruit and *Gajapippali* as one and the same, the position may be otherwise as well. In case the view of Bhāvamiśra is accepted, it might be suggested that the roots and fruits of *Piper betle* Linn., may be examined in place of *Cavya* and *Gajapippali* respectively. Although the suggestion will appear funny, no body can deny that Betel leaves under the name of *Tāmbūla*-ताम्बूल and its roots as a substitute of Galangal (कुलंजन) are possibly the foremost among the vegetable drug materials which could literally be called *Cavya*. i.e. used for chewing by people. Its fruit is also

comparatively of much bigger size to deserve the name of *Gajapippali*. Some taxonomic authors also named *P. betle* as *Piper chuyya*. All these facts indicate that *Cavya* plant is nothing else than a *Piper* species but *Gajapippali* may not necessarily be its fruits.

See-कोला, गजपिप्पली and चविका.

चाङ्गेरी CĀNGERĪ

Oxalis corniculata Linn. and *O. acetosella* Linn.; *Tinapatiyā*-तिनपतिया H.

C. S. Su. 2. 18; 27. 90; Vi. 8. 147; Ci. 3. 266; 8. 125, 131; 14. 112, 116, 123, 232, 240; 19. 46, 117.

S. S. Su. 46. 273; U. 40. 55, 180.

A. H. Su. 6. 74; Ci. 8. 78, 132; 9. 49, 116.

चातुर्जातक CĀTURJĀTAKA

See-चतुर्जात.

चारटी CĀRAṬĪ

C. S. Ci. 9. 51.

A. H. U. 6. 34; 36. 59.

See-पञ्चचारटी.

चारुक CĀRUKA

C. S. Su. 27. 17.

One of the inferior or coarse grain cereals.

चित्रक CITRAKA

(1) *Plumbago zeylanica* Linn.; श्वेतचित्रक (white); *Citācīta* H.

(2) *Plumbago rosea* Linn.; Synonym, *P. indica* Linn.; रक्तचित्रक (red).

Synonyms : अग्नि, अग्निक, अनल, ज्योति, दहन, निर्दहन, निर्दहनी, वह्नि, विनिर्दहनी, शिखि, हुतुभुक् and हुताशन.

C. S. Su. 2. 17, 28; 4. 3, 4, 6, 11, 12, 45; 23. 19; 24. 56; 25. 39, 49; 26. 69, 90; 27. 104; Vi. 7. 19, 21, 26; 8. 143 (2), 149; Sa. 8. 59, 65, 70, 77; Ci. 1-3. 2; 1-4. 14; 3. 266; 5. 66, 70, 71, 80, 86, 145, 147, 155, 166; 6. 29, 42; 7. 65, 81, 84, 85, 88, 103, 105, 108, 112, 124, 170; 8. 101, 168; 10. 20; 12. 24, 29, 30, 34, 39, 40, 43, 54, 56, 57, 59, 72; 13. 79, 80, 114, 124, 136, 145,

146, 161; 14. 41, 55, 63, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 77, 90, 105, 106, 109, 111, 115, 123, 132, 145, 149, 154, 160, 232, 237; 15. 82, 96, 100, 103, 106, 113, 143, 147, 153, 166, 172, 174, 183, 184, 187, 190; 16. 44, 70, 73, 78, 81, 93, 102; 17. 94, 96, 101, 110, 142; 18. 39, 53, 57, 77, 119, 125, 158, 161, 173, 178, 183; 19. 30, 47, 48, 111, 119, 135; 21. 125; 26. 21, 24, 65, 194, 269, 283; 27. 31, 35, 36, 44; 28. 121, 129, 166, 169; 29. 152; 30. 55, 60, 280; *Ka.* 1. 25; 7. 15, 39, 52, 56, 68; 9. 6, 8; 10. 12, 27; 12. 23, 35; *Si.* 4. 13; 7. 18; 10. 23; 11. 23, 31, 33.

S. S. *Su.* 11. 11, 13; 14. 35; 36. 10, 13; 38. 5, 7, 19, 21, 53, 59; 39. 4; 44. 51; 46. 221, 239; *Ci.* 2. 89, 94; 4. 4, 30; 5. 28; 6. 12, 13, 14; 7. 14; 8. 50; 9. 7, 10, 35, 37, 39, 45, 54, 59; 10. 4, 6, 15; 11. 8, 10; 12. 5, 9, 11; 14. 10, 12, 13; 17. 25, 41; 19. 57, 58; 23. 15; 27. 11; 28. 3; 37. 15, 33, 39; *Ka.* 5. 64; *Sa.* 2. 11; 10. 16, 45; *U.* 39. 186, 215, 237, 242; 40. 37, 50, 56, 78; 41. 50; 42. 25, 27, 47, 60, 64, 72, 95, 111; 44. 26; 46. 24; 51. 18, 25; 53. 11; 58. 44, 62; 61. 35.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 166; 9. 26; 14. 25; 30. 21; *Sa.* 1. 88; *Ci.* 3. 20, 61, 127, 134, 159; 4. 22, 23, 29, 53; 5. 28; 8. 36, 48, 61, 72, 90, 131, 140, 145, 153, 155, 157, 158; 9. 51, 105, 108; 10. 10, 13, 38, 47, 57, 59, 64; 11. 25; 12. 6, 42; 13. 44; 14. 9, 21, 48, 93, 113; 15. 7, 15, 26, 42, 43, 89; 16. 2, 21; 17. 9. 13, 36; 18. 26; 19. 11, 50, 61, 64, 79, 86; 20. 7; 22. 16; *Ka.* 2. 17, 26, 59; 4. 63; *U.* 3. 51; 24. 24; 30. 1; 34. 30; 35. 57; 37. 8 3; 39. 62, 104.

Citraka, one of the most important drugs in Indigenous medicine is recognised on the basis of the flower colour to be of three kinds i.e. *Pita*-पीत, *Sita*-सित and *Asita*-असित. In conformity with the statement of Vāgbhaṭa, *Asita* variety is the best variety. The Vaidyas of Bengal take particular care to use only the red-flowered species and this may be the *Asita* variety of Vāgbhaṭa. The *Pita* variety of Vāgbhaṭa may be some hybrid form and the *Kṛṣṇa* variety may be the blue-flowered *Plumbago* species i.e. *P. capensis* Thunb. found cultivated in gardens only. The red variety is comparatively more delicate and less hardy and is found cultivated in gardens or in the valleys of Sikkim and Khasia.

चित्रफला CITRAPHALĀ

S. S. *U.* 32. 8; 58. 62.

Dalhaṇa has identified it with *Indravārūṇi* or *Gūḍa-dugdhikā* and others with *Citrāṇḍikā*-चित्राण्डिका. It appears to be some plant of Cucurbitaceae family possessing fruits with striped surface, possibly *Trichosanthes anguina* Linn., *Cicindā*-चिचिण्डा.

चित्रा CITRĀ

C. S. Su. 4. 4; 13. 9; Ci. 10. 33 (चित्रा in the same *Yoga* in *Aṣṭāṅga Saṁgraha*); Ka. 12. 2.

S. S. Su. 39. 2; Ci. 2. 48, 63; 10. 14; 14. 5.

A. H. Su. 15. 1; U. 26. 49, 53.

Citrā has been used side by side with *Urubūka* (C. S. Su. 4 4), *Eraṇḍa* (C. S. Su. 13. 9) and *Danti* (S. S. Ci. 10. 14). It has been identified by the commentators variously with *Citrāṇḍikā*-चित्राण्डिका (*Trichosanthes anguina* Linn.), *Danti*, *Dravanti* or *Eraṇḍa*. Thus the name is either multi-meaning indicating plants of the Cucurbitaceae family with striped fruit surface or of Euphorbiaceae with variegated seed surface.

चिरबिल्व CIRABILVA

Holoptelia integrifolia Planch.; *Cilbil*-चिल्विल् H., *Pāpaḍī*-पापड़ी Garhwali.

C. S. Su. 4. 3, 4; Sa. 8. 59, 65; Ci. 3. 266; 5. 165; 13. 166 (Va.).

S. S. Su. 36. 10; Ci. 2. 89; Ka. 6. 3; U. 42. 90.

A. H. Su. 6. 98; Ci. 3. 161; 14. 110; Ka. 5. 58.

In C. S. Ci. 13. 166 there is a suggested change in the version (पाठ) wherein *Cirabilva* has been replaced by *Pūtika*-पूतिक. It may also be noted that its young leaves (पल्लव or अंकुर) have been often used as vegetable. It has been previously shown that *Cirabilva* and *Pūtika* should be considered synonyms.

See-करञ्ज, पूति (-ती) क and पूतिकरञ्ज.

चिर्भट CIRBHATA,

चिर्भटी CIRBHATĪ

Cucumis melo var. *momordica* Duthie and Fuller; *Kakadi*-ककड़ी, *Phūṭa*-फूट H.

C. S. *Su.* 27. 110; *Ci.* 19. 35.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 87, 89; *Ci.* 9. 21.

चिल्ली CILLĪ

C. S. *Su.* 27. 96.

S. S. *Su.* 20. 5; 42. 18; 46. 256, 261, 335; *Ci.* 6. 8.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 93, 96.

See-वास्तुक.

चीन CĪNA,

चीनका CĪNAKĀ

Panicum milllaceum Linn.; *Cenā*-चेना H.

C. S. *Su.* 27. 13; *Ni.* 4. 5; 5. 7.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 9.

चीनाक CĪNĀKA

A. H. *Su.* 6. 87.

A variety of *Karkaṭi*-कर्कटी.

See-कर्कटी.

चुक CUKRA

S. S. *U.* 21. 26; 47. 24.

A. H. *Su.* 10. 26.

See-चुकीका.

चुक्रिका CUKRIKĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 8. 130; 14. 202; 15. 88; 24. 150.

A. H. *Ci.* 7. 31; 10. 28.

See-चुकीका.

चुकीका CUKRĪKĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 8. 132; 14. 199; 15. 114; 24. 150.

A. H. *Ci.* 7. 31.

The following points emerge after a consideration of *Cukra*, *Cukrikā* and *Cukrikā* as they exist in the three texts :—
 (1) There is no mention of *Cukra* in C. S. (2) *Cucra* is mentioned in S. S. but not *Cukrikā* and *Cukrikā*. (3) In C. S. *Ci.* 24. 150 and A. H. *Ci.* 7. 31, *Cukrikā* and *Cukrikā* are mentioned side by side as different from each other. It is, therefore, possible that *Cukra* and *Cukrikā* are one and the same and should be identified with *Rumex vesicarius* Linn., *Cūkā*-चूका H. *Rumex acetosella* Linn., is also known by similar

name. It also appears that *Cukrikā* has been used as a common synonym for *Amlikā*-अम्लिका and *Cāngeri*-चाङ्गेरी.

चुच्चू CUCCŪ

C. S. Ci. 23. 224.

S. S. Su. 46. 249, 251, 335, 432; Ci. 1. 41; 6. 8; U. 40, 113.

There is no mention of *Cuccū* in A. H. where *Cañcu*-चञ्चु has been mentioned while in S. S. *Cañcu* has not been mentioned. C. S. mentions only *Cañcuparnikā*-चञ्चुपर्णिका. *Ḍalhaṇa* appears to identify *Cuccū* with *Cañcu*. Thus, *Cañcu* and *Cuccū* may be one and the same. But there is doubt if the stalks or young shoots (*Karira*) of any *Corchorus* species can be used as a probe for a sinus (नाडी व्रण) as mentioned in S. S. Ci. 1. 41. A similar doubt was expressed about *Cañcuphala* which was stated to be *Heliotropium indicum* Linn., known as *Hastisunḍi*-हस्तिशुण्डी. The hollow new shoots of *Hastisunḍi* are more likely to be used as probes. Affinity, both botanical and clinical, between *Cañcu*, *Cuccū* and *Gojihvā* is suspected and they may be examined if there is any.

See-चञ्चु.

चुञ्चुपर्णिका CUN̐CUPARNIKĀ

C. S. Su. 27. 97.

It may be some species of *Corchorus*.

See-चुच्चू.

चत CŪTA

S. S. Su. 6. 28; Ci. 9. 23; 25. 32, 43.

A. H. Su. 3. 25; Ci. 7. 82.

See synonym-भाञ्ज.

चूर्णक CŪRṆAKA

C. S. Su. 27. 7 (Va.).

S. S. Su. 46. 8.

A variety of *Śālī*-शालि or *Ṣaṣṭika*-षष्टिक.

चेतकी CETAKĪ

A. H. Ci. 30. 39.

A variety of *Haritaki*-हरीतकी or *Jyotiṣmati*-ज्योतिष्मती.

चोच COCA

S. S. Su. 38. 23; Ci. 17. 15; Ka. 6. 3 (both वराङ्ग and चोचक)

U. 47. 32 (स्वक, पत्र and चोच).

A. H. Su. 3. 31; 8. 45; 10. 22; 15. 43; Ci. 6. 21; U. 22. 85.

Ḍalhaṇa has identified it as a thicker kind of *Tvak*-त्वक् or *Ḍalacini*-दालचीनी obtained probably from *Cinnamomum tamala* Nees and Eberm. or *C. cassia* Blume, the source of real *Tvak* being *C. zeylanicum* Blume. In A. H. Coca has also been accepted to be the name of kernel called *Gari*-गरी of the Coconut fruit.

चोरक CORAKA

Angelica glauca Edgw.; *Corā*-चोरा H.

Synonyms : चेमक, चण्डा (?) and तस्कर.

C. S. Su. 3. 23; 4. 48; Sa. 8. 93; Ci. 9. 52, 64; 10. 26, 133, 138; 17. 123, 140; 26. 138; Ka. 1. 26; 4. 15; Si. 4. 20.

S. S. Su. 38. 23; Ka. 5. 84.

A. H. Su. 15. 43; Ci. 1. 138; 4. 44, 51; U. 2. 53; 6. 35; 20. 5.

As compared to Caraka and Vāgbhaṭa, Suśruta has used this drug only once under the name of *Taskara*-तस्कर and has mentioned it twice under two groups of drugs i.e. *Elādi Gaṇa* (Su. 38. 23) and *Ekaśara Gaṇa* (Ka. 5. 84). Ḍalhaṇa in these two places has described it as a variety of *Granthi-parṇa*-ग्रन्थिपर्ण and similar to it and he again identifies it with *Sthañeyaka*-स्थौण्यक. The identity of *Coraka* with *A. glauca* having been decided, those of *Caṇḍā*-चण्डा, *Granthi-parṇa* and *Sthañeyaka* remain still undecided.

चोरकपत्र CORAKAPATRA

S. S. Su. 38. 47.

This is identified with *Lākṣāvrkṣa*-लाक्षावृक्ष, which should be different from *Kośāmra*-कोशाम्र.

छ (CHA)

छगलान्त्री CHAGALĀNTRĪ

S. S. Su. 38. 29; 39. 4; 46. 249.

It may be identified with *Ipomoea pes-caprae* Sw., *Chāga-lakhuri*-छागलखुरी B., *Āravela*-आरवेल and *Rāvarapatrī*-रावरपत्री G. Ḍalhaṇa has identified it with a variety of *Vṛddhādāruka*-वृद्धदारुक and others with *Budhnā*-बुध्ना (*Ipomoea* species).

See synonym-बस्तान्त्री.

छत्रजाति CHATRAJĀTI

C. S. *Su.* 27. 121.

Mushrooms.

छत्रा CHATRĀ

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 146; *Ci.* 1-4. 5; 9. 53.

S. S. *Su.* 19. 28; *Ci.* 30. 5, 14, 33.

A. H. *Su.* 29. 31; *U.* 6. 35.

See-अतिच्छत्रा.

छदन CHADANA

S. S. *U.* 51. 49.

Here, there is *Haridrācchadana*-हरिद्राच्छदन instead of only छदन, which may also be interpreted as any *Curcuma* species having leaves like *Haridrā* just as *Karcūra*-कर्चूर.

See-निशाच्छद and पत्र.

छागकर्ण CHĀGAKARṆA

A. H. *Su.* 15. 19.

See synonym-भजकर्ण.

छिन्नरुहा CHINNARUHĀ

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 146; *Ci.* 7. 77; 18. 53; *Ka.* 7. 18; *Si.* 12. 29.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 34; *Ci.* 40. 4.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 45; *Ci.* 21. 73; *Ka.* 4. 7.

See-गुडूची and छिन्नोद्भवा.

छिन्नोद्भवा CHINNODBHAVĀ

A. H. *Ci.* 1. 60.

Both *Chinnaruhā*-छिन्नरुहा and *Chinnodbhavā*-छिन्नोद्भवा have been accepted as synonyms of *Gudūci*-गुडूची and in identical *Yogas* of the texts-one has been substituted by the other (compare C. S. *Si.* 12. 29 and A. *Saṃgraha Ka.* 5. 21; S. S. *Su.* 38. 28 and A. H. *Su.* 15. 45). But the inclusion of *Chinnaruhā*-छिन्नरुहा in *Madhuraskandha*-मधुरस्कन्ध by Caraka and in *Kākolyādi Gaṇa* of S. S. which is substituted by *Amṛtā* in nearly identical *Padmakādi Gaṇa* of A. H., do raise some doubt whether both *Chinnaruhā* and *Amṛtā* can also be interpreted to mean an-

other drug such as *Asthisamhāra*-अस्थिसंहार which could also be called by these names. Bopadeva has given '*Amarā*-अमरा' as one of the synonyms of *Asthisamhāra*.

See-अमरा, अमृता, गुडूची and छिन्नरुहा.

ज (JA)

जटा JAṬĀ

S. S. Ka. 6. 15 (both *Jaṭā* and *Mām̐si*); 7. 23 (Va.); U. 60. 47 (both *Jaṭā* and *Bhūtakeśi*); 62. 30.

A. H. U. 5. 2 (both *Jaṭā* and *Bhūtakeśi*); 6. 38 (*Jaṭā* and *Murā*).

Jaṭā has been mentioned side by side with *Mām̐si*, *Bhūtakeśi* and *Murā*. According to Ḍalhana it is another variety of *Mām̐si* known as *Gandhamāmsi*-गंधमांसी. It appears that *Jaṭā* and *Jaṭāmāmsi* identified as *Nardostachys jatamansi* DC. and known as *Bālachaḍa*-बालछड़ are synonyms and the inferior variety of *Mām̐si*, *Bhūtakeśi* and *Murā* are different.

See-भूतकेशी, मांसी and मुरा.

जटिला JAṬILĀ

C. S. Su. 4. 19, 48; Sa. 8. 93; Ci. 7. 122; 9. 51 (with *Putanākeśi*); 10. 32.

S. S. Su. 19. 29; U. 36. 6; 61. 28.

A. H. Su. 29. 31; U. 6. 34.

It has been identified almost invariably with *Jaṭāmāmsi* except in C. S. Su. 4. 19 where some consider it to be *Uccaṭā*-उच्चटा as it has been mentioned in *Sukrajanana*-शुक्रजनन group of Caraka. *Seleginella rupestris* Spreng, which has been reported to be useful in epilepsy and female diseases (योनिरोग) and is possibly aphrodisiac may also be examined.

See-जटा.

जतुमुख JATUMUKHA

S. S. Su. 46. 11.

A. H. Su. 6. 8.

A variety of rice (*Vrihi*-व्रीहि).

जन्तुघ्न JANTUGHNA

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 10; 4. 29; 19. 47, 79; *U.* 22. 63.

See synonym-विडङ्ग.

जन्तुहृत् JANTUHRTA

A. H. *Ci.* 8. 16 (i).

See synonym-विडङ्ग.

जम्बीर JAMBĪRA,

जम्बीरक JAMBĪRAKA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 164.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 139, 162, 221, 232.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 106.

Jambira of green vegetable group (हरितशाक वर्ग) has been described by Dalhana as 'हरितशाकं उत्तरापथे जम्बीरगन्धि किञ्चिदम्लम्'. This description appears to refer to *Jambūtīna*-जम्बूतृण of Uttarāpatha which is available through the inhabitants of the Himalayan region and is used as a spicy adjunct. It has been identified as an *Allium* species. Lemon-grass i.e., *Cymbopogon citratus* (DC.) Stapf, popularly known as *Hari-cāya*-हरीचाय or *Ocimum gratissimum* Linn., are the other possibilities.

जम्बीर (फल) JAMBĪRA (PHALA)

S. S. *Su.* 46. 139, 162 (Va.).

Jambira Phala is the fruit of *Citrus limon* (Linn.) Burn f. Syn. *C. medica* Linn. *Var. limonum*, called *Jamiri Nibū*-जमीरी नीबू or *Pahāḍi Nibū*-पहाड़ी नीबू.

See synonym-दन्तशठ.

जम्बू JAMBŪ,

जाम्बव JĀMBAVA

Syzygium cumini (Linn.) Skeels; *Jāmuna*-जामुन H.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 27; 4. 28, 32, 33; 25. 39, 49; 26. 112; 27. 137; *Ni.* 2. 2; *Vi.* 8. 151; *In.* 1. 26; 3. 15; *Ci.* 3. 257; 8. 126, 128; 11. 30; 14. 11; 15. 136; 19. 61, 116, 117; 20. 30, 38; 21. 85; 22. 34; 25. 112; 26. 270; 30. 77, 81, 89, 107, 121; *Si.* 8. 35.

S. S. *Su.* 20. 7, 12; 38. 47; 42. 18; 45. 187; 46. 163, 166; *Ci.* 6. 12; 11. 9; 18. 10; 19. 42; 25. 17, 19, 32; *Ka.* 1. 49; *U.* 17. 10; 19. 13; 21. 45; 39. 252; 40. 73, 76; 45. 23, 34, 36.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 127; 15. 41 (जम्बू द्वय); 30. 34; *Sa.* 5. 9; *Ci.* 3. 90; 6. 14; 9. 27, 66; 12. 12; *U.* 2. 34; 3. 45; 9. 28; 18. 43, 46; 22. 12, 82, 88; 25. 59; 32. 22; 34. 2, 45, 51, 55, 56; 37. 53.

Jāmbava is the name of the fruit of *Jambū*. Other species distinguished by such names as *Kākajambū*-काकजम्बू, *Nadi-jombū*-नदीजम्बू and *Kṣudrajambū*-क्षुद्रजम्बू etc. have also been mentioned. *Eugenia operculata* Roxb., known as *Topāḥkudā*-टोपाकुड़ा in the forests of Bihar appears to be a medicinally important plant. It is a common item in the prescriptions of tribal Vaidyas of Singbhumī (Bihar). References for *Jāmbava* i.e. *Jambū*-fruit are also included in the above list.

जयन्ती JAYANTĪ

A. H. *Ci.* 17. 26.

See synonyms-अग्निमन्थ and जया.

जया JAYĀ,

जया-द्वय JAYĀ-DVAYA

C. S. *Ci.* 9. 51.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 21 (जयाद्वय); *U.* 6. 35.

Although *Jayā* and *Jayanti* are considered to be multi-meaning names, *Jayā-dvaya* in A. H. *Su.* 15. 21 occurring in *Varuṇādi Gaṇa* appears to be in place of *Agnimantha* and *Tarkārī* of the same *Gaṇa* in S. S. Similarly *Jayanti* too, though a synonym of *Agnimantha* is considered by many to be *Sesbania sesban* (Linn.) Merr., popularly called *Jaitā*-जैता but there is no convincing argument for this view.

See-अग्निमन्थ and जयन्ती.

जल JALA

C. S. *Su.* 3. 26; *Ci.* 4. 101; 7. 129 (Va.); 23. 55.

S. S. *Ka.* 5. 67; 8. 50.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 43; 20. 38; *Ci.* 9. 111; 18. 88; *U.* 22. 102.

See synonym-बालक.

जलद JALADA

A. H. *Su.* 3. 23; 15. 35; 20. 38; *Ci.* 2. 18, 31.

See synonym-मुस्त.

जलपिप्पली JALAPIPALI

Lippia nodiflora Mich.; *Bukkanabūṭī*-बुक्कनवूटी P.

C. S. *Su.* 27. 168.

See synonym-शकुलादनी.

जलशूक JALASŪKA

S. S. *Su.* 16. 20.

A. H. *U.* 18. 56.

It is uncertain whether it is some insect possibly hairy and black or *Śaivāla*-शैवाल. In the references noted above *Śaivāla* is intended to be used.

See synonym-शैवाल.

जाग्रत JĀGRATA

S. S. *Ci.* 29. 7, 31.

A variety of *Soma*-सोम.

See-सोम.

जाति JĀTI,

जाती JĀTĪ

Jasminum grandiflorum Linn.; *Cameli*-चमेली H.

Synonyms : मालती and सुमना.

C. S. *Su.* 4. 13; *Ci.* 3. 208; 7. 56, 110; 15. 135; 23. 55; 26. 144, 203, 243; *Ka.* 4. 15; *Si.* 4. 17.

S. S. *Su.* 36. 16 (जातीकन्द), 17 (मूल or कन्द); 39. 6; *Ci.* 2. 68; 17. 24; 18. 21, 39; 19. 39; 22. 31, 32; 24. 21; *U.* 11. 8, 11, 15, 17; 12. 44; 40. 56; 47. 61.

A. H. *Ci.* 1. 57, 69; 19. 24; 20. 9; *U.* 6. 58; 11. 9, 32; 14. 31; 16. 41; 22. 41, 74, 106; 25. 49, 67; 26. 26.

Some references for *Jāti*, where it indicates *Jātīphala*-जातीफल, have been included under *Jātīphala*. Both *Jāti* and *Jātī* at other places have been used in the same sense. For *Jātikanda*, *Jātukanda* should be consulted.

See-जातुकन्द.

जातिकोश JĀTIKOŚA

C. S. Ci. 26. 209; 28. 150.

S. S. Su. 46. 202.

A. H. Ci. 21. 77.

See-जातीफल.

जातिपत्रिका JĀTIPATRIKĀ

A. H. U. 22. 93.

See-जातीफल.

जातीफल JĀTĪPHALA,

जातीफला JĀTĪPHALĀ

Myristica fragrans Houtt.; *Jāyaphala*-जायफल H.

C. S. Su. 5. 73; Ci. 17. 126; 28. 151.

S. S. Su. 46. 202; Ci. 24. 31 (जाति).

A. H. Ci. 21. 77; U. 22. 93.

Jātīphala is the seed, and *Jātikośa* and *Jātipatrikā* both are synonyms of *Jāvitri*-जावित्री or Mace which is the aril of the seed.

See-जातिकोश and जातिपत्रिका.

जातीरस JĀTĪRASA

Commiphora myrrha Holmes; *Bola*-बोल and *Hirābola*-हिराबोल H.

A. H. Su. 15. 43.

See-बोल (-स्थविर).

जातुकन्द JĀTUKANDA

S. S. Su. 36. 16, 17.

Here some suggest a change in the version and read *Jātukanda*-जातुकन्द instead of *Jātikanda*-जातीकन्द and describe it as something called *Gugguluka*-गुग्गुलुक in *Uttarāpatha*. If this is correct, it may be *Jurinea macrocephala* Benth., known as *Guggala*-गुग्गल in Garhwal (U. P.). *Ḍalhaṇa*, however, accepts the version of *Jātikanda*-जातिकन्द and explains it as the root of *Jāti*.

जातु JĀTU,

जातुक JĀTUKA

C. S. Su. 26. 110.

S. S. *Su.* 20. 12; 46. 274.

It has not been properly specified. *Vaiṣṇapatrī*-वंशपत्री, *Paṇṣkara Śāka*-पौष्कर शाक and *Śukla Śālāparṇī*-शुक्ल शालपर्णी have been suggested to be its other names which, too, are not known.

See-यातुक.

जालमालनी JĀLAMĀLANĪ

C. S. *Ci.* 23. 205.

It is said to be some variety of *Kośātakī*-कोशातकी. It may be noted that in the identical *Yoga* in A. S. *U.* 43. 75 it has been replaced by *Mālatī phalīnī*-मालती फलिनी.

जालक्षीरी JĀLAKṢĪRĪ

S. S. *Ka.* 2. 5.

It has been mentioned as a *Kṣīra Viṣa*-क्षीर विष which may be the poisonous latex of some plant.

जालिनी JĀLINĪ

S. S. *Ci.* 2. 91; *Ka.* 7. 15, 34.

A. H. *U.* 30. 13; 37. 75.

See-कोशातकी.

जिङ्गिनी JĪNGINĪ,

जिङ्गिणी JĪNGINĪ

Lannea grandis (Dennst.) Engl.; Synonym *Odina woodier* Roxb.; *Jiganā*-जिगना H.

Synonyms : गुडमञ्जरी and भग-(नग-) वृत्तिका (?)

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 151, 158; *Ci.* 30. 82, 108; *Si.* 7. 56.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 14.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 26.

जीमूत JĪMŪTA,

जीमूतक JĪMŪTAKA

Luffa echinata Roxb.; *Baṇḍāla*-बंडाल H.

Synonym : देवदाली.

C. S. *Su.* 1. 81, 83; 2. 6; 4. (4); 30. 60; *Vi.* 8. 143; *Sa.* 8. 70; *Ci.* 26. 15; *Ka.* 1. 5; 2. (full chapter); 3. 5; 5. 9; *Si.* 10. 24; 11. 4.

S. S. *Su.* 39. 3; 43. 4; 45. 115; *Ci.* 14. 11; 18. 20, 21; 31. 5; 37. 27.

A. H. *Ci.* 8. 19, 20; *Ka.* 1. 12, 19, 26, 46; *U.* 30. 18; 38. 21, 22, 27.

Ḍalhaṇa has identified it with *Musta*-मुस्त in S. S. *Ci.* 37. 27, where it has been used in the masculine gender while at other places *Jimūta* or *Jimūtaḥ* in neuter gender has been mentioned which indicates the use of *Devadālī*.

जीरक JIRAKA

(1) *Cuminum cyminum* Linn.; *Śveta*-श्वेत or *Sapheda*-सफेद *Jirā*-जीरा H.

(2) *Carum carvi* Linn., and *C. bulbocastanum* Koch.; *Kālājirā*-कालाजीरा, *Syāhajirā*-स्याहजीरा H.,

(3) *Nigella sativa* Linn.; *Magaraila*-मगरैल H.

C. S. *Ci.* 2-1. 42; 2-4. 15, 20; 13. 125; 14. 103; 18. 101; 19. 30; *Ka.* 7. 52.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 21; 46. 221, 229; *Ci.* 5. 26; *U.* 42. 28; 47. 35, 41, 42, 46, 80; 52. 38; 58. 32.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 34; *Ci.* 1. 77; 3. 115, 123; 8. 83; 14. 35; *U.* 1. 49; 20. 14; 32. 18.

By *Jiraka dvaya*-जीरक द्वय, the first two varieties i.e. *Śveta* and *Kṛṣṇa* varieties are understood. *Upakuñcikā* and *Kāravi*-कारवी are exclusively used for the third and second varieties respectively. *Ajāji*-अजाजी, it seems, has been used for either of the first two and *Pṛthvikā*-पृथ्वीका, if used for any variety of *Jiraka*, should indicate the third variety.

See synonyms-अजाजी, उपकुञ्जिका, कारवी and पृथ्वीका (?)

जीवक JĪVAKA

C. S. *Su.* 3. 21, 24; 4. 1, 19, 21; *Sa.* 8. 28, 94; *Vi.* 8. 146; *Ci.* 1-1. 43, 62, 75; 2-1. 26, 34; 2-2. 5, 21; 3. 257; 4. 84; 11. 29, 35, 45, 62; 15. 157; 18. 101, 103; 23. 95, 196; 26. 88, 93, 161, 168, 275; 28. 124, 150, 158; 29. 55, 72, 77, 93, 111; 30. 50, 270; *Ka.* 2. 12, 15; 4. 12; 5. 9; 7. 17; *Si.* 3. 47; 12. 54, 55.

S. S. *Su.* 16. 40; 38. 4, 35; 46. 274; *Ci.* 2. 44; 3. 60; 5. 7; 37. 12, 16, 23; 38. 27, 55.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 170; 10. 23; 15. 8; *Sa.* 1. 39; 2. 49; *Ci.* 2. 37; 3. 39, 87, 103; 6. 39, 46; 21. 66, 76; 22. 6, 43; *Ka.* 1. 36, 46;

4. 14; U. 1. 27; 2. 52; 13. 4; 18. 8, 40; 24. 52; 26. 18; 34. 43; 36. 63, 65; 39. 33; 40. 13.

This is one of the group of eight drugs called *Aṣṭavarga-*अष्टवर्ग, about whose identity nothing definite is known. At present, substitutes or entirely new plants belonging to *Liliaceae* or *Orchidaceae* are being used. Bhāvamiśra has recommended *Vidārikanda*-विदारीकन्द as substitute of *Jivaka* and *Rṣabhaka*, whereas bulbs of *Microstylis wallichii* Lindl., and *M. musifera* Ridley are being supplied in their names by Dehradun (U. P.) market.

जीवन्त JIVANTA

A. H. Su. 6. 94.

It has been used as a vegetable (शाक) but is unspecified botanically.

जीवन्ती JIVANTĪ

Leptadenia reticulata W. & A.; *Doḍī*-डोड़ी G.

C. S. Su. 3. 24; 4. 1, 21, 37, 50; 5. 61; 14. 35; 25. 37; 27. 105 (जीवन्तिक); Vi. 8. 146; Ci. 1-1. 43, 57, 62; 1-2. 4; 1-4. 5; 2-1. 25; 2-2. 4, 20; 2-3. 7; 3. 250; 5. 120; 7. 120; 8. 75, 111, 171, 175; 11. 35, 45; 12. 59; 14. 125, 236; 17. 123, 143; 18. 176; 19. 35; 23. 224; 25. 75, 87; 26. 167; 28. 159; 29. 77, 93, 139; 30. 50; Ka. 5. 9; Si. 3. 47; 4. 8; 10. 29.

S. S. Su. 19. 33; 20. 5; 38. 35; 42. 18; 43. 6; 45. 120; 46. 249, 252, 335; Ci. 5. 12; 6. 8; 37. 12, 23; 38. 56; U. 17. 50; 40. 84; 51. 27.

A. H. Su. 6. 86, 115, 170; 8. 42; 10. 23; 15. 8; 20. 38; 29. 34; Ci. 1. 123; 3. 103; 4. 43, 53; 5. 16, 24, 78; 6. 39; 9. 21; 13. 15; 17. 20; 19. 77; 22. 33, 43, 46; Ka. 1. 46; 4. 13, 59; U. 13. 2, 51, 52, 89; 24. 46, 50; 34. 43; 39. 34; 40. 14.

Doḍī-डोड़ी may be the genuine *Jivanti* which has been described as an excellent pot-herb. None-the-less very few among the Vaidyas have accepted and used it as such. Majority of them have been using probably different Orchid species having similar appearance and belonging to *Pholidotta* or *Desmotrichum fimbriatum* Bl., Synonym *Dendrobium macraei* Lindl.

It may be noted that Orchids both terrestrial and epiphytic seem to have captured the drug markets all over the world since ages and are now continuing to appear in larger and larger numbers under the names of highly prized drugs mentioned in *Āyurveda* and *Unāni* systems of Medicine. They have their roots deep in tradition and should not be thrown away without sufficient trial and scrutiny. It is, therefore, felt that the Orchids as real sources of *Jivanti*, *Rāsnā*-रासना and some of the *Aṣṭavarga* or *Jivaniya* drugs will receive proper attention at the hands of modern investigators before they are rejected as useless substances.

See-हुडुरक.

जूर्णा JŪRNĀ,

जूर्णाह्व JŪRNĀHVA

Thyrsanolaena agrostis Nees and *T. procera* Mez.; *Junāra*-
जुनार H.

C. S. *Su.* 21. 24; 27. 17.

A. H. *Su.* 14. 21; *Ni.* 7. 46.

It is a coarse grain cereal.

जोङ्गक JONGAKA

C. S. *Ci.* 1-4. 14.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 19; *Ci.* 3. 48; *U.* 22. 84, 92, 95; 39. 34.

See synonym-अगुरु.

ज्योति JYOTI

A. H. *Ci.* 8. 34.

See synonym-चित्रक.

ज्योतिष्कफल JYOTIṢKAPHALA

S. S. *Ci.* 9. 10; 14. 10.

See synonym-ज्योतिष्मती.

ज्योतिष्मती JYOTIṢMATI

Celastrus paniculatus Willd.; *Kakūdāna*--ककूदन, *Mālākāṅ-guna* मालकौंगुन, *Mijhani*-मिझनी H.

Synonyms : अलवणा, ज्योतिष्कफल, पारावतपदी and पीततैला.

C. S. *Su.* 1. 77, 78; 2. 4; 4. 27; 5. 23; *Vi.* 8. 158; *Ci.* 3. 257, 266; 10. 41; 23. 67; 26. 190.

S. S. Su. 39. 4, 6; 42. 18; 45. 115; Ci. 8. 39, 51; 31. 5; U. 62. 31.

A. H. Su. 21. 17; Ci. 19. 75; U. 6. 39; 22. 1; 28. 34.

Dalhaṇa has called it *Kākamardanikā*-काकमर्दनिका which he has described as having round and red seeds with yellow oil at maturity (वर्तुलपक्करक्तफला पीततैला) which refers to *Mālākāṅguna*-मालकौंगुन.

He has, on the other hand, given the same name for *Tejovati*-तेजोवती which is different. The Kaviṛājas of Bengal believe *Cardiospermum halicacabum* Linn. to be *Jyotiṣmati* which, in our opinion, is *Kākādāni*-काकादनी.

In the *Adhobhāgahara*-अधोभागहर group of drugs, *Kṣīra*-क्षीर or latex of *Jyotiṣmati* as a purgative drug has been mentioned. It might be noted that some plants of *Celastrineae* do contain latex but not the one referred to above.

झ (JHA)

झिण्टी JHINṬĪ

C. S. Su. 27. 17.

A variety of coarse grain cereal.

झुञ्झु JHUNJHU

A. H. Su. 6. 94.

An unspecified vegetable known as *Jhurikā*-झुरिका or *Jhuñjhuruka*-झुञ्झुरुक.

ट (ṬA)

टङ्क ṬAṆKA

Pyrus communis Linn.; *Nāsapāti*-नासपाती H., *Taṅga*-तंग Kashmir.

C. S. Su. 27. 133.

S. S. Su. 46. 192.

टिण्टिकेर ṬINṬIKERA

C. S. Ci. 14. 11.

It is identified with the fruit of *Karira*-करीर.

टिण्डुक ṬINṬUKA

टुण्डुक ṬUṆṬUKA

C. S. Ci. 23. 69.

S. S. Su. 38. 68; Ci. 22. 70; 31. 5; Ka. 6. 3.

A. H. Su. 6. 167; Ci. 15. 46; U. 37. 82.

See synonym-श्योनाक.

ड (DA)

डुडुरक DUDURAKA

S. S. Su. 46. 274.

Dalhana has mentioned *Jivanti* and *Duduraka* as synonyms considering both as *Dodi*-डोडी. But it is not clear whether it is the same *Dodi*-डोडी which Bhāvamīśra has described. Some think, it may be the fruit of *Capparis zeylanica* Linn., *Kareru*-करेहआ H.

See-जीवन्ती.

त (TA)

तगर TAGARA

Valeriana walllichii DC., *Sugandhabālā*-सुगंधबाला Market.

Synonyms : कालानुसार्य, कुटिल, नत and वक.

C. S. Su. 4. 42; Vi. 8. 143, 150; In. 2. 12; Ci. 3. 266; 6. 26; 7. 86; 8. 76; 9. 70; 23. 53, 77, 79, 190, 197, 205; 26. 181; 28. 152; 29. 106, 149; 30. 57, 263 (Va.); Ka. 1. 26.

S. S. Su. 14. 36; 38. 24; Sa. 10. 50; Ci. 3. 60; 4. 24; 5. 7; 15. 32; 40. 4; Ka. 1. 53; 2. 47; 5. 66, 79; 6. 9, 14; 8. 49, 52.

A. H. Su. 10. 28; 15. 43; 21. 17; 22. 21; Sa. 2. 49; Ci. 1. 137; 21. 79; U. 2. 19, 53; 3. 49; 5. 19, 33; 16. 53; 34. 63; 35. 24; 36. 68; 37. 34.

Tagara has, for a long time, been a drug of controversial origin. But now, the rhizomes of *Valeriana walllichii* DC. are being recommended to be used in its place. It might be noted that the *Asarum europeum* Linn., and its Indian variety are also known as *Asārūna*-असारून and *Taggara*-टगगर and another plant called *Taggara* is also reported to grow in Garhwal. Till recently *Valeriana* species, now accepted as *Tagara*, wrongly passed for *Bālaka*-बालक or *Sugandhabālā*-सुगन्धबाला of Āyurveda in one part of the country and for *Asārūna* of the Hakims in another part.

It has been asserted in the texts that *Kuṣṭha*-कुष्ठ and *Tagara* should not be used in the preparation of *Dhūma-Vartī* (for smoking, C. S. Ci. 26. 181) as their fumes cause flow of *Mastuluṅga* (Brain liquid). This may provide the basis for a test for finding genuine *Tagara* among the possible sources of *Tagara* mentioned above.

See-रोचना तगर.

तण्डुल TANDULA

C. S. Su. 5. 6; 13. 90; 14. 28; Sa. 8. 76; Ci. 4. 72; 8. 124, 176; 15. 130; 19. 58, 89, 93; 20. 31, 32; Si. 7. 12.

S. S. Su. 43. 3; Ka. 1. 41.

A. H. Su. 22. 20; Sa. 2. 11; 3. 56; Ci. 1. 37; 5. 79; 8. 104, 115; 9. 57, 64, 92, 93; 11. 8; 22. 26; Ka. 2. 15; U. 30. 26; 34. 48; 36. 83; 38. 31.

See-शालि.

तण्डुलसाह्वय TANDULASĀHVAYA,

तण्डुलीय TANDULĪYA,

तण्डुलीयक TANDULĪYAKA

Amaranthus spinosus Linn.; *Kāṇṭā Caulāi*-कौंटा चौलाई H.

Synonyms : भण्डी and भण्डीर.

C. S. Su. 27. 92; Ci. 4. 76; 11. 26; 14. 124; 23. 197, 216, 224; 30. 95; Si. 10. 31.

S. S. Su. 16. 27 (10); 19. 33; 20. 5; 46. 256, 258, 261, Ci. 6. 8; Ka. 1. 57; 5. 76; 6. 3; 7. 11, 40; U. 17. 50; 21. 14; 45. 31 (तण्डुलसाह्वय).

A. H. Su. 6. 83; 7. 25; 29. 35; Ci. 2. 27; 3. 85; U. 36. 60; 37. 25; 38. 25.

There are different varieties of *Caulāi* (चौलाई) differing in the presence or absence of spines and colour of leaves i.e. green, red or mixed with blue. Discussion on the identity of *Gaṇḍīra*-गण्डीर discloses the confusion between *Gaṇḍīra* and *Bhaṇḍīra* and may be consulted.

See-गण्डीर.

तपनीय TAPANĪYA

C. S. Su. 27. 8.

A. H. Su. 6. 3.

A variety of *Śālī*-शालि.

तमाल TAMĀLA,

तमाल पत्र TAMĀLA PATRA

C. S. *Ci.* 3. 266; 7. 117; 23. 191; *Ka.* 1. 8.

S. S. *Su.* 39. 6.

A. H. *Ci.* 1. 139; 19. 73; *U.* 11. 35; 35. 26; 36. 83.

The leaves of *Cinnamomum tamala* Nees and Eberm. are used as *Tamālapatra* or *Patra* and are known as *Tejapatra* or *Tejapāta*-तेजपात. It appears that the real *Tvak*-त्वक् or *Tvak-patra*-त्वक्पत्र and *Patra* are the bark and leaves of *C. zeylanicum* Blume and those of *C. tamala* are only their substitutes and may be called *Coca*-चोच and *Patra*-पत्र respectively. The *Tamāla Vrkṣa*-तमाल वृक्ष of *Ānūpadeśa*-आनूपदेश mentioned in C. S. *Ka.* 1. 8 and also frequently mentioned in the Sanskrit literature is another tree identified as *Garcinia morella* Desr.

See-कङ्कुष्ठ and पत्र.

तरुट TARŪṬA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 114.

It appears to be the *Turaṭa*-तुरट, a tuber of the *Dioscorea* species probably *D. belophylla* Voight. According to Cakra it is believed to be a variety of *Utpala*-उत्पल called *Kalhāra*.

See-कल्हार.

तरुणी TARUṆĪ

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 151; *Śi.* 10. 30.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 249 (*Va.*).

It is considered to be Rose (*Rosa centifolia* Linn.), *Gulāba*-गुलाब H.

See-युवती.

तर्कारी TARKĀRĪ

Clerodendron phlomidis Linn. f.; *Tekāra*-टेकार H.

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 158; *Ci.* 8. 176; 26. 137, 152, 235; 27. 50, 54 (with *Agnimantha*).

S. S. *Su.* 38. 7 (with *Agnimantha*); 46. 254; *U.* 17. 51; 21. 6; 35. 3.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 97, 167; *Ci.* 1. 76, 157; 5. 79; 14. 110; 15. 46; 17. 36; 21. 52; *U.* 20. 5; 22. 66.

See synonym-अग्निमन्थ.

तल TALA

A. H. *Su.* 15. 19.

See synonym-ताल.

तलकोट TALAKOṬA

S. S. *Su.* 51. 44.

See synonym-अङ्कोट.

तवक्षीरी TAVAKṢĪRĪ

A. H. *Su.* 30. 51; *Ci.* 3. 66; 5. 30; 9. 113; *Ka.* 2. 10; *U.* 24. 54; 39. 37, 42.

This is the starch separated from rhizomes of *Curcuma angustifolia* Roxb. and called *Tikhura*-तीखुर and used as a substitute of true arrow-root (*Maranta arundinacea* Linn.). This appears to have been used by Vāgbhaṭa as a substitute of true *Vamśalocana*-वंशलोचन as well.

See-तुगाक्षीरी and त्वक्क्षीरी.

तस्कर TASKARA

S. S. *Ci.* 37. 17.

See synonym-चोरक.

ताड TĀḌA

C. S. *Su.* 25. 49.

See synonym-ताल.

तापसवृक्ष TĀPASAVṚKṢA

S. S. *Su.* 38. 15; *Ci.* 18. 13.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 28.

It has been identified with *Ingudi*-इङ्गुदी. According to others *Putrañjiva*-पुत्रञ्जीव has also been addressed by this name especially where its use as a shade-tree has been mentioned, but only *Ingudi* is to be accepted in the contexts, noted above.

तापसेक्षु TĀPASEKṢU

S. S. *Su.* 45. 149, 153.

A variety of *Ikṣu*-इक्षु.

तामलकी TĀMALAKĪ

Phyllanthus niruri Linn. and *P. urinaria* Linn.; *Bhūmyā-malakī*-भूम्यामलकी S.; *Bhuiānvalā*-भुईआँवला H.

C. S. Su. 4. 36, 37; Vi. 8. 146; Ci. 1-1. 61; 3. 219, 224; 5. 119; 8. 69, 107, 111; 11. 36; 17. 101, 122, 129, 141; 18. 39, 100, 119, 126, 177; 26. 86, 169; 28. 159; 29. 57, 92, 152; Si. 12. 55.

S. S. U. 39. 215, 221; 51. 27.

A. H. Ci. 1. 90; 3. 62, 95; 4. 24, 44, 46, 53; 5. 13, 17; 13. 15; 22. 42; U. 24. 53; 39. 33.

See-तालीतल.

ताम्बूल TĀMBŪLA

Piper betle Linn.; *Pāna*-पान H.

C. S. Su. 5. 74.

S. S. Su. 46. 279, 280, 484; Ci. 24. 21; 26. 8.

A. H. Su. 2. 6, 7; U. 40. 45.

It is curious to note that it finds a scarce use in the texts although the expressed juice of leaves as an adjuvant (*Anupāna*-अनुपान) and its roots as substitute of *Kulañjana* or *Galanga* are very much in use. Its possible connection with *Cavya*-चव्य may be an interesting subject for study.

See-चव्य.

ताम्रवल्ली TĀMRAVALLĪ

S. S. Sa. 10. 59.

A. H. Sa. 2. 54; U. 35. 46.

Ḍalhaṇa has identified it with a plant known as *Vāmataruṇi*-वामतरुणी or *Mañjiṣṭhā*-मज्जिष्ठा. The *Vāmataruṇi* of Ḍalhaṇa may be *Ventilago maderaspatana* Gaertn., or some species of *Smilax*. A variety of *Tāmalakī*-तामलकी is also copper coloured. *Mañjiṣṭhā* is usually accepted in its place.

See-मज्जिष्ठा.

ताक्ष्यं TĀRKṢYĀ

S. S. Ci. 9. 46; U. 12. 18; 51. 21.

A. H. Ci. 8. 103; 9. 59; 19. 81, 84; U. 9. 23; 11. 24; 16. 3; 22. 12, 28, 35, 51, 55, 64, 99, 101; 30. 14; 39. 79; 40. 49.

See synonym-ताक्ष्यंशैल.

ताक्ष्यशैल TĀRKṢYAŚAILA

S. S. *Ci.* 9. 13, 25.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 4; *Ci.* 8. 109; *Ka.* 4. 9; *U.* 5. 19.

Both *Tārṣya* and *Tārṣyaśaila* are the names of *Dārvi-rasāñjana*-दार्वीरसाञ्जन.

See synonyms-ताक्ष्य and रसाञ्जन.

ताल TĀLA,

तालमस्तक TĀLAMASTAKA

Borassus flabellifer Linn.; *Tāḍa*-ताड़ H.

Synonyms : तल and ताड़.

C. S. *Su.* 25. 49; 27. 113 (2), 127; *Vi.* 8. 146 (2), 151; *Ci.* 3. 257; 11. 31; 18. 154; 26. 73, 168; *Si.* 11. 23; 12. 55.

S. S. *Su.* 20. 12; 38. 11; 39. 5; 42. 18; 46. 177, 179, 310; *Ni.* 12. 6; *Ci.* 31. 5; *U.* 10. 4; 12. 35; 51. 38; 58. 42.

A. H. *Su.* 3. 33, 39; 6. 119, 122; 7. 34; 30. 46; *Ni.* 11. 26; *Ci.* 3. 155; 7. 81; *U.* 11. 53; 24. 51.

The growing stem apex is called *Tālamastaka*-ताल मस्तक and its pith, *Mastakamajja*-मस्तकमज्ज.

तालपत्रिका TĀLAPATRIKĀ,

तालपत्री TĀLAPATRĪ

S. S. *Su.* 11. 13; 36. 31; *Ci.* 18. 5; 25. 18.

A. H. *Su.* 30. 22; *Ci.* 11. 28 (तालपत्रिका); 17. 26; *U.* 18. 45.

It has been identified by Ḍalhaṇa with *Muṣika parṇi*-मूषिकपर्णी. But, on comparing the identical *Yoga* in S. S. *Ci.* 7. 18 and A. H. *Ci.* 11. 28 it appears that *Tālamūlikā* and *Tālapatrikā* have been used as synonyms.

See synonym-तालमूली.

तालमूलिका TĀLAMŪLIKĀ,

तालमूली TĀLAMŪLĪ

Curculigo orchitoides Gaertn.; *Kālimusali*-कालीमुसली H.

C. S. *Ci.* 18. 74.

S. S. *Ci.* 7. 18; *U.* 51. 38 (Va.).

Ḍalhaṇa has identified both *Tālapatri* and *Tālamūli* with *Muṣali*-मुशली and has described it as having roots like the tail of rats (मूषकपुच्छाकारा शिफा) and also called them *Muṣika-*

parṇi-मूषकपर्णी by name. It may be noted that the contractile roots arising from the erect root-stock of *Curculigo* do look like the tail of rat and thus the name *Mūṣikaparṇi* indicating structural similarity with *Mūṣika* also is justified. But it should not be confused with *Mūṣikakarṇi*-मूषिककर्णी which is different.

See synonyms-तालपत्रिका and मुशली.

तालवृन्त TĀLAVṚNTA

S. S. Ci. 29. 6, 20, 26, 37.

One of the *Soma*-सोम varieties.

See-सोम.

तालीतल TĀLĪTALA

S. S. Ci. 17. 25 (Va.).

It has been identified with *Tāmalakī*-तामलकी root but *Tālamūli*-तालमूली may be more suitable.

तालीश TĀLĪŚA,

तालीशपत्र TĀLĪŚAPATRA,

तालीस TĀLĪSA

C. S. Vi. 8. 143; Sa. 8. 70; Ci. 8. 144; 9. 42; 12. 63; 17. 142; 26. 191; 27. 28.

S. S. Su. 39. 6; Ci. 2. 75, 83; 5. 8; Ka. 5. 66, 69; 6. 8, 17; U. 10. 8 (Va.); 17. 12, 17; 32. 5; 39. 227; 51. 27; 62. 23.

A. H. Su. 7. 20; 22. 21; Sa. 1. 87; Ci. 4. 54; 5. 49, 58; 10. 16; 17. 24; U. 2. 51, 61; 6. 28; 13. 84, 92; 16. 40; 20. 5; 26. 55; 35. 26.

Tālīśa still remains a drug of disputed source. In practice the leaves of *Taxus baccata* Linn., known as *Thunera*-थुनेर in Garhawal have been more widely used under this name, but it has now been identified as *Sthauneyaka*-स्थौण्यक on the basis of its popular name *Thūṇekara*-थुणेकर given by Ḍalhana. The leaves of another similar looking tree *Abies webbiana* Lindl., are also being used as *Tālīśapatra*. Leaves of some species of *Rhododendron* i.e. *R. anthopogon* D. Don., *R. campanulatum* D. Don., and *R. lepidotum* Wall., popularly called *Tālīsri*-तालिस्त्री or *Tālīsaphara*-तालिसफर in Garhawal are also being accepted as *Tālīsa* in the Punjab, but these could not be called *Dhātṛi-patram*-धात्रीपत्रम्, a descriptive synonym given by Bhāvamīśra.

तिक्त TIKTA,

तिक्तक TIKTAKA

A. H. *Cl.* 10. 34; 15. 70; *U.* 2. 26.

See synonym-किराततिक्त.

तिक्तरोहिणी TIKTAROHINĪ,

तिक्तकरोहिणी TIKTAKAROHINĪ,

तिक्तारोहिणी TIKTĀROHINĪ

C. S. *Ci.* 3. 241; 7. 139, 143; 12. 20, 51, 70; 26. 90; 27. 29.

S. S. *Ci.* 5. 10; 16. 17; *U.* 45. 32.

A. H. *Cl.* 10. 56; 15. 22; *U.* 22. 103.

See synonym-कटुका.

तिक्तला TIKTALĀ

C. S. *Ka.* 11. 2.

This has been mentioned only as a synonym of *Saptalā*. It may be the Sanskritised form of the name word *Titālī*-तितली given to *Euphorbia dracunculoides* Lam. which, on the basis of other criteria as well, has been identified here with *Saptalā*.

See synonym-सप्तला.

तिक्ता TIKTĀ,

तिक्ताद्वय TIKTĀDVAYA

C. S. *Ci.* 3. 342; *Si.* 3. 59.

S. S. *Ci.* 5. 10; 9. 29; 38. 105.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 40 (तिक्ताद्वय); *Cl.* 1. 60, 64, 68, 90; 9. 105; 10. 34, 40, 53; 13. 14; 19. 33, 38; 21. 48; 22. 10; *U.* 2. 24, 25; 5. 19; 22. 98, 104; 39. 79.

Tiktādvaya evidently refers to *Tiktā* (*Kaṭukā*-कटुका) and *Kākatiktā*-काकतिक्ता. *Tiktādvaya* in A. H. *Su.* 15. 40 i.e. *Mustādi-gaṇa*-मुस्तादिगण is in the place of *Kaṭurohiṇī*-कटुरोहिणी and *Śārgñeṣṭā*-शार्ङ्गैष्ट of the same *Gaṇa* in S. S. *Su.* 38. 54. It, therefore, appears that *Kākatiktā* and *Śārgñeṣṭā* are synonyms whose identity has been discussed under *Śārgñeṣṭā*.

See-कटुका, काकतिक्ता and शार्ङ्गैष्ट.

तिक्तालवु TIKTĀLĀVU

S. S. *Su.* 46. 215.

See-भलवु.

तिक्तेश्वाकु TIKTEKṢVĀKU

C. S. Ci. 7. 102, 107; 23. 206; 25. 203.

See-अलाबु and इचवाकु.

तिक्तोत्तम TIKTOTTAMA

A. H. Ka. 1. 24.

It may be either *Paṭola*-पटोल or *Nimba*-निम्ब.

तिण्डिश TINDIṢA

A. H. Su. 6. 87.

Citrullus vulgaris Var. *fistulosus* (Stocks.) Duthie and Fuller; *Dhēḍhasī*-देड़सी and *Tindā*-टिण्डा H.

तिनि TINI,

तिनिश TINIṢA

Ougeinia dalbergioides Benth.; *Tinisā*-तिनिसा, *Pānan*-पानन् and *Sānan*-सानन् H.

C. S. Ci. 1-2. 12; 1-3. 2; 1-4. 15; 3. 257; 7. 98; Ka. 1. 7.

S. S. Su. 38. 12; Ci. 11. 9; 16. 42 (तिनि); 19. 42; 34. 17; Ka. 6. 3, 22; U. 40. 119.

A. H. Su. 15. 19; U. 34. 3.

Although *Syandana*-स्यन्दन and *Tiniṣa* have been considered as synonyms, both have been mentioned side by side as different entities (see C. S. Ci. 3. 257). *Sānan* is the name of what is called *Tinisā* in other places. The view that the two are different may not be overruled. If so, it also appears certain that they have been used as substitutes of each other. The timber of both are valuable for domestic purposes where strong and elastic varieties are needed. Attention may be drawn to a tree called *Siddha*-सिद्ध which has been identified as *Lagerstroemia parviflora* Roxb. Another species *L. flos-reginae* Retz., called *Jārula*-जारूल is supposed by some to be *Tiniṣa*. It is indeed curious that although *Lagerstroemia* trees are abundantly common and also important timber trees, they, according to present conception, find no mention either in the Sanskrit literature or in medicine. There is a mention of *Siddhaka*-सिद्धक in S. S. Ka. 3. 9 which may be identified with *Siddha* and this may possibly be the *Syandana*-स्यन्दन which has been often menti-

oned by such ancient naturalists as Kālidāsa and Vālmīki. It is, therefore, proposed that *Lagerstroemia* trees may be examined if they could be called by the name of *Syandana* and *Siddhaka* and be substituted in place of *Tiniśa*.

See-सिद्धक (सिद्धक) and स्यन्दन.

तिन्तिडीक TINTIḌĪKA

Rhus parviflora Roxb.; *Samūkādānū*-समाकदाना H.

C. S. *Su.* 26. 112; *Vi.* 8. 147; *Ci.* 4. 94; 5. 80; 8. 138, 141; 14. 65.

S. S. *Su.* 42. 18; 46. 139, 159; *Ci.* 5. 24, 28; *U.* 39. 292.

A. H. *Ci.* 5. 55; 7. 40; 9. 26; 14. 32; *U.* 20. 5.

The seeds are sold in the market under the name of *Samūkādānū*-समाकदाना or *Ḍāyasariyā*-डायसरिया. It is substituted by foreign seeds obtained from *R. coriaria* Linn. It should not be confused with *Amlikā*-अम्लिका or *Vṛkṣāmla*-वृक्षाम्ल.

तिन्दुक TINDUKA,

तिन्दुकी TINDUKĪ

Diospyros tomentosa Roxb., *D. melanoxylon* Roxb. and *D. embryopteris* Pers.; *Keṇḍa*-केंद, *Tiralā*-तिरला, *Teṇḍa*-तेंद and *Makarateṇḍa*-मकरतेंद H.

Synonyms : कालस्कन्ध, विरला and स्फूर्जक.

C. S. *Su.* 4. 43; 25. 39, 49; 27. 144; *Vi.* 8. 151; *Sa.* 8. 58, 59, 76; *Ci.* 30. 78; *Ka.* 1. 7.

S. S. *Su.* 12. 26; 38. 48; 42. 18; 46. 163, 168; *Sa.* 10. 5; *Ci.* 2. 84; 11. 8, 11; 21. 6, 10; *U.* 21. 46; 31. 5; 40. 41.

A. H. *Ci.* 12. 12; 14. 117; *U.* 32. 22; 34. 10, 51.

These species yield fruits which are edible when ripe. *D. montana* Roxb. is called *Viṣateṇḍa*-विषतेंद.

See-अतिमुक्तक.

तिमिर TIMIRA

S. S. *U.* 51. 32.

See-नृत्त (or नृत्य-) कुण्डक.

तिरीटक TIRĪṬAKA

C. S. *Ka.* 9. 1.

See synonym-तिम्बक.

तिल TILA

Sesamum indicum Linn.; Tilli-तिह्नी H.

Synonym : असिततिल.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 25, 27; 3. 13; 4. 22, 32; 8. 30; 13. 9, 11, 85, 91; 14. 24, 28; 15. 6; 17. 26, 36, 97; 24. 4; 25. 37; 26. 107, 116; 27. 29, 106, 255, 265, 282; *Ni.* 4. 5; *Vi.* 7. 11, 17, 26; *Sa.* 8. 41; *Ci.* 1-2. 3; 2-3. 15; 5. 92, 96, 141; 7. 7, 83; 8. 78, 177; 13. 65, 168; 14. 10, 41, 42, 194, 221; 16. 7, 72; 17. 14, 84; 18. 79, 110; 19. 37, 38, 59, 90; 21. 19; 25. 49, 73, 76, 77, 83, 87; 26. 18, 155, 156, 275, 276; 28. 110, 112, 113, 187; 29. 133, 136, 139, 148; 30. 46, 87; *Ka.* 1. 15, 27; 7. 40; 11. 9; *Sl.* 6. 54, 64; 7. 55, 59.

S. S. *Su.* 11. 11, 21, 22; 16. 5, 22; 19. 15; 20. 13; 21. 22; 29. 38; 36. 8, 17; 43. 3, 4; 44. 74; 46. 40; *Ni.* 22. 43; *Ci.* 1. 65, 69; 2. 90, 93, 94; 3. 56, 59; 5. 7, 10; 6. 13; 7. 22; 8. 15, 39, 40, 42; 9. 10, 25; 10. 14; 13. 22; 15. 40, 46; 16. 13; 17. 18, 21, 23, 26; 18. 7, 11, 17, 19; 19. 38; 20. 15, 21; 25. 16, 32; 26. 16, 18, 19; 28. 4, 15; 29. 12; 31. 41; 32. 12; 34. 13, 16; 40. 18, 67; *Ka.* 6. 20, 31; 7. 52; *Sa.* 2. 22; 10. 23, 47, 59; *U.* 17. 88; 24. 30; 26. 40; 30. 7; 36. 9; 40. 115, 122, 123, 124; 41. 41; 42. 40; 44. 24; 54. 29; 58. 48; 64. 27.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 23; 7. 41; 16. 40, 43; 18. 12; 21. 15; 22. 5, 19, 20; 29. 26, 39; 30. 12, 33, 34, 38; *Sa.* 2. 11, 19, 54; *Ci.* 3. 22, 44; 5. 68, 80; 6. 77; 8. 62, 112, 118, 155; 9. 20, 25, 29, 63, 92; 11. 14, 31; 12. 12; 13. 2, 4, 6; 14. 41, 87, 120, 122; 15. 46, 57, 95; 16. 15, 45; 17. 42; 19. 27, 43, 45, 47; 22. 30, 33, 58; *Ka.* 2. 18; 3. 30; 4. 50; *U.* 4. 38, 42; 5. 3; 13. 46; 14. 25; 16. 38; 18. 38, 43; 22. 14, 65; 24. 31 (पुष्प), 35, 39, 40, 41; 25. 29, 31, 35, 43, 47, 54, 56; 27. 36, 39; 30. 6, 33, 34, 35; 32. 13, 18; 34. 2; 35. 62; 38. 30; 39. 79, 80, 108, 158, 160; 40. 25.

There are two varieties-white (श्वेत) and black (कृष्ण)-of *Tila* mentioned and used in the texts. Where only *Taila*-तैल (oil) has been mentioned without specifying the source, *Tila taila* (*Tila* oil) is intended.

तिलक TILAKA

Wendlandia exerta DC.; *Tilakā*-तिलका H.; *Hundra*-हुन्द्र Bihar.

Synonym : पुण्ड्र.

C. S. Ci. 30. 72 (Va.).

S. S. Ka. 6. 20 (Va.).

A. H. U. 38. 30.

This is one of the *Dohada* ¹*vykṣa*-दोहदवृक्ष of Sanskrit and Hindi poets. It was wrongly identified with *Lodhra*-लोध्र but now its identity with the above mentioned tree has been decidedly proved by us. Discussion on *Pundra*, *Tilvaka*-तिल्वक and *Tilaparni*-तिलपर्णी may be consulted.

तिलपर्णिका TILAPARNĪKĀ,

तिलपर्णी TILAPARNĪ

C. S. Su. 27. 94; Ci. 3. 266.

S. S. Su. 39. 9; 46. 221, 239; Ka. 6. 14 (तैलपर्णिक).

A. H. Su. 6. 76.

Tilaparni is the name of more than one drug plant. It has been noted that the corresponding popular country names *Tilavana*-तिलवन and *Tileṇa*-तिलेण have been given to at least three plants. (1) *Gynandropsis pentaphylla* DC., is known in Gujarat as *Tilavana* and the first few leaves of this do look like the leaves of *Tila* plant. It has been recognised as *Tilaparni* by Dālhaṇa who has also mentioned its popular name *Hulhul*-हुल्हुल्. Its acceptance as *Suvarcalā*-सुवर्चला and *Sūryabhaktā*-सूर्यभक्ता by many may also be noted. The other plant known as *Tilavana* in some parts of M. P. forests and *Tilai* or *Tilakā* in U. P. and Bihar forest areas is now accepted as *Tilaka*-तिलक by us. There is no information whether its leaves, too, can be used as vegetable. But it is interesting to note that it has been known in Saharanpur (U. P.) by the names of *Bathuā*-बथुआ and *Caurāi*-चौराई, two very common vegetables. The third plant found in the Garhwal Himalayas and known there as *Tileṇa*-तिलेण or *Thelkū*-थेलका is *Viburnum nervosum* D. Don. which, in our opinion, is *Tilvaka*-तिल्वक. *Tailaparnika*-तैलपर्णिक in S. S. Ka. 6. 14 is interpreted by some as *Saralarasa*-सरलरस or *Śrivesṭaka*-श्रीवैष्टक. It may, therefore,

1. *Dohada*—The imaginary desire of some trees to induce flowering through the activities of fair sex.

be advisable to regard *Gynandropsis* and *Wendlandia* as probable sources of *Tilaparṇi Śāka*.

तिल्वक TILVAKA

Synonym : तिरीटक.

C. S. *Su.* 1. 114, 115; 25. 49; 30. 62; *Vi.* 7. 26; 8. 144; *Ci.* 3. 266; 13. 122, 156; 15. 76; 18. 150, 181; 26. 100; 28. 84; *Ka.* 1. 5; 9. 1; *Si.* 9. 13.

S. S. *Su.* 11. 11; 38. 29; 39. 4; 44. 3, 60; *Ci.* 4. 27; 8. 39; 9. 28; 10. 12; 14. 5, 10; 16. 26, 37; 18. 46; 19. 5; 23. 15; 31. 5; *Ka.* 6. 3, 20 (Va.); *U.* 10. 14; 17. 6; 24. 29; 39. 214; 42. 40; 44. 15; 49. 22; 50. 21; 52. 19.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 2; 30. 10; *Ci.* 1. 92, 157; 3. 153, 175; 6. 11, 56; 10. 24; 11. 41; 13. 6, 24, 30; 14. 66; 15. 13, 38, 54; 21. 10, 32; *Ka.* 2. 38, 41; *U.* 20. 12; 22. 66.

Tilvaka is one of the important drug plants of the ancient Ayurvedic literature, but it has suffered complete pushback due to its merger with another clinically similar drug *Lodhra*-लोध्र. It appears it had lost its individuality even before *Dṛḍha-bala* re-edited *Caraka Saṃhitā* who equated it with *Lodhra*. It is an interesting instance of how a drug suffers total disappearance from the view after its merger with another drug more commonly known and easily available. With the disappearance of *Tilvaka* from the minds of the pharmacists and practitioners in Ayurveda, one of its most important preparations mentioned as *Tilvaka ghṛta*-तिल्वक घृत or *Tailvaka*-तैल्वक has become unheard of. No argument is needed to show that *Tilvaka* and *Lodhra* have separate identities and have quite distinct and opposite effect on the digestive system, one being purgative and the other an astringent (*Grāhī*-ग्राही) substance. In a search for real *Tilvaka* the author in his common method of approach was tempted to examine a plant called *Thelkā*-थेलका in some areas of Garhawal while he was on tour to Chakrata hills. This plant was *Viburnum nervosum* D. Don. Then, again it was found that *Viburnum* enters into a preparation together with *Lodhra* as both have nearly similar effect in the menstrual (Artava-related) diseases of women. Its utility in eye diseases just like those of *Lodhra* also finds mention in the literature. The idea just gained ground that

the merger of the two must have come about due to unavailability of *Tilvaka* and partial similarity in their actions in the above mentioned diseases, however poles apart they might have been in other respects. In another excursion to Gangotri side of the Himalayas it was found that the same *Viburnum* species is also called *Tilena*-तिलेण and grows side by side with *Symplocos crataegoides* Buch.-Ham., called *Loda*-लोद by the local people there. An attempt was also made to examine the bark of the said *Viburnum* species which was found to have purgative action. On account of the above findings it has been tentatively accepted by us as the genuine *Tilvaka*.

There is another point of confusion. *Tilvaka* has also been considered a synonym of *Tilaka*-तिलक which has now been identified by us with *Wendlandia* of the plains and the lower Himalayan hills. The properties of *Tilvaka* have also been claimed for *Tilaka* and it is not improbable that another substitute of *Tilvaka* more easily available and answering better the properties was found in *Tilaka*, but this too went the way of *Tilvaka* in loosing its identity and playing the role of a synonym of *Lodhra*.

तीक्ष्ण TĪKṢṢṢA,

तीक्ष्णक TĪKṢṢṢAKA

A. H. Ci. 5. 54; Sa. 1. 88; U. 14. 32; 19. 14.

See synonym-मरिच.

तीक्ष्णगन्धा TĪKṢṢṢAGANDHĀ

S. S. U. 23. 4.

See synonym-शिमु.

तीक्ष्ण मूल विष TĪKṢṢṢA MŪLA VIṢA

A. H. U. 36. 59.

It is not clear what is implied by this.

तीक्ष्णवृक्ष TĪKṢṢṢAVRKṢA

A. H. Su. 15. 45.

See synonym-पीलु.

तुगा TUGĀ,

तुगाख्या TUGĀKHYĀ

C. S. Ci. 4. 76; Si. 3. 51.

S. S. U. 45. 32; 52. 16; 57. 10.

A. H. Su. 15. 12; Ci. 4. 34; U. 40. 19.

See synonym-वंशलोचन.

तुगाक्षीरी TUGĀKṢĪRĪ

C. S. Ci. 1-1. 66; 1-3. 44; 1-4. 19; 2-1. 29, 36, 38; 2-2. 6, 15, 23; 2-4. 25, 30; 8. 102; 11. 71; 16. 99; 17. 110; 18. 55; 26. 169; Ka. 7. 21.

S. S. Su. 12. 23; 38. 35; U. 32. 5; 35. 5; 41. 51; 58. 65.

A. H. Su. 10. 24.

See synonym-वंशलोचन.

तुङ्ग TUNGA

C. S. Su. 3. 25; 4. 8, 47; Vi. 8. 151; Si. 10. 21.

S. S. Ci. 11. 9; Ka. 8. 108.

Though *Tunga* is a synonym of *Punnāga*-पुन्नाग it is said to be another name for *Nārikela*-नारिकेल as well.

See synonym-पुन्नाग.

तुण्डिकेर TUNDIKERA

S. S. U. 48. 27.

It is considered to be a name for *Thespesia lampas* Dalz. and Gibs.; *Vanakapāsa*-वनकपास H.

See-कार्पासी, पिबुक and भारद्वाजी.

तुम्ब TUMBA,

तुम्बी TUMBĪ

C. S. Ci. 26. 14; Ka. 3. 3, 11, 15, 19.

S. S. Su. 45. 124; Ci. 31. 5.

A. H. Su. 6. 87, 89; Sa. 1. 86; Ci. 22. 2; Ka. 1. 23, 32, 34; U. 3. 59.

See synonym-भलाबु.

तुम्बुरु TUMBURU

Zanthoxylum alatum Roxb. and other species; *Tejabala*-तेजबल, *Timura*-तीमुर H.

C. S. Su. 2. 2; 3. 7; 27. 168, 302; Vi. 8. 150; Ci. 7. 108, 112; 14. 51, 90; 26. 221; 27. 52; Ka. 7. 53; Si. 9. 23.

S. S. Ci. 5. 21; U. 42. 69, 120.

A. H. Ci. 8. 50; 14. 17; 19. 65; 21. 36; Ka. 1. 39; U. 18. 16.

Some other species of *Zanthoxylum* are also called and used as *Tumburu*.

See synonym-तेजोवती.

तुरङ्गगन्धा TURANGAGANDHĀ

S. S. U. 41. 41, 43.

See synonym-अश्वगन्धा.

तुरुष्क TURUṢKA

C. S. Ci. 28. 151.

S. S. Su. 38. 24; U. 51. 51.

A. H. Su. 15. 43; 21. 68, 78.

Storax is the *Turuṣka* of Āyurveda, which is a balsam obtained from foreign trees of *Liquidamber* (*L. orientalis* Miller and *L. styraciflua* Linn.). A similar but of inferior quality of balsam is found from an Indian species *Altingia excelsa* Noronha.

तुवर TUVARA,

तुवरक TUVARAKA

S. S. Su. 45. 122; 46. 196, 422; Ci. 9. 6, 7; 13. 20; 31. 5; U. 16. 8.

A. H. Su. 16. 23; Ci. 19. 12, 42, 44, 53; U. 39. 84.

This has been described by Suśruta in Su. 45. 122 and Ci. 13. 20 and elsewhere as well. This has been said to possess leaves like those of *Kesara*-केसर (*Bakula*) and fruits like those of *Kalāya*-कलाय and to grow on the Western Ghats just on the Coastline washed by sea waves. Some have identified it as *Avicennia officinalis* Linn., called *Tivara*-तिवर. It is now considered to be *Hydnocarpus wightiana* Blume and *H. kurzii* King., Synonym *Taraktogenos kurzii* King. They can partly fit in with the description given above if *Kalāya*-कलाय were to be replaced by *Kapittha*-कपिथ. The first species is found in the South and the second one in Assam and Chittāgong. Another plant of the same family i.e. *Gynocardia odorata* R. Br., was previously understood to be *Caulamugra*-चौलमुग्रा or *Tuvaraka*-तुवरक but

it lacks the properties of *Tuvaraka*. As regards *Avicennia* it may be a variety of *Saireyaka*-सैरेयक.

तुवरी TUVARĪ

A. H. Su. 29. 34; Ci. 19. 25.

See synonym-आढकी.

तूद TŪDA

Morus indica Griff.; *Tūta*-तूत, *Sahatūta*-शहतूत H.

C. S. Su. 27. 132.

A. H. Su. 6. 138.

See-क्रमुक, तोदन and पूग.

तूर्णक TŪRNAKA

C. S. Su. 27. 7 (Va.).

A. H. Su. 6. 1.

A variety of *Śāli*-शालि.

तृणधान्य TRṆADHĀNYA

A. H. Ci. 12. 11.

Coarse grain cereals such as *Syāmāka* and *Kodrava*.

तृणपञ्च TRṆAPAÑCA,

तृणपञ्चक TRṆAPAÑCAKA,

तृणपञ्चमूल TRṆAPAÑCAMŪLA,

तृणाख्यपञ्चमूल TRṆĀKHYAPAÑCAMŪLA

C. S. Ci. 22. 29; Si. 3. 46.

S. S. Su. 38. 76 (तृणसंज्ञक पञ्चमूल).

A. H. Ci. 11. 6; 14. 63; Ka. 4. 12.

These are the group-names of roots of five plants of the Grass family. According to Caraka (C. S. Su. 1-1. 42) they are (1) *Śara*-शर, (2) *Ikṣu*-इक्षु, (3) *Darbha*-दर्भ, (4) *Kāśa*-काश, and (5) *Śāli*-शालि, but according to Suśruta they are (1) *Kuśa*-कुश, (2) *Kāśa*-काश, (3) *Nala*-नल, (4) *Darbha*-दर्भ and (5) *Kāṇḍekṣu*-काण्डेक्षु. In C. S. it has been mentioned by other group names such as *Śarādipañcamūla*-शरादिपञ्चमूल, *Śaramūlādi*-शरमूलादि and *Śarapūrvapañcamūla*-शरपूर्वपञ्चमूल which are referred to in their own places.

तृणमूल TRṆAMŪLA

C. S. Ci. 4. 102.

It may be the root of *Gandhatṛṇa*.

See-गन्धतृण.

तृणशून्य TRṆASŪNYA,

तृणशून्या TRṆASŪNYĀ

C. S. *Su.* 25. 49; 27. 42; *Ci.* 3. 257.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 194; *Ci.* 18. 10; *Ka.* 6. 21.

See-केतक and मल्लिका.

तेजवती TEJAVATĪ

See-तेजोवती.

तेजिनी TEJINĪ

A. H. *Sa.* 2. 42; *U.* 22. 56.

See-तेजोवती.

तेजोवती TEJOVATĪ

C. S. *Pl.* 8. 149, 158; *Ci.* 8. 136; 17. 140; 26. 188, 215; 27. 35; *Ka.* 7. 14.

S. S. *Ci.* 2. 90; 8. 42; 9. 10; 15. 22; 22. 24; 24. 8; *U.* 24. 36; 39. 253; 40. 41; 51. 28.

A. H. *Ci.* 4. 52; 21. 59; *U.* 22. 38, 98.

Dalhāṇa has described *Tejavatī* as if it is a synonym of *Jyotiṣmatī*-ज्योतिष्मती. The common popular name *Kākamardanīkā*-काकमर्दनीका has been given by him for both of them while others have supposed it to be *Tumburu*-तुम्बुरु tree. In C. S. *Vi.* 8. 158, *Jyotiṣmatī* root and *Tejovati* bark have been included in the errhine group of drugs and so both must be considered as belonging to different sources. Similarity in the names and their uses appear to have led to this confusion.

See-तुम्बुरु, तेजिनी and तेजोह्वा.

तेजोह्वा TEJOHVĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 15. 165; 26. 189, 194, 198.

S. S. *Ci.* 2. 94; 9. 61.

A. H. *U.* 22. 99.

Tejini and *Tejohvā* appear to be synonyms of *Tejovati*.

See-तुम्बुरु and तेजोवती.

तैलफल TAILAPHALA

C. S. *Su.* 3. 7.

A. H. *Ci.* 11. 4.

It is a group name of useful oil-seeds such as *Eraṇḍa* (castor) and *Tila* (sesame) etc.

तैलविष TAILAVIṢA

C. S. *Ci.* 23. 11.

It is not specified botanically.

तोदन TODANA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 139.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 163, 167.

Todana has not been identified but has been called *Rājapriya*-राजप्रिय by Daḥḥaṇa and *Dhanvanbheda*-धन्वन्भेद by Cakra.

तोदपर्णी TODAPARNĪ,

तोयपर्णी TOYAPARNĪ

C. S. *Su.* 27. 16.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 21.

It is a kind of coarse grain cereal like *Syāmāka* but not specified botanically.

तोय TOYA

S. S. *Ka.* 2. 51; 6. 16; 8. 114.

See synonym-बालक.

तोयद् TOYADA

A. H. *Ci.* 12. 7; *Ka.* 4. 35; *U.* 34. 46.

See synonym-मुस्त.

त्रपुष TRAPUṢA,

त्रपुषी TRAPUṢĪ,

त्रपुस TRAPUSA

Cucumis sativus Linn.; *Khtrā*-खीरा H.

Synonym : श्वेतकर्कटक.

C. S. *Su.* 1. 80, 83; 27. 108 (2); *Ci.* 26. 51, 59, 63, 72; *Sl.* 9. 13 (2).

S. S. *Su.* 9. 4; 42. 18; 45. 120; 46. 216, 218; *Ci.* 3. 67; 7. 12; 31. 5; *U.* 45. 24; 47. 33; 58. 42, 47.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 87, 89; 15. 1; *Ci.* 11. 7, 24; 14. 19.

त्रायन्ति TRĀYANTI,

त्रायन्तिका TRĀYANTIKĀ,

त्रायन्ती TRĀYANTĪ

C. S. *Ci.* 12. 51; 29. 57; *Ka.* 7. 57; *Si.* 3. 35, 60.

S. S. *Ci.* 11. 9; *U.* 39. 219.

A. H. *Su.* 10. 28; *Ci.* 1. 64, 69; 10. 34; 13. 11, 14, 24; 15. 22; 17. 31; 18. 3, 7; 19. 4, 10; *Ka.* 2. 27; 4. 5; *U.* 13. 7; 22. 104.

Dalhaṇa at one place (S. S. *Ci.* 11. 9) has identified *Trāyantikā* with *Madayantikā*—मद्यन्तिका.

See synonym—त्रायमाण.

त्रायमाण TRĀYAMĀṆA,

त्रायमाणा TRĀYAMĀṆĀ

Gentiana kurroo Royle.; *Kaḍū*—कडू, *Trāmāṇa*—त्रामान H.

Synonyms : त्रायन्ति, त्रायन्तिका, त्रायन्ती and पालनिका.

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 150; *Ci.* 3. 206, 209, 219, 221, 224, 232, 246; 4. 56, 89; 5. 115, 117, 118, 127; 7. 61, 68, 135, 139, 140, 146; 8. 107, 111; 9. 51; 13. 70, 133; 15. 137; 16. 46; 18. 176; 19. 67; 21. 58, 62, 64; 30. 276; *Si.* 12. 27.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 63 (Va.); 42. 18; *Ci.* 9. 8, 9; 38. 26, 70, 105; *U.* 39. 171, 215, 217, 223, 243, 246.

A. H. *Ci.* 1. 67, 101; 2. 45; 5. 17; 9. 70; 13. 13; 14. 67; 15. 63; 18. 9; 19. 3, 28; *Ka.* 4. 37; *U.* 6. 35.

Trāyamāṇa is now finally identified as above. Till recently, it has been a drug of very much disputed origin. Several plants such as *Delphinium zaili* Aitch. and Hemsl., *Thalictrum foliolosum* DC. and *Ficus heterophylla* Linn. f. etc. were supposed to be its source. It is amusing to find that another species of *Gentiana* i.e. *G. olivieri* Griseb., was being imported from out side to the Bombay market under the name of *Trāyamāṇa* but our own people did not know that we had our original *Trāyamāṇa* growing in our own country. Had it not been first pointed out by Sri Yādavaḥi that something known as *Trāyamāṇa* is growing in the hills of Kashmira, the identification of the imported sample would have ultimately disclosed the correct identity. It may also be interesting to note that the previous writers have wrongly supposed the imported

material to be a *Delphinium* species which, in fact, appears to be the *Zarira*-जरीर of the Unani Hakims. But due to the prevailing confusion between *Zarira* and *Gāphīja*-गाफिज among them comparable to that between *Lodhra* and *Tilvaka* among the Vaidyas, *Gāphīja* i.e. our *Trāyamāṇa* became known as *Zarira* which resulted in wrong botanical specification of the imported *Trāyamāṇa*.

त्रिकटु TRIKAṬU

Synonyms : कटुकत्रय, कटुत्रिक, व्यूषण and व्योष.

C. S. *Ci.* 5. 78; 9. 75; 10. 19; 14. 107; 15. 137, 177, 189; 16. 79; 17. 112; 18. 172; 23. 40, 215, 241; *Ka.* 10. 12 (Va.); *Si.* 7. 18.

S. S. *Su.* 14. 35; 36. 12; 38. 57; 44. 54, 75; 46. 432; *Ci.* 5. 28; 7. 21; 8. 38; 9. 34, 55; 10. 6, 14; 12. 11; 14. 7, 10, 12; 18. 51; 23. 15; 38. 25; 40. 4, 61; *Ka.* 2. 46; 5. 62, 63, 78, 81, 82; 6. 18; 7. 38; *Sa.* 10. 22; *U.* 12. 25; 15. 12; 17. 27; 39. 185; 40. 144; 41. 39, 46, 50; 42. 49, 54, 111; 52. 28; 56. 16; 57. 10; 60. 49; 61. 31.

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 58; 8. 109, 140, 146, 154; 10. 61; 14. 20, 31, 35; 17. 9, 15; 19. 19, 41, 43; *U.* 5. 19, 42, 46; 13. 70, 87; 20. 3; 22. 81; 35. 22, 24; 39. 46.

Trikaṭu is the group name of three pungent drugs i.e. *Sunṭhi*-शुण्ठी, *Pippali*-पिप्पली and *Marica*-मरिच.

See-त्रिवर्ग.

त्रिकण्टक TRIKAṆṬAKA

C. S. *Ci.* 3. 235; 6. 37; 14. 234; 17. 93; 18. 39; 28. 170.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 66, 73; *Ci.* 7. 10, 19 (Va.); 15. 43; *U.* 24. 31; 52. 29.

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 122; 4. 21; 11. 19, 22; 12. 17; *U.* 24. 31; 40. 14.

The possibility of a different plant *Acanthospermum* being *Trikaṇṭaka* has been discussed under *Gokṣura*.

See synonym-गोक्षुर.

त्रिगन्धक TRIGANDHAKA

C. S. *Ci.* 16. 88.

See synonym-त्रिजात.

त्रिजात TRIJĀTA

C. S. Cl. 24. 127.

S. S. Su. 44. 11, 13, 54.

A. H. Sa. 1. 93; Cl. 3. 81, 115, 139; 5. 31; 8. 146; 16. 25; 17. 15; Ka. 2. 10, 21; U. 13. 23.

Trijāta is the group name of three aromatic drugs i.e. *Tvak*-त्वक्, *Elā*-प्लहा and *Patra*-पत्र.

See synonyms-त्रिगन्धक, त्रिवर्णक, त्रिसुगन्धक, त्रिसौगन्धक and also refer to त्रिवर्ण.

त्रिदशाह TRIDASĀHVA

C. S. Cl. 28. 160.

See synonym-देवदाह.

त्रिपदा गायत्री TRIPADĀ GĀYATRĪ

S. S. Cl. 29. 8.

A variety of *Soma*.

See-सोम.

त्रिपर्णिका TRIPARNĪKĀ,

त्रिपर्णी TRIPARNĪ

C. S. Su. 27. 100.

S. S. Su. 46. 274.

It has been variously identified with *Hamsapādi*-हंसपादी, *Dugdhlkā*-दुग्धिका or *Vanakārpāsi*-वनकार्पासी.

त्रिपादी TRIPĀDĪ

A. H. Su. 15. 9.

See synonym-हंसपादी.

त्रिपुटक TRIPUTAKA

S. S. Su. 46. 27.

Both *Pisum arvense* Linn., *Choř Mařara*-छोटी मटर and *Lathyrus sativus* Linn., *Khesārī*-खेसारी appear to have been called by this name.

See-कलाय and खण्डिका.

त्रिफला TRIPHALĀ

Synonyms : उन्मत्ता, फलत्रिक, बरा and श्रेढा.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 8; 13. 65, 78, 92, 95; 21. 21; 23. 9, 11, 16, 17, 18; 24. 55; *Vi.* 7. 23; *Sa.* 8. 54; *Ci.* 1-3. 14, 40-46; 1-4. 15; 3. 201, 204, 206, 209, 221, 231, 298, 302; 5. 65, 105, 114, 123, 148; 6. 21, 25, 27, 39, 40, 45; 7. 43, 55, 61, 64, 67, 73, 76, 80, 81, 90, 96, 99, 135, 139, 143, 152; 8. 99; 9. 41, 60, 75; 10. 17, 41, 46; 12. 20, 33, 38, 40, 41, 47, 70; 13. 114, 118, 124, 132, 134, 148, 157, 162; 14. 46, 54, 67, 68, 145; 15. 86, 117, 189; 16. 52, 59, 62, 64, 69, 72, 77, 79, 86, 93, 96, 98, 101, 105, 118; 18. 38, 157, 172, 173, 175; 20. 36; 21. 59, 65, 87, 90, 97, 129; 23. 241; 25. 83, 89, 109, 114; 26. 28, 64, 86 (त्रिफले), 166, 194, 197, 203, 207, 237, 239, 240, 252, 267, 278 (2); 27. 37; 28. 128; 29. 84, 85, 152; 30. 51, 56, 82, 97, 120, 148, 251, 270, 276; *Ka.* 7. 12, 35, 36, 39, 52, 59, 61, 63; 9. 11; 10. 11, 12; *Si.* 3. 12, 57, 60; 4. 17; 7. 27; 8. 8; 10. 22, 24; 11. 25; 12. 53.

S. S. *Su.* 15. 34; 27. 21; 36. 20, 27, 29; 38. 19, 42, 55; 42. 18; 44. 6, 23, 24, 27, 36, 71, 76, 87; 46. 432; *Ci.* 1. 85; 2. 40; 4. 27; 5. 8, 10, 13, 34, 42; 7. 26; 8. 43, 48; 9. 8, 9, 29, 34, 48, 55; 10. 6, 11, 12, 14; 11. 7, 8; 12. 11; 14. 6, 10; 17. 22, 43; 18. 40, 55; 19. 43, 47, 69; 20. 57, 58; 21. 6; 22. 9, 11, 12, 25; 23. 15; 25. 30, 33; 37. 33; 38. 24, 46, 50, 63, 81; *Ka.* 5. 63, 68; 6. 8; 7. 23, 37; *Sa.* 10. 45; *U.* 9. 9; 10. 14; 11. 6, 7; 12. 50; 14. 9; 17. 5, 20, 21, 31, 41, 44, 48, 49; 18. 88, 100; 19. 13; 24. 29; 39. 189, 193, 198, 203, 208, 213, 217, 222, 225, 237, 241, 246, 296, 300; 40. 129; 42. 49, 70; 43. 18; 44. 15, 17, 20, 28; 46. 24; 51. 18; 52. 14, 38; 54. 30; 55. 50; 57. 13; 61. 34; 62. 22, 27.

A. H. *Su.* 14. 22; 15. 2, 40; 16. 34, 44; 21. 18; *Ci.* 1. 49, 64, 66, 68, 69, 89, 94, 99, 101, 154; 2. 10; 3. 159, 172; 5. 28; 7. 104; 8. 25; 9. 15, 26; 11. 37; 12. 6, 26; 13. 11, 16; 14. 21, 24, 55; 15. 10, 15, 22, 23, 60, 70, 105; 16. 7, 13, 14, 21, 23, 36, 43(2); 17. 26; 18. 3, 7, 14, 29; 19. 8, 19, 28, 33, 44, 50, 59; 21. 50; 22. 10, 15, 16; *Ka.* 1. 11; 2. 17; 4. 1, 34; *U.* 2. 14, 72; 5. 19, 20, 39, 46; 7. 19, 31; 9. 27; 11. 7, 25, 43; 13. 3, 10, 11, 14, 18, 50, 63, 70, 71, 87, 89; 16. 17, 23, 24, 54, 63; 20. 12; 22. 9, 28, 38, 74, 81, 92, 97, 104; 24. 42, 50; 28. 33, 37, 40; 34. 3, 6, 10, 28, 33, 55, 63; 36. 84; 37. 77; 38. 23; 39. 42, 46, 104, 137, 152, 153, 165; 40. 50, 56.

Triphalā is the group name of the three Myrobalans i.e. *Haritaki*-हरीतकी, *Bibhitaka*-बिभीतक and *Āmalaka*-आमलक. Another trio of fruit drugs i.e. *Drākṣā*-द्राक्षा, *Kāśmarya*-काश्मर्य (गर्भारीफल) and *Parūṣaka*-परूषक is also known as *Triphalā*. Both these trios have been referred to in C. S. Ci. 26. 86 under the term 'Triphale-त्रिफले'.

See-त्रिवर्ग.

त्रिभण्डी TRIBHAṆḌĪ

C. S. Ka. 7. 3.

S. S. Su. 44. 15; Ci. 9. 50; 17. 22; U. 44. 30; 56. 27.

A. H. Ci. 15. 60.

See synonym-त्रिवृता.

त्रिवर्ग TRIVARGA

S. S. Ci. 2. 73; 24. 7; U. 41. 45; 56. 15.

It is a group name applicable to *Triphalā*-त्रिफला, *Trikatu-*त्रिकटु or *Trisaugandhya*-त्रिसौगन्ध्य.

त्रिवर्णक TRIVARṆAKA

S. S. Su. 44. 7.

See synonym-त्रिजात.

त्रिवृत् TRIVṚT,

त्रिवृता TRIVṚTĀ

Operculina turpethum (Linn.) Silva Manso; Synonym *Ipomoea turpethum* R. Br.; *Nisotha*-निसोथ H.

Synonyms : त्रिभण्डी, कुटरणा, कुम्भ, कूटरणा, पालिन्दी and सरला.

C. S. Su. 1. 76; 2. 8; 3. 4; 4. 25; 15. 19; 25. 39, 49; Vi. 7. 18, 26; 8. 144; Ci. 3. 210, 230, 232, 298; 4. 56; 5. 104, 115, 148, 152, 155; 7. 43, 61, 68, 84, 152; 10. 19; 12. 20, 23; 13. 69, 119, 127, 133, 138, 139, 162, 166, 180; 14. 67, 120, 122; 15. 231 (श्यामा त्रिवृत्); 16. 56, 59, 65, 92, 96, 134; 18. 84, 120, 150; 20. 25; 21. 63, 65, 66; 23. 203, 240; 25. 84; 26. 11, 17, 97; 29. 81, 83, 84; 30. 109, 251; Ka. 1. 2, 5; 7. full chapter; 8. 10, 11, 16; 9. 13; 10. 12, 13, 16; 11. 8, 11; 12. 27; Si. 4. 19, 38; 7. 10; 8. 15; 11. 31.

S. S. Su. 36. 13; 38. 28; 39. 4; 42. 18; 44. 2, 6 (महत्), 10, 17, 18, 19, 20, 22, 23, 24, 25, 27, 35, 45, 47, 52, 55, 58, 61, 64,

84, 87; *Ci.* 2. 40, 90, 93; 4. 27; 8. 39, 40, 41, 42, 48, 50; 10. 6, 12, 14; 12. 5; 14. 6, 10, 11; 16. 9, 12, 18, 25, 26, 37; 18. 20, 31; 19. 68; 23. 14; 25. 22; 28. 6; 37. 13, 33; 38. 77; *Ka.* 5. 61; 7. 29, 37; 8. 136; *U.* 17. 5, 30, 34; 26. 11; 39. 207, 227, 242, 300; 42. 62, 63, 90; 43. 19; 47. 35, 40; 52. 39; 55. 43; 59. 18; 61. 35; 62. 23; 65. 24.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 3; 19. 56; *Ci.* 1. 92, 99, 160; 2. 9, 10, 11; 3. 27, 47, 54, 134, 152; 5. 3; 6. 10, 53; 8. 58, 59, 80, 136; 10. 89; 12. 22; 13. 3, 6, 11, 29; 14. 54, 94, 98, 99, 103; 15. 16, 22, 33, 34, 62, 82; 16. 7, 54; 17. 9, 28; 18. 3; 19. 34; 20. 22; 21. 32; 22. 12; *Ka.* 1. 1; 2. 1, 3, 9, 10, 12, 13, 15, 18, 21, 24, 25, 26, 27, 29, 36, 47, 57, 59; 5. 5, 17, 26, 42; *U.* 1. 26; 5. 24; 9. 17; 11. 30; 13. 64; 16. 32; 20. 16; 25. 43, 44; 30. 10, 13, 22; 37. 25, 77, 78; 38. 23.

Trivṛtā in C. S. has been recognised to exist in two varieties i.e. *Aruṇā*-अरुणा and *Śyāmā*-श्यामा. In S. S., on the other hand, *Mahāśyāmā* or *Mahatṛivṛt* (S. S. *Su.* 44. 6) has also been mentioned. At present, another variety known as *Śveta Trivṛt* or *Sapheda* (white) *Niśoṭha* has also come in use among the Vaidyas. This, however, has recently been found to be the root bark of *Marsdenia* species which we have identified as *Mūrvā*. The *Aruṇā* or reddish variety is evidently the Turpeth root which has been very widely recommended to be used as the best and safest purgative drug. The *Śyāmā* and *Mahāśyāmā* or *Mahatṛivṛt* still remain to be botanically ascertained. It may not be out of place to mention the existing confusion between the varieties of *Trivṛt* and *Vṛddhadārūka* (*Vidhārā*-विधारा). In the present state of our knowledge, correct botanical specification of the different names and synonyms associated with *Trivṛt* and *Vidhārā* is not possible.

त्रिसुगन्धिक TRISUGANDHIKA,

त्रिसौगन्ध्य TRISAUGANDHYA

C. S. *Ci.* 12. 48.

S. S. *Su.* 44. 21; *U.* 47. 45; 49. 33; 52. 39.

See synonym-त्रिजात.

त्रिहिम TRIHIMA

A. H. *Su.* 15. 19.

All the three varieties of *Candana* i.e. white (श्वेत), red (रक्त) and yellow (पीत) are collectively known by this group name.

त्रुटि TRUṬI

C. S. *Ci.* 26. 52 (2), 63, 86.

S. S. *Su.* 52. 24.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 4 (बुद्धौ), 40; 20. 38; *U.* 11. 36; 28. 35, 38, 40; 39. 33.

Truṭi is usually considered to be the name of the smaller variety of *Elā*-एला and if used in dual number (बुद्धौ), it indicates both the varieties.

See synonyms-एला, छुदैला, द्राविडी and सूचमैला.

त्रैष्टुभ TRAISTUBHA

S. S. *Ci.* 29. 7, 31.

A variety of *Soma*-सोम.

See-सोम.

त्र्यूषण TRYŪṢANA

C. S. *Su.* 23. 14, 17; *Ci.* 5. 65; 7. 108, 112; 9. 55; 12. 23, 40, 53, 60; 13. 101; 14. 63; 15. 86, 87, 110; 16. 58, 69, 72, 101; 17. 145; 18. 38, 171; 20. 46; 26. 12, 86, 97, 215, 250, 280; *Ka.* 7. 61; 10. 12.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 59; 44. 7; *Ci.* 22. 8; *Sa.* 2. 14; *U.* 11. 7; 17. 43; 39. 238; 40. 38; 49. 30; 51. 43; 57. 13.

A. H. *Ci.* 1. 145; 3. 171; 6. 75; 10. 6, 37; 14. 21, 24; 15. 67, 128; 16. 42; 17. 3; 19. 79; 20. 16; *U.* 2. 76; 5. 11, 39; 11. 36; 22. 44.

See synonym-त्रिकटु.

त्वक् TVAK,

त्वक्पत्र TVAKPATRA

Cinnamomum zeylanicum Blume.; *Dālacini*-दालचीनी H.

Synonyms-चोच and वराङ्ग.

C. S. *Ci.* 3. 27; 5. 17, 61; *Ci.* 1-1. 67; 2-1. 30; 5. 157; 6. 49; 7. 73, 76; 8. 102, 136, 144; 11. 20, 39; 12. 24, 35, 63; 14. 164; 15. 112, 138, 139, 165; 17. 122; 18. 74, 91; 23. 76, 189, 190, 204; 24. 175; 26. 134, 137, 177, 183, 191, 207; 28. 151, 160; 29. 92, 145, 149; *Ka.* 1. 26; 7. 24, 31, 45, 73; *Si.* 12. 37, 55.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 23; 44. 17, 22; *Ci.* 9. 30; 15. 21; *Ka.* 1. 54; 5. 69; *U.* 39. 292; 40. 40, 104; 47. 30, 32, 38, 42, 46; 58. 48; 61. 23, 34.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 158; 20. 38; *Sa.* 2. 42, 50; *Ci.* 3. 31, 98; 4. 43; 5. 33, 54, 59; 7. 41, 44; 8. 149; 10. 35; 11. 14; 21. 78; 22. 43; *Ka.* 2. 62; 5. 19; *U.* 2. 34, 72; 5. 18; 18. 25; 20. 6, 7, 12; 24. 6; 28. 40; 36. 82; 37. 82; 39. 17; 40. 20.

त्वक्क्षीरी TVAKKṢĪRĪ

C. S. *Ci.* 11. 17, 20, 54, 62; 15. 164; 16. 89; 18. 88, 104, 146, 176; 29. 64, 152; *Si.* 12. 54, 55.

S. S. *Su.* 44. 16.

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 75, 80, 112, 149; 16. 25, 30; 22. 16.

See synonym-वंशलोचन.

त्वक्सार TVAKSĀRA

S. S. *Su.* 8. 15.

See synonym-वंश.

त्वरितक TVARITAKA

S. S. *Su.* 46. 12.

A variety of *Vrihi*-व्रीहि easily digestible like *Ṣaṣṭika*-षष्टिक.

थ (THA)

थौण्यक THAUṆEYAKA

C. S. *Ci.* 12. 63.

See synonym-स्थौण्यक.

द (DA)

दण्डैरक DAṆḌAIRAKA,

दण्डोत्पल DAṆḌOTPALA

C. S. *Ci.* 26. 50; *Ka.* 1. 28 (Va.).

This has been substituted by *Kāṇḍeraka*-काण्डेरक, *Kāṇḍekṣu*-काण्डेक्षु or *Daṇḍotpala*-दण्डोत्पल by others who have suggested changes in the version (पाठ) of the text. *Kāṇḍeraka* according to Bhāvamīśra is a variety of *Taṇḍuliya*-तण्डुलीय and *Kāṇḍekṣu* a variety of *Ikṣu*-इक्षु or *Ikṣuraka*-इक्षुरक while Gaṅgādhara has suggested *Daṇḍotpala* instead of *Daṇḍairaka* which may be interpreted as the leaf-stalks of *Utpala*.

दधित्थ DADHITTHA

C. S. *Su.* 2. 18, 27; *Ci.* 11. 88; 14. 70, 94, 149; 22. 35; 23. 79.

S. S. *U.* 21. 6; 39. 297; 49. 27.

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 145; 9. 66.

See synonym-कपित्थ.

दधिनाम DADHINĀMA

S. S. *U.* 50. 28.

See synonym-कपित्थ.

दन्तशठ DANTAŚAṬHA

C. S. *Su.* 26. 112; 27. 158; *Vi.* 8. 147; *Ci.* 3. 266.

S. S. *Su.* 42. 18; 46. 162, 191.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 138.

See synonym-जम्बीर (फल).

दन्ती DANTĪ

Baliospermum montanum Muell.-Arg.; *Danti*-दन्ती H.

Synonyms : उदुम्बरपर्णी, उपचित्रा (?), कुम्भ, निकुम्भ and म-(मु-)

कूलक.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 8; 4. (4); 25. 49; 26. 90; 30. 62; *Vi.* 7. 26; 8. 144; *Ci.* 5. 105, 149, 155, 156; 6. 20, 45; 7. 44, 48, 56, 81, 111, 124; 9. 43; 10. 20; 12. 24, 25, 34, 52; 13. 79, 122, 125, 146, 147, 152, 162, 165; 14. 120, 123, 145, 155; 15. 153; 16. 51, 56, 59, 94; 21. 125; 23. 202, 240, 243; 26. 12, 145, 184; 27. 33, 51; 30. 58; *Ka.* 1. 5; 7. 63; 8. 14; 9. 8; 10. 12, 13; 11. 12, 16; 12. full chapter; *Si.* 4. 13; 10. 24; 11. 24.

S. S. *Su.* 11. 13; 36. 10, 14; 38. 29; 39. 4; 44. 45, 49, 51, 54, 83; 45. 124; *Ci.* 2. 89, 94; 4. 27; 6. 12, 14; 8. 39, 42, 48; 9. 32, 35; 10. 6, 14; 12. 5, 10; 14. 10; 16. 26; 17. 24; 18. 20, 52; 19. 47, 68; 20. 50; 22. 55, 63; 23. 14; 24. 8; 31. 5; 37. 15, 41; *Ka.* 6. 8, 37; 8. 136; *U.* 39. 227; 42. 60, 63; 52. 19; 56. 17; 62. 23.

A. H. *Su.* 9. 26; 15. 45; 30. 21; *Ci.* 3. 134; 8. 15(1), 59, 68, 70, 80, 136, 140; 12. 19; 13. 6; 14. 54, 92, 93, 99, 103; 15. 13, 16, 43, 77, 88; 16. 6; 17. 9, 32; 18. 26; 19. 21, 34, 41, 86; *Ka.* 2. 37, 51, 59; 4. 64; 6. 24, 28; *U.* 6. 24, 28; 22. 58, 63; 24. 16; 25. 43, 44; 30. 13; 32. 9; 34. 33; 37. 78, 79.

दुंदुर DARDURA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 13.A. H. *Su.* 6. २.

A variety of rice (षष्टिक).

दर्भ DARBHA

Desmostachya bipinnata Stapf; Synonym *Eragrostis cynosuroides* Beauv.; *Kuśa*-कुश and *Ḍābha*-डाम H.C. S. *Su.* 4. 17, 35; *Vi.* 8. 143, 146; *Sa.* 8. 88; *Ci.* 1-1. 42; 3. 257; 11. 44; 26. 62; 29. 109; *Si.* 6. 82; 9. 13; 10. 32; 12. 29, 30, 35.S. S. *Su.* 2. 4; 38. 8, 10, 75; *Sa.* 2. 25; 10. 57; *U.* 10. 4; 39. 168; 48. 21; 58. 47; 59. 24.A. H. *Su.* 6. 171; 15. 21, 24 (कुशद्वय); 22. 20; *Sa.* 1. 24; *Ci.* 3. 102; 6. 62 (दर्भपूर्व पञ्चमूल), 73 (दर्भपञ्चक); 12. 14; 13. 42; 14. 50; *Ka.* 2. 53; 3. 37; *U.* 39. 29.

There are two varieties of *Darbha* or *Kuśa* and each of them is known separately by these two names. *Ḍalhana* differentiates them as follows : *Kuśa* has smaller, softer and pointed leaves while *Darbha* has thicker, longer and scabrid ones. ¹

See synonym-कुश.

दल DALA

S. S. *Ka.* 3. 17.A. H. *U.* 5. 19.

See synonym-पत्र.

दहन DAHANA

A. H. *Su.* 15. 1, 21; *Ci.* 8. 154.

See synonym-चित्रक.

दाडिम DĀḌIMA

Punica granatum Linn.; *Anāra*-अनार H.

Synonym : फलागल.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 18, 19, 21; 4. 10, 28, 40; 13. 84; 23. 37; 26. 112; 27. 3, 147; *Vi.* 8. 144, 147; *Ci.* 1-4. 12, 15; 3. 156, 180;

1. कुशः ह्रस्वो मृदुः सूचीपत्रः, दर्भः पृथुलः खरपत्रो दीर्घः । *Ḍalhana* on S. S. *Su.* 38. 75.

4. 35, 95, 100; 5. 68, 69, 72, 74, 77, 80, 85, 87, 134, 143, 168; 8. 67, 125, 130, 131, 133, 141; 9. 43, 61; 11. 85, 88; 12. 54; 13. 128, 133; 14. 100, 107, 125, 186, 199, 201; 15. 89, 97, 100, 115, 116, 125; 16. 44, 90; 18. 63, 126, 165; 19. 31, 36, 39, 43, 47, 60; 20. 24, 25; 21. 108, 111, 112, 127; 22. 36, 49; 23. 225; 24. 121, 127, 129, 136, 139, 150, 151, 173, 178; 26. 216, 218; 28. 131; 30. 79; *Ka.* 7. 29, 53, 73; 11. 6; *Si.* 3. 41; 6. 64; 9. 24.

S. S. *Su.* 19. 34; 20. 5; 38. 43; 42. 18; 44. 20; 46. 139, 141, 334, 336, 362, 368, 370, 374, 377, 432; *Ci.* 5. 24, 28; 10. 4; 11. 9; 25. 43; *Ka.* 5. 77; 6. 9; 7. 29; *Sa.* 2. 8; *U.* 12. 21, 42; 39. 137, 183, 225, 232, 291, 297, 298; 40. 41, 56, 69, 79, 92, 113, 135, 154; 42. 25, 27, 29, 32, 98; 45. 17; 46. 16, 19; 47. 25, 34, 39, 41; 48. 16; 58. 32; 62. 22.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 117; 8. 43; 10. 26, 34; 15. 13; 29. 36; *Sa.* 1. 13; *Ci.* 1. 27, 76, 134; 2. 15, 49; 3. 51, 52, 60, 142, 145, 165; 4. 27; 5. 11, 55; 6. 8, 9, 30; 7. 12, 16, 20, 22, 28, 31, 37, 102; 8. 60, 73, 82, 103, 109, 117, 146; 9. 12, 14, 19, 24, 26, 30, 34, 50, 63, 65, 66, 111, 114, 115; 10. 9, 15, 28; 14. 9, 12, 16, 18, 23, 26, 29, 31, 40, 75, 79, 111; 15. 19, 23; 16. 2, 26; 17. 11; 18. 28; 21. 37; *Ka.* 2. 62; 3. 15; *U.* 6. 27; 16. 63; 20. 3; 22. 12; 34. 52; 36. 62.

दारु DĀRU

C. S. *Ci.* 7. 64, 87, 100, 122; 12. 24, 63; 16. 92; 18. 177; 23. 68, 244; 26. 52, 225; 28. 149, 167, 170; 30. 263, 273; *Si.* 4. 19; 6. 42; 7. 10, 16, 18.

S. S. *Su.* 44. 9; *Ci.* 9. 31; 19. 28, 57; 20. 6, 24; 38. 63; *Ka.* 8. 45; *U.* 9. 20, 23; 17. 90; 24. 33; 39. 129, 264; 42. 71; 47. 74.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 3; *Sa.* 2. 48; *Ci.* 1. 163; 4. 31; 6. 33; 10. 35; 14. 50; 16. 10; 17. 2, 11, 32; 19. 50; 21. 75; *Ka.* 3. 10; 5. 5; *U.* 2. 10, 34, 38, 55; 3. 52; 5. 19, 20; 13. 3, 54, 69; 18. 27; 20. 15; 30. 22, 27; 32. 2.

See synonym-देवदारु.

दारुनिशा DĀRUNIŚĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 6. 40.

See synonym-दारुहरिद्रा.

दारुहरिद्रा DĀRUHARIDRĀ

Berberis aristata DC. and other *Berberis* species; *Kāśamala*-काशमल, *Kingorū*-किंगोरा, *Kilamorū*-किलमोरा and *Citrū*-चित्रा Garhwal.

Synonyms : कटङ्कटेरी, दारुनिशा and दार्वी.

C. S. *Su.* 4. 3, 12, 14; *Vi.* 7. 17; 8. 143, 150; *Ci.* 14. 160; 19. 59, 87; 21. 58.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 27, 54; *Ci.* 11. 8.

This is the wood of some species of *Berberis*, mostly, *B. aristata* DC., *B. asiatica* Roxb. ex. DC., *B. lycium* Royle, and *B. vulgaris* Linn. The barks of stem and root are also used. They are popularly known by different local names given above. It has been mentioned by several other synonyms used for *Haridrā*.

See-कालीयक and रसाञ्जन.

दार्वी DĀRVĪ

C. S. *Su.* 5. 60; *Ci.* 6. 27, 28; 7. 45, 60, 83, 90, 93, 96, 102, 113, 119, 135, 139; 8. 136; 11. 33; 12. 51; 14. 186, 196, 221, 231, 234; 15. 135, 137; 16. 53, 62, 72, 96; 21. 58, 91, 96, 136; 25. 83, 87, 93; 26. 52, 187, 190, 196, 197, 199, 200, 236, 241; 29. 133; *Sl.* 3. 59; 4. 19.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 432; *Ci.* 2. 69; 5. 42; 9. 35; 18. 18; 19. 40; 20. 18; *Ka.* 5. 82; *U.* 10. 4; 12. 16, 19; 17. 15; 18. 96; 19. 15; 39. 223, 246; 40. 63, 77, 86, 104.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 4; 20. 38; 22. 19; *Sa.* 1. 62; *Ci.* 8. 103, 131; 9. 58, 90; 10. 35; 11. 8; 12. 6, 7; 16. 16, 43; 17. 32; 18. 7, 35; 19. 2, 37, 40, 59, 62, 77; 22. 28; *U.* 13. 6, 93; 16. 25, 33, 57; 22. 55, 56, 87, 97, 98, 100, 105; 25. 67; 26. 26; 37. 73.

See synonym-दारुहरिद्रा.

दासीकुरण्टक DĀSĪKURANṬAKA

S. S. *Su.* 38. 6.

See synonym-सैरेयक.

दीपिका DĪPIKĀ

C. S. *Ka.* 1. 25 (Va.).

See-दीपिका.

दीप्यक DĪPYAKA,

दीप्यका DĪPYAKĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 5. 68; 6. 26, 37; 9. 60; 12. 38; 24. 179.

S. S. *Ci.* 8. 38; 15. 20; *U.* 40. 42, 49; 42. 25, 27, 32, 127; 47. 24; 57. 8.

A. H. *Sa.* 2. 41; *Ci.* 1. 139; 3. 54, 144; 5. 52; 7. 12; 9. 27, 111; 10. 15; 12. 18; 14. 9, 11, 24, 31, 34, 37; 21. 59; *Ka.* 2. 18; *U.* 1. 49; 2. 10; 3. 47; 34. 64.

See synonym-भजमोद.

दीर्घपत्र DĪRGHAPATRA

S. S. *Su.* 45. 151, 155.

A variety of cane sugar (इड्ड).

दीर्घमूला DĪRGHAMŪLĀ

S. S. *Su.* 38. 44.

See-धन्वयास or शालपर्णी.

दीर्घवृन्त DĪRGHAVṚNTA

S. S. *Ci.* 1. 106; 40. 70, 81, 87.

A. H. *Su.* 17. 8; *Ci.* 9. 79.

See synonym-श्योनाक.

दीर्घशूक DĪRGHAŚŪKA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 7.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 4.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 1.

A variety of rice (शालि).

दुःस्पर्श DUḤSPARŚA,

दुःस्पर्शक DUḤSPARŚAKA,

दुःस्पर्शा DUḤSPARŚĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 14. 100, 197; 15. 187; 18. 51, 159; 24. 166.

S. S. *Ci.* 11. 8; *U.* 55. 25.

A. H. *Ci.* 1. 45; 3. 14, 160; 7. 34; 8. 63.

See-धन्वयास.

दुग्धिका DUGDHIKĀ,

दुग्धीका DUGDHĪKĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 8. 130; 14. 198; 21. 82; 26. 264.

A. H. *Ci.* 8. 116; *U.* 24. 38; 37. 79 (कटुकदौग्धिक).

See-क्षीरिणी, कटुकदौग्धिक and दुग्धिनीका.

दुग्धिनीका DUGDHINĪKĀ

A. H. *U.* 37. 86.

According to Bopadeva, *Dugdhikā* and *Dugdhinikā* are synonyms of *Kaṭukālāvu*-कटुकालावु while *Dugdhikā* again is used for *Kṣīrīṇī*-क्षीरिणी.

See-अल्लावु and क्षीरिणी.

दुरालभा DURĀLABHĀ,

दुरालम्भा DURĀLAMBHĀ

C. S. *Su.* 4. 30, 36; 25. 39; *Ci.* 3. 198, 211, 213, 225; 4. 75; 5. 119; 7. 103, 140; 8. 100, 106, 112, 126; 10. 19; 14. 154; 15. 134, 153, 180; 16. 47; 17. 94; 18. 50, 53, 63, 118, 127; 19. 58, 60; 20. 38; 21. 54; *Ka.* 7. 50, 55, 59.

S. S. *Su.* 44. 26; *Ci.* 9. 8, 9; *U.* 39. 188, 243; 246; 40. 63 (2); 51. 32, 39; 52. 30.

A. H. *Sa.* 2. 8; *Ci.* 1. 51, 54; 2. 17; 3. 13, 39, 49, 61; 4. 21; 5. 17; 6. 21; 7. 106; 8. 70, 149; 9. 62; 18. 6; 19. 2; *Ka.* 2. 25, 29; *U.* 7. 20.

See-धम्बयास.

दूर्वा DŪRVĀ

Cynodon dactylon (Linn.) Pers.; *Dūba*-दूष H.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 26; *Ci.* 3. 257; 4. 67, 100; 6. 40; 8. 83; 12. 71; 14. 219; 21. 76, 96; 25. 91; *Si.* 6. 82; 10. 37, 40.

S. S. *Su.* 36. 4; 39. 8; 46. 432; *Ci.* 11. 8; 34. 13; *Ka.* 8. 106; *Sa.* 10. 69; *U.* 15. 15; 17. 87; 26. 40; 45. 20.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 6; 22. 20; 29. 31; *Sa.* 3. 97; 6. 31; *Ni.* 14. 24; *Ci.* 1. 131; 5. 71; 18. 36; 22. 42; *Ka.* 3. 37; *U.* 14. 24; 27. 40.

Two varieties—white and green—have been recognised and used. All the under mentioned names except *Śādvāla* are either multi-meaning (अनेकार्थ), or not correctly identified and therefore *Dūrvā* varieties have been used in their places as substitutes or as real source plants.

See synonym-शाद्वल and also refer to अनन्ता, अजलोमी, गोलोमी, शतबीर्या, श्वेता (द्वय) and सहस्रबीर्या.

दूर्वासोम DŪRVĀSOMA

S. S. *Ci.* 39. 5.One of the *Soma*-सोम varieties.

See-सोम.

दूषक DŪṢAKA

S. S. *Su.* 46. 3.A. H. *Su.* 6. 2.A variety of rice (*Śālī*-शालि).

देवकाष्ठ DEVAKĀṢṬHA

S. S. *U.* 18. 100; 26. 22; 52. 14.

See synonym-देवदारु.

देवताडक DEVATĀḌAKA

C. S. *Ka.* 2. 1.

See synonym-देवदाली.

देवदारु DEVADĀRU

Cedrus deodara (Roxb.) Loud.; *Devadāra*-देवदार H.

Synonyms : अमर, अमरतरु, अमरदारु, अमरद्रुम, अमराह्न, किलिम (?), त्रिदशाह्न, दारु, देवकाष्ठ, देवाह्न (-य), भद्रकाष्ठ, भद्रदारु, भद्रादि, सुरकाष्ठ, सुरतरु, सुरदारु, सुरद्रुम and सुराह्न.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 24; 23. 11, 13; *Vi.* 8. 158; *Sa.* 8. 73; *Ci.* 3. 208, 266; 7. 124; 8. 78; 9. 42, 61, 75; 12. 22, 25, 64; 13. 106, 157; 14. 51, 132, 136, 231; 15. 82, 99, 138, 191; 16. 48, 60, 73, 102, 119; 17. 78. 105, 106; 18. 39, 118, 120, 178; 19. 110; 21. 87, 130; 23. 69, 230, 244; 26. 82, 222, 225, 267. 27. 29, 30, 31, 42, 49; 28. 168, 171; 29. 150; 30. 59, 60, 266, 276; *Si.* 3. 37, 54; 4. 12, 19; 6. 42, 64; 7. 10, 16, 18, 25; 8. 18; 9. 13; 10. 14, 22; 11. 24 (2), 31.

S. S. *Su.* 2. 4; 36. 22, 27; 42. 18; 45. 123; *Ci.* 5. 7; 9. 47; 11. 7; 14. 10; 15. 30; 18. 47; 23. 15; 24. 27; 38. 25; *Ka.* 6. 14; *Sa.* 10. 57; *U.* 9. 14; 18. 100; 21. 15; 23. 10; 26. 22; 28. 5; 32. 6; 39. 169, 202; 40. 36, 42; 42. 35; 51. 49; 52. 14, 30; 53. 12; 55. 45, 50; 58. 36, 44; 65. 9.

A. H. *Su.* 17. 2; 20. 38; *Ci.* 1. 65; 3. 49, 172; 4. 11, 28; 6. 27, 57; 8. 90, 131; 11. 36; 14. 25, 103; 15. 48, 70; 16. 16, 36; 17. 2, 23, 26; 18. 15, 30; 19. 39, 86; *Ka.* 4. 7, 17, 63; *U.* 2. 12, 51; 5. 35; 6. 26; 11. 9; 13. 59; 16. 54; 22. 57, 68.

It may be noted that some *Pinus* species such as *P. excelsa* Wall. and even *P. longifolia* Roxb. are respectively known in Garhwal by the local names of *Kaila*-कैल and *Kolaina*-कोलैन. It is, therefore, possible that *Kilima*-किलिम supposed to be a synonym of *Devadāru* by Cakra may be a variety of *Sarala*-सरल.

देवदाली DEVADĀLĪ

Luffa echinata Roxb.; *Bandāla*-बन्डाल H.

Synonyms : गरारगरी, जीमूत, देवताढक and वेणी.

S. S. *Su.* 39. 4; *Ka.* 7. 35, 36.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 1, 3; *U.* 30. 13.

Bhāvamiśra has described two kinds of *Devadālī*, one with white flowers and the other with yellow flowers. *L. echinata* has white flowers and is used. It is possible that the other kind with yellow flowers is *Luffa graveolens* Roxb., which is scarcely found and is much sought for by certain people claiming for it some rare qualities.

देवधूप DEVADHŪPA

A. H. *Su.* 15. 43; *U.* 22. 3.

See synonym-सर्जरस.

देवाह DEVĀHVA,

देवाह्वय DEVĀHVAYA

A. H. *Su.* 15. 9, 35; *Ci.* 1. 62; 12. 2; *Ka.* 5. 19; *U.* 2. 25; 3. 56.

See synonym-देवदारु.

द्रवन्ती DRAVANTĪ

Synonyms : चित्रा ?, न्यग्रोधी, मूषिकाह्वया and शम्बरी.

C. S. *Su.* 1. 77, 78; 2. 9; 25. 49; 30. 62; *Vi.* 7. 26; 8. 144; *Ci.* 7. 123; 13. 153; 23. 240; 27. 51; *Ka.* 1. 5; 11. 12, 16; 12. full chapter; *Si.* 10. 24; 11. 24.

S. S. *Su.* 11. 13; 39. 4; 42. 18; 44. 46, 49; 45. 124; *Ci.* 2. 89; 18. 20; 31. 5; *U.* 42. 63; 52. 19.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 45; *Ci.* 15. 77; 19. 86; *Ka.* 2. 51; *U.* 30. 13.

Dravanti has not been identified satisfactorily. Its description in the *Nighaṇṭu*s becomes confusing due to the introduct-

ion of *Unduraparṇi*-उन्दुरपर्णी and *Mūṣakaka*(*pa*)*rṇi*-मूषकक(प)र्णी as its synonyms. There is a possibility that these name-words were at some time in the past wrongly interpolated in place of *Udumbaraparṇi*-उदुम्बरपर्णी and *Mūlakaparṇi*-मूलकपर्णी which may be correct descriptive names for *Danti* and any of its other variety i.e. *Dravanti* and *Nāgadanti*-नागदन्ती. *Mūlakaparṇi* appears to be an appropriate name for *Vanamūli*-वनमूली which has been identified by us with *Euphorbia acaulis* Roxb., as it has a few radical leaves and white and thick roots like a Radish plant (मूलक). At any rate *Vanamūli* might have been one of the three varieties of *Danti* i.e. *Danti*-दन्ती, *Nāgadanti*-नागदन्ती and *Dravanti*-द्रवन्ती. In this confused state of our knowledge, there may be no objection in accepting *Croton tigilium* Linn. as *Dravanti* and its seeds as *Jayapāla*-जयपाल

It may be interesting to note that this small *Croton* tree is known among the tribals of Assam as *Koniviha*-कोनीवीह which literally means 'possessing poisonous embryo'. It cannot be said if the names *Kumbha*-कुम्भ and *Nikumbha*-निकुम्भ have any relation with this tribal name of Assam. The equivalent names, *Śambari*-शम्बरी and *Ciritapatra*-चीरितपत्र given by Ḍaḥaṇa do not throw any light on the genuine source plant.

See-अधोगुडा.

द्राक्षा DRĀKṢĀ

Vitis vinifera Linn.; *Angūra*-अंगूर, *Munakkā*-मुनक्का and *Kīśa-miśa*-किशमिश H.

Synonyms : अमृतफला and मृद्धीका.

C. S. Su. 2. 9; 4. 9, 24, 36, 39, 40; 13. 66, 93; 27. 3, 129, 274; Cl. 1-1. 62; 2-1. 28; 2-2. 6, 21; 3. 156, 220, 225, 236, 238; 4. 84, 100; 5. 123, 130, 134; 8. 100, 111, 115; 11. 20, 26, 48, 62, 66; 12. 32; 13. 123; 15. 152; 16. 52, 57, 100, 105, 107, 136; 17. 130, 136; 18. 39, 50, 54, 71, 87, 88, 90, 94, 98, 100, 127, 163, 172, 173, 176; 19. 87 (Va.); 20. 26, 28, 30, 32, 36; 21. 57, 112; 22. 41, 42; 23. 222; 24. 140, 142, 146; 26. 49, 52, 90, 93, 95, 161, 179, 218, 236, 284; 28. 120; 29. 59, 64, 71, 84, 85, 96, 121, 127; 30. 53, 263, 272; Ka. 7. 19, 25, 54, 55; 8. 7, 16; 11. 6; 12. 30; Sl. 3. 51; 6. 54; 7. 12, 13; 8. 15; 10. 40, 42, 54.

S. S. *Su.* 12. 33; 38. 43; 42. 18; 43. 6; 45. 172; 46. 38, 182, 183, 334, 387; *Ci.* 5. 8; 17. 11; 18. 9, 34; 22. 63; 27. 7; 34. 13; 38. 72; *Ka.* 5. 76; 8. 132; *Sa.* 4. 45; 10. 45, 62; *U.* 10. 5, 10, 11; 12. 31, 34; 17. 91; 18. 88; 24. 28; 39. 167, 171, 177, 180, 183, 194, 197, 214, 218, 219, 298; 40. 77; 41. 40, 49; 42. 63; 44. 36; 45. 15, 30, 32, 37, 38; 46. 15, 19; 47. 33, 34, 35, 39, 40, 46; 48. 25; 49. 22; 51. 39, 40, 46; 52. 16, 23; 55. 26; 57. 9; 58. 38, 62; 59. 22.

A. H. *Su.* 3. 34; 6. 115, 136; 10. 24; 15. 13; *Sa.* 2. 57; *Ci.* 1. 31, 55, 57, 69, 76, 90, 100, 110, 128; 2. 14, 37; 3. 13, 29, 34, 36, 80, 81, 84, 96, 106, 163; 4. 42; 5. 4, 16, 37, 50; 6. 10, 14, 17, 44, 46, 72; 7. 20, 23, 27, 101, 147; 10. 52; 11. 7, 8; 13. 16; 14. 61, 66, 75, 89; 16. 6, 29, 55; 18. 3; 22. 7, 12, 26; *Ka.* 2. 8, 24, 25, 34; 3. 30; *U.* 9. 1, 25; 11. 31, 44; 13. 3, 4, 13, 26, 74; 14. 27; 16. 13, 32, 63; 18. 7; 20. 18; 22. 61, 85; 34. 28; 36. 89; 37. 49; 39. 34; 40. 18.

Āṅgūra is the fresh fruit which, when dried, is known as *Munakkā* and *Kiśamiśa* according to its variety.

See-कारवी.

द्राविडी DRĀVIDĪ

S. S. *Su.* 38. 53.

See synonym-एला (सूक्ष्मैला).

द्रोणा DRONĀ

A. H. *U.* 36. 92.

See-महाद्रोणा.

द्वारदा DVĀRADĀ

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 146; *Ci.* 1-4. 14 (Va.).

See synonym-शाक.

द्वीपि DVĪPI

A. H. *Su.* 15. 32; *Ci.* 14. 82; 19. 41, 45; 20. 16; 21. 57; *U.* 22. 56, 81; 30. 27.

See synonym-चित्रक.

द्वीपिका DVĪPIKĀ,

द्वीपी DVĪPĪ

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 143 (द्वीपी); *Ka.* 1. 25 (द्वीपिका).

This is a name for *Kaṇṭakārī*-कण्टकारी but according to some it may be equivalent to *Himsrā*-हिंसा also. Some suggest a change of version in 8. 143 where *Dvipiśatru*-द्वीपिशत्रु meaning *Śatāvārī*-शतावरी has been recommended.

द्वीपिशत्रु DVĪPIŚATRU

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 143 (Va.).

See-द्वीपी.

ध (DHA)

धत्तूर DHATTŪRA,

धत्तूरक DHATTŪRAKA

A. H. *U.* 24. 30; 38. 37.

See synonym-धुत्तूर.

धनञ्जय DHANAÑJAYA

C. S. *Ci.* 4. 74.

A. H. *U.* 22. 82.

See synonym-अर्जुन.

धनिका DHANIKĀ

A. H. *Ci.* 8. 50, 77, 82; 9. 26.

See synonym-धान्य.

धन्या DHANYĀ,

धन्याक DHANYĀKA

C. S. *Ci.* 5. 86.

S. S. *Ci.* 5. 26.

See synonym-धान्य.

धन्वन DHANVANA

Grewia tiliaefolia Vahl.; *Dhaminā*-धमिना H.

C. S. *Su.* 25. 49(2); 27. 139; *Vi.* 8. 143, 147; *Ci.* 3. 257; 6. 27.

S. S. *Su.* 14. 36; 46. 163, 170; *Ci.* 15. 9; 38. 85; *U.* 42. 107.

A. H. *Su.* 24. 18; *Ci.* 12. 7.

It may be noted that Bhāvamiśra has described it under the name of *Dhanvaṅga*-धन्वङ्ग. Among the *Āsava-yoni* drugs both fruit and wood have been used.

धन्व DHANVA,

धन्वयास DHANVAYĀSA,

धन्वयवास DHANVAYAVĀSA

Fagonia cretica Linn.; *Dhamāsā*-धमासा H.

Synonyms : अनन्ता, दुःस्पर्शा. and दुरालभा.

C. S. *Su.* 4. 12, 29; *Ci.* 3. 204, 208; 4. 45; 7. 145; 14. 187; 18. 178; 21. 57; 26. 170.

A. H. *Su.* 10. 29; *Ci.* 1. 53, 65, 69; 3. 64; 8. 102; 11. 37; 13. 14; 14. 49; 19. 10; *U.* 13. 7; 24. 54; 30. 12 (धन्व, Va. धान्य).

Although *Dhamāsā*-धमासा and *Yavāsā*-यवासा are identified with *Fagonia cretica* Linn. and *Alhagi pseudalhagi* (Bieb.) Desv. respectively and they belong to different families, they are considered to be almost identical in their properties and have been used as substitutes (Vide A. H. *U.* 13. 7 and S. S. *U.* 39. 222 in identical *Yoga*). Both of these two plants are also similar in their habit and habitat. *Durālabhā*-दुरालभा seems to be used as a synonym for *Dhanvayāsa* in A. H. (Vide *Ci.* 3. 64; 13. 14 and 19. 10) and C. S. (Vide *Ci.* 18. 52; 5. 118 and 7. 139). Both the names *Duḥsparśā* or *Duḥsparśaka* have also been accepted as synonyms of *Dhanvayāsa*. *Duḥsparśā* again is a synonym of *Kaṇṭakāri*-कण्टकारी and *Kapikacchu*-कपिकच्छु. Lastly, *Anantā*-अनन्ता has usually been accepted as another name for *Sārīvā*-सारिवा but some commentators at some places have taken it to be equivalent to *Dhanvayāsa* and *Dūrvā*-दूर्वा as well.

धव DHAVA

Anogeissus latifolia Wall.; *Dhava*-धव, *Dhauri*-धौरी and *Bākali*-बाकली H.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 2; *Vi.* 8. 151; *Ci.* 1-2. 12; 2-3. 3; 2-4. 15; 3. 257; 6. 28; 7. 124, 129; 14. 215; 21. 87; 26. 57; 30. 74, 82, 108; *Ka.* 1. 7; *Si.* 11. 23.

S. S. *Su.* 14. 36; 16. 41; 36. 27, 28; 38. 11, 19; *Ci.* 1. 85; 2. 64; 9. 7; 19. 33; 21. 10; 34. 17; *Ka.* 3. 9; 6. 3, 22; 8. 51; *U.* 17. 96; 21. 47; 24. 29; 31. 5.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 19, 32; 24. 18; *Ci.* 11. 12; 12. 7; 18. 15; 19. 86; *U.* 14. 31; 20. 12; 39. 105.

It may be interesting to note that the popular names *Bākālī* and *Dhaurī* are also reported to be used for *Lagerstroemia parviflora* Roxb. in some places. It may indicate similarity in the timber of the two tree-species as regards their strength and elasticity and their consequent utility for making axils and axil-supports for carts. It may justify its name as *Syandana*-स्यन्दन and *Dhurandhara*-धुरन्धर.

See-तिनिश and स्यन्दन.

धातकी DHĀTAKĪ

Woodfordia fruticosa Kurz.; Synonym *W. floribunda* Salisb.; *Dhāya*-धाय, *Dhavai*-धवई H.

Synonyms : मदनियहेतु and मदा.

C. S. *Su.* 4. 5, 31, 34; 25. 49; *Vi.* 8. 151; *Sa.* 8. 54; *Ci.* 3. 257; 4. 46, 81, 99; 6. 31; 7. 95; 8. 130; 14. 198, 231; 15. 113, 130; 19. 60, 96, 113, 114, 115, 116; 25. 65, 66, 87, 89; 26. 207; 27. 29; 30. 78, 92, 121, 122; *Si.* 8. 37, 38; 10. 28.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 44, 45; *Ci.* 1. 85; 8. 44; 11. 9; 14. 7; 16. 42; 17. 28; *Ka.* 1. 49; *Sa.* 2. 8; 10. 57; *U.* 10. 9; 12. 11; 21. 48; 31. 5; 40. 69, 94.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 38; *Sa.* 1. 13; *Ci.* 2. 17; 8. 66, 110, 117; 9. 23, 26, 36, 63, 109, 111; 10. 40; 12. 8; *U.* 1. 39; 2. 36, 41, 48; 18. 20; 22. 80, 92; 25. 53; 27. 24, 25; 28. 35; 34. 47, 51, 55 (धातुकी), 56.

धात्री DHĀTRĪ

C. S. *Su.* 4. 50; *Ci.* 7. 155; 11. 38, 50, 63; 12. 32; 16. 89, 101, 111; 17. 135; 18. 90, 92, 107, 118, 119, 122, 165; 20. 32; 23. 225; 26. 215, 258, 259, 271; 29. 63, 87; 30. 271; *Ka.* 7. 29, 41, 49; 8. 12; 11. 14; *Si.* 10. 42.

S. S. *Su.* 44. 20; 46. 336; *Ci.* 6. 15; 9. 8, 44, 47; 25. 28; *U.* 10. 8, 12; 12. 11; 17. 20; 19. 12; 39. 209, 215, 224, 244; 42. 24; 44. 18, 27; 45. 17; 46. 19; 49. 33; 52. 17; 55. 22; 58. 41.

A. H. *Su.* 3. 51; 10. 25; 18. 23; 29. 36; *Ci.* 1. 50, 100, 128; 3. 29, 31, 50, 97, 108, 138; 4. 40, 41; 5. 45; 6. 16; 7. 107; 8. 65, 149; 11. 10; 12. 5, 17; 13. 14, 17; 14. 75; 16. 25, 30, 44, 54; 19. 49; 22. 14, 19; *Ka.* 2. 19, 36, 40; *U.* 1. 10; 2. 36, 48; 9. 2, 28; 11. 40, 45, 50; 13. 66; 24. 27, 45; 32. 6; 39. 35, 60, 148, 149; 40. 16, 27, 48, 56.

See synonym-भामलकी.

धानका DHĀNAKĀ

A. H. *Su.* 15. 16; *Ci.* 1. 28; 8. 73; 9. 104; 17. 11.

See synonym-धान्यक.

धान्य DHĀNYA,

धान्यक DHĀNYAKA

Coriandrum sativum Linn.; *Dhaniyā*-धनिया H.

Synonyms : आद्रिका, कुस्तुम्बुरु, धनिका, धन्या and धानका.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 7; 4. 29, 42; 23. 19; 27. 170, 302; *Ci.* 2-1. 42; 2-4. 16, 19, 21; 3. 183, 267; 5. 66, 70, 75, 80, 86, 111; 8. 70, 137, 142; 11. 86, 88; 12. 54, 64; 13. 109, 124; 14. 73, 90, 104, 107, 111, 126, 130; 15. 143; 16. 44; 18. 35, 112; 19. 23(2), 29, 43, 47, 110; 20. 23, 24, 31; 22. 60; 23. 95; 24. 127, 129, 181; 26. 95 (Va.); *Ka.* 4. 14; 7. 39, 52; *Si.* 3. 64; 4. 42; 6. 52.

S. S. *Ci.* 5. 28; 38. 66; *U.* 39. 151, 155; 40. 36, 90, 114; 42. 25, 27; 47. 30, 35; 52. 13, 38.

A. H. *Su.* 14. 25; 17. 2; 19. 33; *Sa.* 2. 7; *Ci.* 1. 26, 77, 139; 3. 4, 115, 142, 144; 5. 13, 56; 6. 8, 13, 82; 7. 17, 44; 8. 45, 76, 86, 146; 9. 6, 12, 34, 50, 111, 114; 10. 46; 14. 9, 17, 21, 31, 60; 15. 14, 49; 16. 2; 17. 23; 18. 11; 19. 65; *Ka.* 1. 39; 2. 17; 3. 28; 6. 6; *U.* 30. 12 (Va.).

धामार्गव DHĀMĀRGAVA

Luffa cylindrica (Linn.) M. Roem.; *Nenuā*-नेनुआ and *Ghiyātaroi*-घीयातरोई H.

Synonyms : कर्कोटकी (?), कोश (ठ) फला, कोशातकी, महाजालिनी and राजकोशातकी.

C. S. *Su.* 1. 81, 83; 2. 6; 4. (4); 30. 60; *Vi.* 8. 143 (2); *Sa.* 8. 70; *Ka.* 1. 5; 4. Full chapter; *Si.* 10. 24; 11. 6.

S. S. *Su.* 39. 2; 43. 8; *Ci.* 14. 11; 31. 5; *U.* 47. 37.

A. H. *Ci.* 19. 21; *Ka.* 1. 36, 37, 40.

धावनी DHĀVANĪ

C. S. *Ci.* 3. 187, 224.

A. H. *Su.* 20. 38; *Ci.* 1. 32, 90.

Sometimes (vide A. H. *Su.* 20. 38) the word is used in dual number (द्विवचन) and indicates both kinds of *Kanṭa-kāri*. According to some it may also be used for a variety of *Prśniparnī*-प्रश्निपर्णी- (*Uraria lagopoides* DC.).

See synonym-कण्टकारी.

धुत्तूर DHUTTŪRA

Datura metel Linn.; *Dhatūrā*-धतूरा H.

Synonyms : उन्मत्त, कनक and धत्तूर.

S. S. *Ci.* 17. 37; *Ka.* 7. 52, 53.

Another species i. e. *D. stramonium* Linn., may also be considered to be a variety of it called *Kṛṣṇa Dhattūra*-कृष्णधत्तूर on the basis of seed colour. There are other species and varieties of *Dhatūrā* usually differing in the colour of flowers, stem and leaves as mentioned in *Rāja Nighaṇṭu* which, however, are not differentiated by characters other than morphological ones.

ध्याम DHYĀMA,

ध्यामक DHYĀMAKA

C. S. *Su.* 5. 18; *Ci.* 3. 266; 12. 65; 23. 54, 77; 25. 116; 28. 152.

S. S. *Su.* 28. 13; 38. 24; *Ci.* 22. 69; *Ka.* 2. 48, 51; 5. 66; 6. 16;

A. H. *Su.* 15. 43; 21. 14; *Ci.* 1. 138, 163; 17. 23; 21. 79; *U.* 22. 85; 35. 39; 37. 73.

It is usually described as *Gandhatṛṇa*-गन्धतृण and *Katṛṇa*-कत्तृण. It certainly is some *Cymbopogon* species. It has been mentioned in the *Yogas* with other aromatic grasses such as *Rohiṣa*-रोहिष, *Bhūstṛṇa*-भूस्तृण and *Uśīra*-उशीर.

See synonym-कत्तृण and refer to रोहिष.

न (NA)

नक्तमाल NAKTAMĀLA

C. S. *Su.* 4. 14; *Vi.* 8. 143, 150; *Ci.* 7. 95; 21. 123; 26. 184; *Ka.* 1. 25.

S. S. *Su.* 11. 11; 14. 36; 38. 8, 12; *Ci.* 1. 103; 4. 30, 32; 9. 49; 16. 16; 20. 18, 26; 23. 15; *U.* 60. 44.

A. H. *Su.* 10. 29; 30. 9; *Ci.* 15. 87; 17. 25; 18. 25; *U.* 5. 11, 41; 24. 24.

See synonym-करञ्ज.

नक्ताह्व NAKTĀHVA

A. H. U. 25. 67.

See synonyms-करञ्ज and नक्तमाल.

नगवृत्तिक NAGAVṚTTIKA,

नगवृत्तिका NAGAVṚTTIKĀ

S. S. Ci. 15. 9; 20. 12; Ka. 5. 76.

It has been regarded as a name for *Jingini*-जिङ्गिणी or *Śallakī*-शल्लकी by Ḍaḥaṇa and also for *Vṛścikālī*-वृश्चिकाली by others.

See synonym-भगवृत्तिका.

नत NATA

C. S. Su. 3. 22, 27; Ci. 6. 42; 9. 41; 23. 62, 99, 188, 190, 194, 200, 211, 230; 25. 114; 27. 28; 28. 112, 152 (Va.), 157, 168; Si. 8. 18.

S. S. U. 14. 7; 18. 103 (Va.).

A. H. Su. 7. 20; 15. 5; 22. 21; 27. 36; Ci. 5. 67; 9. 75; 12. 25; 21. 68, 71; U. 2. 48; 5. 16, 20; 6. 27; 13. 29, 54, 76; 16. 3, 40; 22. 85; 27. 40; 34. 34; 35. 39, 57; 36. 73, 84; 37. 71, 73, 74, 84; 38. 27, 32.

See synonym-तगर.

नदीभल्लातक NADĪBHALLĀTAKA

S. S. Su. 46. 249 (Va.); U. 34. 3.

See-नन्दी.

नदीमाषक NADĪMĀṢAKA

C. S. Su. 27. 111.

A. H. Su. 6. 92 (Va.).

According to Cakra it is known as *Udimānaka*-उदीमानक which, too, is not known.

See-नन्दी.

नन्दन NANDANA

S. S. Ka. 2. 5.

One of the poisons belonging to *Tvaksāraniryāsa*-त्वक्सार-निर्यास group.

नन्दा NANDĀ

C. S. Ka. 10. 8.

See synonym-स्तुही.

नन्दी NANDĪ

C. S. Su. 27. 111 (Va.).

S. S. Su. 46. 249 (Va.); U. 34. 3.

A. H. Su. 6. 77, 92 (Va.); 15. 41.

There is difference of opinion regarding the correct version—पाठ in many places marked (Va.) referred to above. *Nandi* in A. H. Su. 15. 41 has been mentioned in place of *Nandivṛkṣa* of S. S. Su. 38. 46, 48 and appears to be a tree of some *Ficus* species (Vide—नन्दीवृक्ष). It cannot be said with certainty what is *Nandi* (Śaka)—नन्दी (शाक) mentioned in A. H. Su. 6. 77 but it is likely to be the fruits of *Nandi Vṛkṣa* a *Ficus* species. Again, it cannot be said whether *Nadi Bhallātaka* and *Nadīmāṣaka* are names of single plants or *Nadi*—नन्दी should be treated separately as *Nandi*—नन्दी. *Nandi* is again mentioned as a name for *Rājajambū*—राजजम्बू.

नन्दीतक NANDĪTAKA

C. S. Vi. 8. 147.

It is an acid fruit not correctly specified. It may be the fruit of *Nandi*.

नन्दीमुख NANDĪMUKHA,

नन्दीमुखी NANDĪMUKHĪ

C. S. Su. 27. 21.

S. S. Su. 46. 12, 21, 25.

A. H. Su. 6. 16.

Both Caraka and Suśruta have described *Madhūli*—मधूली and न-(ना-) न्दीमुखी as similar in properties and as allied coarse cereal grains. *Madhūli* has been identified with *Markaṭahastatṛṇa*—मर्कटहस्ततृण or *Makarā*—मकरा by Ḍaḥaṇa which in our opinion, is *Eleusine corocana* Gaertn. *Nandimukha* has been described by Ḍaḥaṇa as its variety (भेद) which undoubtedly is another species i. e. *E. indica* Gaertn., known as *Nandiyā*—नन्दिद्या in Assam. The seed in this species is trigonous with an oblique base. In S. S. Su. 46. 12 *Nandimukha* has been named as a kind of *Vrihi*—व्रीहि and described as possessing a bent beak “आडीचञ्चुसदृशमुखतण्डुलः”. This, however, is different from नन्दीमुखी.

See—मधूली.

नन्दीवृक्ष NANDĪVRKṢA

S. S. *Su.* 38. 46, 48.A. H. *Su.* 15. 38.

This appears to be a *Ficus* species probably *F. retusa* Linn. or *F. rumphii* Blume. It has been identified variously by the commentators with what are called *Kāśmarī*-काश्मरी, *Gardabhāṇḍa*-गर्दभाण्ड or *Prarohī pārśvapippala*-प्ररोही पार्श्वपिप्पल. According to Bhāvamiśra, it is also considered to be a synonym for *Tūna*-तून tree.

नमस्करी NAMASKARĪ

A. H. *Su.* 15. 38.

See synonym-समझा.

नयनौषध NAYANAUSADHA

A. H. *Ci.* 11. 59.

See synonym-लोघ्न.

नराधिप NARĀDHIPA

S. S. *Ci.* 37. 11, 41.

See synonym-आरग्वध.

नरेन्द्र NARENDRA,

नरेन्द्रद्रुम NARENDRA DRUMA

S. S. *Ci.* 9. 40; 18. 6; *Ka.* 5. 61.

See synonym-आरग्वध.

नल NALA

Phragmites maxima Blatter and Mc Cann.; *Narakula*-नरकुल and *Narakaṭa*-नरकट H.

C. S. *Ci.* 3. 257; 4. 102; 21. 84, 88, 90; *Sl.* 10. 20.

S. S. *Su.* 9. 4; 36. 3; 38. 10, 75; 46. 432; *Ci.* 5. 8; 17. 25 (Va.); 35. 14; *Ka.* 8. 104; *U.* 11. 8 (Va.); 26. 14; 39. 202; 58. 47.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 24; *Ci.* 18. 15.

नलद NALADA

C. S. *Su.* 3. 24; 4. 14; *Vi.* 8. 143, 150; *Ci.* 3. 266; 21. 76; 23. 76; 26. 181; 27. 28.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 40; *Ci.* 2. 83; *Ka.* 1. 35; 5. 73; 6. 14; 8. 104; *U.* 17. 42; 31. 4; 39. 170, 232, 292.

A. H. *Su.* 21. 13; *Ci.* 21. 68, 71; *U.* 13. 38, 58, 74; 27. 38, 40; 30. 32; 39. 46.

Nalada according to its etymology, should mean a sweet smelling material and as such it has been interpreted by commentators differently in different contexts. *Uśira*-उशीर, *Lāmajjaka*-लामज्जक, *Hrivera*-हीवेर and *Māmsi*-मांसी are usually said to be implied by *Nalada*. But all these with the exception of *Māmsi* have been found to be used side by side with *Nalada* and thus it may be more reasonable to accept only *Māmsi* in its place. *Nardus* which forms a part of the latin name of *Māmsi* may have been derived from *Nalada* and may have similar implication.

See synonyms-उशीर and मांसी.

नलिका NALIKĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 28. 150.

A. H. *Ci.* 17. 26; 21. 68, 77.

This is stated to be some aromatic substance not yet identified. The bark being used at present as *Nālukā*-नालुका is derived either from some species of *Litsea* (*Maidālakāḍi*-मैदालकडी) or *Cinnamomum* (*Taja*-तज).

नलिन NALINA,

नलिनी NALINĪ,

नलिनीका NALINĪKĀ

C. S. *Su.* 3. 26; 4. 34; 25. 49; 27. 99; *Vi.* 6. 16; *Ci.* 3. 257.

S. S. *Su.* 13. 13; 38. 40; *Ci.* 25. 29; *U.* 17. 8, 11.

A. H. *Ci.* 7. 81.

The plant *Nalini* or *Nalinikā*, is a variety of *Kamala*-कमल with somewhat reddish flowers called *Nalina*-नलिन.

नवमालिका NAVAMĀLIKĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 26. 184.

S. S. *Sa.* 10. 57.

It is said to be what is also known as *Vāsantī puṣpa*-वासन्ती पुष्प which too is unidentified. *Vāsantī*, *Nava mālikā*-नवमालिका and *Naipālī*-नैपाली known as *Nevāri*-नेवारी are considered by many to be the names of a variety of *Kunda*-कुन्द identified as *Jasminum arborescens* Roxb.

नाहिका NAHIKĀ

A. H. U. 30. 18.

It has been identified with what is called *Śukanāsā*-शुकनासा by Bopadeva. If this view is correct *Nahikā* may be the name of *Kaṭunāhi*-कटुनाही or *Kaḍavināi*-कड़वीनाई which has been proved to be *Corallocarpus epigaeus* Benth. ex. Hook. f. Shiva Das Sen has suggested *Mahikā*-महिका in place of *Nahikā* as the correct version here and has identified it with *Reṇuka*-रेणुक. But in the *Yoga* under reference majority of *Cucurbitaceous* fruits have been used and the use of *Corallocarpus* may be more rational and correct.

See synonym-शुकनासा.

नाकुली NĀKULĪ,

नाकुलीद्वय NĀKULĪ-DVAYA

C. S. Ci. 3. 266 (with *Rāsnā* and *Gandhanākuli*); 5. 52 (नाकुलीद्वय); 9. 52; 10. 33; 23. 57, 211.

S. S. Ka. 8. 102.

A. H. Ci. 1. 140; 17. 27; U. 6. 36; 30. 15; 36. 59; 37. 82.

There is a clear mention of two kinds of *Nākuli* known as *Nākuli* and *Gandhanākuli*-गन्धनाकुली. The use of synonyms such as *Sugandhā*-सुगन्धा etc. common to more than one drug plant appears to be the reason behind such controversies. *Sugandhā* appears to have been accepted a synonym for *Rāsnā*-रास्ना, *Gandha-nākuli* and *Sārivā*-सारिवा. *Nākuli* has been used in the texts under other names such as *Sarpagandhā*, *Sarpa-sugandhā* and *Sugandhā* (?) especially in the *Suśruta Saṁhitā*. It appears that the two kinds are distinguished from each other by the presence or absence of an aromatic smell in them. It is, therefore, suggested that (1) *Rauwolfia serpentina* Benth. ex. Kurz. and (2) *Aristolochia indica* Linn. may respectively be called *Nākuli* and *Gandha-nākuli*.

See synonyms-गन्धनाकुली, सर्पगन्धा and सर्पसुगन्धा.

नाग NĀGA

S. S. Su. 45. 12; 46. 287; Cl. 25. 38; U. 47. 61.

See synonym-नागकेशर.

नागकुसुम NĀGAKUSUMA

A. H. Ci. 5. 54.

See synonym-नागकेशर.

नागकेशर NĀGAKESĀRA*Mesua ferrea* Linn.; *Nāgakesāra*-नागकेशरं H.

Synonyms : अहिकेशर, अहिपुष्प, इभ, कनक, नाग, नागकुसुम, नागपुष्प, नागाह्व, भुजङ्गपुष्प, वारणकेशर, हेम and नागचम्पक (?).

C. S. Ci. 28. 153.

S. S. Su. 38. 26;

A. H. Ci. 4. 44; 21. 79; U. 5. 32; 6. 27.

The anthers are used as genuine *Nāgakesāra* for which other substances such as the flower-buds of *Ochrocarpus longifolius* Benth. and Hook. f., *Colophyllum inophyllum* Linn. and fruits of some *Cinnamomum* species are used at present as substitutes.

See-पुन्नाग and सुरङ्गी.

नागदन्ती NĀGADANTĪ

C. S. Vi. 8. 158; Ci. 10. 40; 23. 240.

S. S. Su. 38. 16; Ci. 8. 40; 17. 21; Ka. 6. 3; U. 30. 6.

A. H. Su. 15. 28; U. 30. 34.

Although this remains a subject of controversy we may, for the present, consider *Croton oblongifolius* Roxb., *Putera-puṭer* Bihar, *Ghaṇasara*-घणसर M. as *Nāgadantī*.

See synonyms-नागविज्ञा and हस्तिदन्ती.

नागपुरीषछत्र NĀGAPURĪṢACHATRA

A. H. U. 37. 42.

This name conveys the idea of some mush-room growing on the excreta of elephants.

नागपुष्प NĀGAPUṢPA

C. S. Ci. 3. 257; 4. 67; 14. 162; 21. 55, 56, 71; 25. 55.

S. S. Su. 38. 23, 40, 44; Ka. 2. 47; 5. 82; U. 18. 95; 39. 185; 47. 30, 41, 42, 45.

A. H. Ci. 7. 44; U. 13. 65; 35. 24; 36. 63.

See synonym-नागकेशर.

नागबला NĀGABALĀ,

C. S. *Ci.* 1-1. 56; 1-2. 11, 12; 1-4. 5, to 14; 11. 33, 90; 21. 124.

S. S. *Su.* 15. 39; *Ci.* 27. 9; 37. 20; *U.* 41. 57; 47. 34; 52. 47.

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 93, 118, 120; *U.* 39. 54.

It is one of the four kinds of *Balā*-बला but its identity is still a subject of controversy. Different plants such as *Sida spinosa* Linn., *Sida veronicaefolia* Lam., *Urena lobata* Linn., *Grewia populifolia* Vahl. and *Grewia hirsuta* Vahl. Var. *helicterifolia* have been accepted in its place. *Gāṅgerukī* and *Guḍa Śarkarā* seem to be correctly identified as one or both species of *Grewia* mentioned above. If these two names are synonyms of *Nāgabālā* the question of its identity should not arise. If not, *Sida veronicaefolia* may be accepted as *Nāgabālā*.

See synonyms-गाङ्गेरुकी, गुडशर्करा, ऐरावती (?) and विश्वदेवा(?).

नागर NĀGARA

C. S. *Su.* 2. 4, 17, 20, 21, 23; 4. 11, 12, 29; 21. 22; 26. 73; *Sa.* 8. 59, 70; *Ci.* 2-1. 43; 2-4. 16; 3. 145, 180, 181, 183, 186, 188, 198, 212, 223, 236, 237; 4. 45, 84, 86; 5. 91, 106, 144, 146, 165; 7. 62, 85; 8. 67, 70, 101, 114, 125, 127, 141, 145, 169; 11. 35, 67; 12. 22, 23, 25, 27, 40, 48, 72; 13. 79, 108, 110, 113, 140, 156; 14. 69, 71, 93, 98, 99, 100, 101, 103, 104, 106, 111, 114, 126, 130, 154, 186, 187, 196, 201, 232, 236; 15. 82, 98, 99, 100, 106, 129, 143, 169, 174; 16. 66, 72, 87, 100, 130; 17. 95, 102, 109, 110, 111, 123, 130, 136; 18. 36, 47, 49, 63, 74, 77, 99, 106, 115, 118, 122, 146, 159, 161, 163; 19. 23, 29, 40, 43, 46, 59, 60, 113, 114, 115, 116; 20. 24, 37; 21. 55; 23. 189, 204; 24. 129, 145, 165, 169, 173; 26. 83, 85, 97, 230, 237; 27. 46; 28. 121, 136; 29. 65, 80; 30. 88, 261, 266, 277, 280; *Ka.* 7. 13, 28, 51; 12. 23; *Sl.* 4. 13, 42; 7. 17.

S. S. *Su.* 44. 5, 8, 9, 64, 66, 68; 46. 226, 336, 341; *Ci.* 6. 13; 7. 18; 19. 54, 58; 22. 11, 20; 23. 15; 37. 34, 36, 40, 122; 38. 60; *Ka.* 6. 13; *U.* 9. 15, 24; 12. 43; 17. 17, 44; 39. 109, 191, 196, 204, 218, 244; 40. 36, 44, 48, 55, 67, 91, 94, 114, 135; 42. 42, 62, 72, 127; 44. 24; 46. 24; 52. 15, 23, 24; 56. 18; 57. 7; 58. 32; 59. 19; 62. 31.

A. H. Su. 6. 163; 14. 24; 15. 35; 19. 33; Sa. 2. 60; Ci. 1. 28, 31, 33, 46, 51, 66; 2. 37; 3. 12, 20, 35, 50, 149, 160, 162; 4. 34, 36, 42, 44, 47; 5. 10, 13, 50, 58; 6. 50; 7. 35; 8. 54, 60, 63, 70, 73, 131, 157, 159; 9. 6, 7, 9, 23, 31, 34, 49, 63, 86, 90, 109, 110, 116; 10. 3, 8, 10, 12, 20, 39; 12. 2; 13. 44; 14. 34, 54, 82; 15. 5, 35, 88; 16. 16, 23; 17. 2, 5, 8, 36; 19. 28, 42; 21. 56, 59; Ka. 2. 7; 4. 63; U. 1. 46, 49; 5. 45; 11. 24, 39; 16. 3, 17, 30; 18. 16; 22. 12, 28, 78; 30. 15; 36. 66; 37. 40; 39. 11, 151.

See synonyms-भार्द्रक and शुण्ठी.

नागरङ्ग NĀGARĀṄGA

C. S. Su. 27. 154.

See-नारङ्ग.

नागविन्ना NĀGAVINNĀ

S. S. U. 62. 31 (Va.)

A. H. U. 6. 39.

It has been differently interpreted to be some variety of *Indravāruṇi*—इन्द्रवारुणी, *Vṛścikapātrikā*—वृश्चिकपत्रिका or *Nāgadanti*—नागदन्ती. According to Bopadevā it is a synonym of नागदन्ती.

नागाह्व NĀGĀHVA,

नागाह्वय NAGĀHVAYA

A. H. Su. 15. 14, 43; Ka. 4. 14; U. 5. 33.

See synonym-नागकेशर.

नाडीकलाय NĀDĪKALĀYA,

नाडीभङ्ग NĀDIBHAṄGA

C. S. Su. 27. 94.

S. S. Su. 20. 13.

A. H. Su. 6. 77.

Young shoots and leaves of some *Corchorus* species (*C. capsularis* Linn.) used as vegetable are known by the above names.

See-कालशाक.

नादेयी NĀDEYĪ

S. S. Ci. 4. 32.

See synonyms-अग्निमन्थ and जम्बू.

नान्दीमुखी NĀNDĪMUKHĪ

See-नन्दीमुखी.

नारङ्ग NĀRAṄGA

Citrus reticulata Blanc.; *Nāraṅgi*-नारङ्गी and *Śamtara*-शंतरा H.
S. S. Su. 46. 139, 161.

See synonyms-पेरावत and नागरङ्ग.

नाराच NĀRĀCA

S. S. Ka. 2. 5 (Va.).

One of the vegetable poisons of *Tvak-Sāra-Niryāsa*-त्वक्-सारनिर्यास group.

नारिकेल NĀRIKELA

Cocos nucifera Linn.; *Nāriyala*-नारियल H.

Synonym : नालिकेर.

C. S. Su. 26. 112; 27. 127; Ci. 3. 257; 20. 28; Ka. 1. 8.

S. S. Su. 20. 3; 42. 18; 45. 120; 46. 177, 180, 310; Ci. 18. 29; 31. 5; U. 12. 35.

A. H. Su. 5. 19; 6. 119; U. 11. 53; 32. 3.

नारी NĀRĪ

C. S. Ci. 1-4. 7.

This is one of the *Dronīprāveśika Rasāyana*-द्रोणीप्रावेशिक रसायन group of drugs. It has been described as one called *Aśyabalā*-अश्वबला and having leaves like those of *Balvaja*-बल्वज (or *Ajā*-अजा).¹ Suśruta has described another similar drug under the name of *Kanyā*-कन्या in Ci. 30. 5, 15, as one possessing twelve beautiful leaves resembling peacock's wings, golden latex and a tuber for regeneration.² All other plants referred to in these descriptions are unidentified.

नालिका NĀLIKĀ

C. S. Su. 27. 98.

S. S. Su. 46. 273; Sa. 10. 30.

A. H. Su. 6. 93.

१. नारी नामौषधिरश्वबलेति विज्ञायते या बल्वजसदृशपत्रा (or अजास-दृशपत्रा-गङ्गाधर) ।

२. कान्तैर्द्वादशभिः पत्रैर्मथूराङ्गरुहोपमैः । कन्दजा काञ्चनचीरी कन्या नाम महौषधी ॥

There appears to be confusion between *Nālikā* and *Nādi-śāka*-नाडी (शाक). *Nādi śāka* is among those which are bitter and may be one of the *Corchorus* species and *Nālikā* is among the *Madhura Śākas* and may be the aquatic *Ipomoea* species called *Kalambaka*-कलम्बक or *Kareṃū*-करेमू. Thus *Nādikālāya* and *Nāḍibhaṅga* should, then, be the young shoots and leaves of *Corchorus* species and *Nālikā* should be the hollow stems of *Ipomoea aquatica* Forsk.

See synonym-कलम्ब.

नालिकेर NĀLIKERA

See synonym-नारिकेल.

निकुच NIKUCA

C. S. *Su.* 4. 10; 25. 38; 26. 110, 111; 27. 129.

See-लिकुच.

निकुम्भ NIKUMBHA

C. S. *Su.* 3. 4; *Ci.* 29. 60; *Ka.* 12. 1; *Si.* 11. 23, 31.

S. S. *Ci.* 11. 5; 14. 10; 17. 25; *U.* 24. 33; 42. 49; 44. 16; 55. 52; 56. 17.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 2; *Ci.* 12. 1; 14. 18, 36; 15. 105; 16. 42; 19. 19; *Ka.* 2. 48; *U.* 5. 20; 7. 21; 13. 69; 20. 22, 24; 30. 34.

See-दन्ती and द्रवन्ती.

निकोचक NIKOCAKA

C. S. *Su.* 13.9; 27. 154; *Ci.* 29. 64.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 187, 188.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 120.

This is a fruit available in the Himalayan region but not the *Añkoṭa*-अङ्कोट (*Alangium*) as some commentators have said. A name similar to this i.e. *Akola*-अकोल is given to *Aesculus indicus* Colebr. which is also called Horse-chestnut and may be *Nikocaka*. Its seed oil is said to be medicinally used.

निचुल NICULA

Barringtonia acutangula (Linn.) Gaertn.; *Samudraphala*-समुद्रफल H.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 9; *Vi.* 8. 143; *Ci.* 7. 89; 10. 19 (निचुलानि); 12. 52; 13. 136; 25. 116 (मूळ); *Si.* 4. 12.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 187, 188; *Ci.* 11. 9; 12. 5; 16. 18; 19. 29; 22. 20 (फल); 37. 40; *Ka.* 6. 3 (with वज्जुल); 8. 50; *U.* 51. 23.

A. H. *Ci.* 12. 22; 15. 26; 17. 32; *Ka.* 4. 62; *U.* 2. 49; 7. 22; 22. 57; 37. 84 (with वेतस).

Nicula has been identified as *Hijjala*-हिजल, *Vetasa*-वेतस and *Jalavetasa* जलवेतस. These names refer to two different tree genera belonging to *Salix* and *Barringtonia*. Where *Nicula phala* or *Niculāni* (plural form of *Nicula*) are mentioned, the *Barringtonia* fruits are intended. *Vetasa*, *Vaṇjula*-वज्जुल, and *Jalavetasa* are undoubtedly *Salix* species which are either *Jalaja* (aquatic) or *Sthalaja* (terrestrial). *Barringtonia* grows near water courses and its root-bark has properties similar to that of *Salix*. Both being *Sitāvīrya*-शीतवीर्य and emetic can serve as substitutes of each other. But the *Barringtonia* fruits are *Uṣṇāvīrya*-उष्णवीर्य, bitter in taste, emetic and laxative, and should only be used when specially mentioned. It is interesting to note that at some places the *Salix* species are also popularly known as '*Nacola*-नचोल'. It may be explained in two ways. This, being a substitute may have assumed the name of the original as is natural to happen or *Nicula* being a descriptive name indicating its emetic property (निचोत्स्यते इति निचुलः) which is common to both *Salix* and *Barringtonia* and may be applicable to both. The same may be said for *Vidula*-विदुल (विदोत्स्यते इति विदुलः) which also may be a common synonym for both.

See-विदुल.

निदिग्धिका NIDIGDHIKĀ,

निदिग्धी NIDIGDHĪ

C. S. *Su.* 2. 10, 13; *Ci.* 1-1. 41; 3. 220; 8. 114; 11. 35; 12. 34, 40; 14. 199, 238; 16. 89; 17. 94; 18. 54, 161; 26. 87; 30. 60; *Si.* 11. 31.

S. S. *Ci.* 9. 35; *Sa.* 10. 63; *U.* 30. 6; 51. 54; 52. 23, 30; 55. 51; 58. 39.

A. H. *Sa.* 2. 58; *Ci.* 16. 25(निदिग्धी); 21. 58; 40. 56.

See synonym-कण्टकारी.

निम्ब NIMBA

Azadirachta indica A. Juss.; *Nima*-नीम H.

Synonyms : अरिष्ट, पिञ्चुमन्द and पिञ्चुमर्द.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 6; 3. 2, 7; 4. 14; 23. 9, 11, 13; 27. 95; *Vi.* 8. 150, 158; *Sa.* 8. 54; *Cl.* 3. 202, 205, 225, 258, 307; 4. 38; 5. 115; 6. 30, 31, 38; 7. 43, 47, 57, 65, 68, 82, 97, 100, 101, 103, 112, 129, 135, 136, 140, 157, 158; 10. 32; 12. 62, 71; 14. 56, 187, 215; 15. 126, 136, 139, 182, 190; 16. 48, 53, 63, 87, 122; 17. 97; 20. 34, 35; 21. 50, 53; 23. 51, 69, 79, 202, 241; 25. 82, 83, 93; 26. 237; 27. 27, 51; 29. 148; 30. 73, 82, 98, 253, 258, 279; *Ka.* 2. 8; *Si.* 3. 59; 4. 18; 8. 7.

S. S. *Su.* 5. 17; 36. 17; 38. 5, 49, 63; 43. 2, 6; 45. 115; 46. 270, 284, 371; *Cl.* 1. 66, 120; 2. 89; 6. 8; 8. 41; 9. 5, 7, 14, 38, 48, 51; 10. 4, 9; 11. 7, 8; 17. 21, 23, 24, 43; 18. 47, 51; 19. 42; 20. 21, 27, 28, 38, 39, 55; 22. 25, 47; 23. 15; 24. 6; 25. 23; 37. 33; 38. 59; *Ka.* 8. 136; *Sa.* 10. 23; *U.* 12. 13; 19. 15; 34. 6; 39. 138, 184, 186, 209, 219, 246, 257, 264, 277; 43. 17; 48. 19; 57. 8, 9; 61. 23; 64. 33; 65. 9.

A. H. *Su.* 5. 60; 10. 28; 15. 1, 6, 17; 29. 26, 76; *Sa.* 1. 61; *Cl.* 1. 7, 49, 65, 66, 75, 119, 162, 163; 2. 27; 3. 44, 136; 4. 21; 5. 52; 6. 17, 72, 74; 8. 23, 103; 10. 34, 43, 56; 12. 8; 13. 11, 35; 16. 13, 23, 39, 43; 17. 25; 18. 2, 5, 7; 19. 2, 9, 11, 18, 26, 33, 36, 37, 38, 39, 41, 50, 61, 65, 79, 91; 21. 52, 58; *Ka.* 1. 17; 4. 23; *U.* 2. 13; 3. 44, 48, 55; 5. 11, 20, 37, 39; 9. 22, 24, 32; 11. 22; 13. 6; 16. 17, 39; 18. 50; 22. 38, 50, 52, 55, 56, 68, 78, 106; 24. 17, 21, 22, 34; 25. 42, 43, 55, 67; 32. 4 (2), 13.

निर्गुण्डी NIRGUṆḌĪ

Vitex negundo Linn.; *Meuḍi*-मेउडी, *Nirguṇḍī*-निर्गुण्डी and *Samhālū*-सम्हालू.

Synonyms : सिन्दुक, सिन्दुवार, सिन्धुवार and सुवहा (?).

C. S. *Su.* 4. 15; *Vi.* 7. 22; 8. 84; 28. 133; *Si.* 4. 17; 9. 63.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 17; *Cl.* 18. 21; 37. 120; *U.* 11. 11; 21. 50; 52. 29.

A. H. *Cl.* 3. 57; 19. 81; 20. 30; *U.* 16. 57; 30. 19, 21.

There appears to be some confusion regarding the diffe-

rent varieties of *Nirgunḍī* and *Sinduvāra*-सिन्दुवार, which has been discussed under *Sinduvāra* but, for all practical purposes, the above mentioned plant may be used for both *Nirgunḍī* and *Sinduvāra*.

निर्दहन NIRDAHANA

S. S. U. 40. 38 (Va.).

See synonym-चित्रक and refer to निर्दहनी.

निर्दहनी NIRDAHANĪ

S. S. Ci. 4. 32; U. 40. 38 (Va.); 44. 28 (विनिर्दहनी); 55. 48; 57. 10.

Nirdahana, *Nirdahani* and *Vinirdahani*-विनिर्दहनी may all be synonyms but they have been interpreted differently as *Agnimantha*-अग्निमन्थ, *Moraṭa*-मोरट, *Cltraka*-चित्रक, *Mūrvā*-मूर्वा or *Ajamodā*-अजमोदा at different places by the same or different commentators.. It may further be noted that only *Suśruta* has made use of these three names.

निर्माल्य NIRMĀLYA

A. H. U. 5. 18.

It is not identified. Some have supposed *Nirmālya* or *Nirmālyā*-निर्माल्या to be the same as *Spṛkkā*-स्पृक्का which too is not specified.

See-स्पृक्का.

निशा NISĀ

C. S. Ci. 6. 31; 7. 161; 23. 71.

S. S. Ci. 8. 30; 17. 21; 20. 28; 37. 33; 38. 63; Ka. 8. 52, 73; U. 17. 27, 45; 39. 181, 251; 40. 99; 61. 35; 62. 27.

A. H. Su. 14. 26; 15. 40; 21. 17; 26. 40; 27. 36; Ci. 1. 65; 4. 42; 8. 21, 22; 9. 59, 64; 11. 60; 12. 17; 13. 5, 6; 15. 10, 70; 16. 44; 19. 33, 38, 42, 64; 21. 59; U. 2. 24, 55, 66; 5. 15, 19, 20; 7. 19; 9. 32; 11. 22, 38, 49; 13. 69; 16. 15; 18. 47; 22. 92, 104; 25. 43, 60, 67; 30. 34; 34. 28, 64; 35. 26; 36. 82, 84; 37. 38, 70; 38. 26; 40. 48.

When *Nisā* and its synonyms are mentioned in dual number (द्विवचन) or with suffix द्वय, *Haridrā* and *Dātuharidrā* are indicated.

See synonym-हरिद्रा.

निशाच्छद NIŚĀCCHADA

S. S. *Ci.* 38. 42, 66.

It is a name for *Karcūra*-कर्चूर i.e. *Curcuma zedoaria* Rosc. which is also known in Bengal as *Śaṭhi*-शठी. *Śaṭhi*, according to us, is *Hedychium spicatum* Ham. ex Smith.

See-हरिद्राच्छदन.

निष्पाव NIŚPĀVA

Dolichos lablab Linn.; *Sema*-सेम H.

Synonyms : बल्ल and सिम्बी.

C. S. *Su.* 24. 5; 26. 112; 27. 32, 97; *Ni.* 2. 2; *Ci.* 16. 7; 17. 14; 29. 6.

S. S. *Su.* 19. 15; 21. 19; *Ci.* 9. 4; 18. 37.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 20; 7. 25; 8. 41; *Sa.* 6. 30; *U.* 5. 41.

निस्त्रिंशपत्र NISTRIMŚAPATRA

C. S. *Ka.* 10. 7.

See synonym-सेहुण्ड.

नीप NĪPA

C. S. *Su.* 4. 23; 27. 142; *Vi.* 7. 22; 8. 143; *Sa.* 8. 59; *Ka.* 1. 15; *Si.* 10. 33.

S. S. *Su.* 6. 33; 46. 139, 158; *Ci.* 4. 32.

A. H. *Ci.* 19. 81; 20. 30; *Ka.* 1. 7; *U.* 34. 2.

Nipa has been addressed by Ḍalhaṇa as *Dhūlt-kadamba* or *Mahākadamba*-महाकदम्ब. This may be the *Nipa* variety of *Kadamba*, whose edible fruit has been described under the name of *Nipa*. Another kind of *Kadamba* is *Mytragyna parviflora* Korth. which we have accepted as *Girikadamba*-गिरिकदम्ब. Thus, *Adina cordifolia* Benth. and Hook. f. which has been described in Rājanighaṇṭu as *Haridru*-हरिद्रु may be the *Nipa* variety and *Anthocephalus cadamba* Miq., Syn. *A. indicus* A. Rich., may be *Kadamba* proper.

See synonym-कदम्ब.

नीरज NĪRAJA

S. S. *Ci.* 25. 33.

See synonym-कमल.

नीलपोर NĪLAPORA

S. S. *Su.* 45. 150-154.

A variety of canesugar (इन्डु).

नीला NĪLĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 1-4. 7.

It is one of the drugs of *Dronīprāveśika-Rasāyana* group and described as a much branched creeper (or climber) having blue flowers and blue latex (नीलक्षीरपुष्पी लताप्रतानबहुला).

नीलिका NĪLIKĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 26. 12; *Ka.* 11. 12 (Va.).S. S. *Su.* 45. 124; *Ci.* 9. 37.

See synonym-नीली.

नीलिनी NĪLINĪ,

नीलिनीका NĪLINĪKĀ

C. S. *Su.* 2. 8; *Vi.* 8. 144; *Ci.* 3. 299; 5. 103, 104, 105, 151; 10. 18; 13. 119, 133, 136, 144; *Ka.* 7. 50, 59; 11. 12 (Va.); 12. 33; *Sl.* 4. 13 (Va.); 10. 25 (Va.).

S. S. *Su.* 39. 4; 44. 65; *Ci.* 9. 38; 31. 5; 37. 15, 40; *Ka.* 1. 43; 7. 25; *U.* 61. 36.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 2; *Ci.* 1. 160; 8. 136; 14. 19, 54, 55, 91; 15. 10, 22, 26, 38; *Ka.* 2. 29; 4. 64; *U.* 7. 20; 37. 77; 38. 21.

See-नीली.

नीली NĪLĪ

Indigofera tinctoria Linn.; Nila-नील H.

Synonyms : अञ्जनिका and नीलिका.

C. S. *Ci.* 18. 87; 26. 269; *Ka.* 7. 33.S. S. *Su.* 44. 22, 26; *Ci.* 2. 90; 19. 68; 25. 28; *Ka.* 6. 15.A. H. *Ka.* 2. 13; *U.* 24. 35; 38. 23.

There is some confusion with regard to the correct specification of *Nīlikā*-नीलिका and *Nīlinī*-नीलिनी. The fruits and

roots of *Nilini* have been used and Dalhaṇa has mentioned (1) *Nila budhnā*—नीलबुधना which is *Ipomoea hederacea* (Linn.) Jacq. or (5) *Śrīphalikā*—श्रीफलिका which is *Nili*—नीली, as two alternative sources of *Nilini*. It may thus be proposed to regard *Nili* and *Nilikā* as equivalent to *Indigo* plant, and *Nilini* and *Nilinikā* as *Ipomoea* plant whose seeds are popularly called *Kālādānā*—कालादाना or *Kṛṣṇabīja*—कृष्णबीज.

नीलोत्पल NĪLOTPALA

C. S. *Su.* 4. 41; *Ci.* 4. 86, 99; 7. 169; 8. 78, 112; 9. 43; 14. 194, 198; 19. 81; 21. 75; 25. 45, 86; 26. 252; *Si.* 12. 54.

S. S. *Su.* 6. 34; 38. 40; *Ci.* 15. 44; 20. 28; 28. 14, 22; 29. 12; 30. 22; 40. 67; *U.* 12. 7; 18. 85; 26. 40; 39. 272; 40. 64; 46. 19.

A. H. *Ci.* 1. 56; 5. 17; *U.* 13. 23, 76; 22. 88; 24. 41; 32. 28; 37. 82; 39. 49.

See—उत्पल.

नीवार NĪVĀRA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 16; *Ci.* 4. 36; 29. 50.

S. S. *Su.* 20. 4; 21. 19; 42. 29; 46. 21, 23; *Ci.* 11. 11; 14. 4; *U.* 64. 33.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 11.

It is some variety of *Śālī*—शालि called *Ulaji*—उलजी or *Uḍikā*—उडिका according to Dalhaṇa.

नृत्तकौण्डक NṚTTAKAUNḌAKA

S. S. *U.* 51. 34 (Va.), 39 (Vā.).

See—तिमिर and नृत्यकुण्डक.

नृत्यकुण्डक NṚTYAKUNḌAKA

Synonyms : तिमिर and नृत्तकौण्डक.

A. H. *Ci.* 11. 30.

Timira and *Nṛttakaunḍaka* have been considered by Dalhaṇa to be two different substances but they are one and the same. He has described *Timira* as having leaves like *Navarāgi* and popular by the name of *Tivariyā* (नवरागिपत्रः तिवरिया इति प्रसिद्धः) and *Nṛttakaunḍaka* as *Markaṭakaḥ*—मर्कटकः or *Makarā*—मकरा. It is well known that *Makra*—मक्र and *Rāgi*—रागि are the names of a cereal called *Maḍuā*—मडुआ. It has been described in the texts under the name of *Madhuli*—

मधूली or *Madhūlikā*-मधूलिका, *Nandimukhi*-नन्दीमुखी being its another variety. It is found that there is still another allied plant *Eleusine aegyptiaca* Desf. Syn. *Dactyloctenium aegyptium* Beauv. which is popularly known in Varanasi as *Makarā*-मकरा. We find that the same is called *Tamiḍā*-टमिडा in Tamil. In A. H. Ci. 11. 30 it has been used in stones (*Aśmari*) and it may be interesting to note that the seeds are also reported to be used in Africa to alleviate pain in the kidney region. It might be also pointed out that a change of version (पाठ) in S. S. U. 51. 34 from नृत्तकौण्डक to नीचैः कदम्ब is not correct and नृत्तकौण्डक should be accepted as the original one and be retained (even at U. 51. 39). A synonym *Markaṭahastatṛṇa*-मकट-हस्तवृण used for the plants of *Eleusine* is a beautiful descriptive name indicating their digitate spikes resembling the fingers of monkeys.

See-मधूली.

नृपतरु NR̥PATARU

A. H. Ci. 19. 37.

See synonym-आरग्वध.

नृपद्रुम NR̥PADRUMA

A. H. Ci. 1. 121; 5. 3; 12. 42; U. 3. 44; 6. 24.

See synonym-आरग्वध.

नृपवृक्ष NR̥PAVRKṢA

S. S. U. 42. 61; 57. 9.

See synonym-आरग्वध.

नैपाल NAIPĀLA

S. S. Su. 45. 150-154.

A. H. Su. 5. 46.

A variety of canesugar (इड्ड).

नैषध NAIṢADHA,

नैषधक NAIṢADHAKA

C. S. Su. 27. 11; Ni. 4. 5.

S. S. Su. 21. 22.

A. H. Su. 6. 6.

An inferior variety of *Sali*-शालि.

न्यग्रोध NYAGRODHA

C. S. *Su.* 5. 18; 25. 49; 27. 103, 161; *Sa.* 8. 28, 34; *Ci.* 3. 257; 4. 50, 75; 11. 31; 14. 204, 226, 235; 19. 105; 21. 72, 81, 84; 25. 44, 61, 82, 85, 108; 30. 117; *Si.* 10. 36.

S. S. *Su.* 2. 4; 37. 29; 38. 38; *Sa.* 10. 5, 57; *Ci.* 1. 77; 3. 11; 8. 47; 10. 6, 7, 9, 10, 12; 11. 7, 9; 14. 6; 16. 16; 17. 9, 11; 23. 11; 34. 13; 37. 28; 38. 78; *U.* 36. 10; 39. 288; 40. 85, 128; 42. 36; 44. 30; 59. 20.

A. H. *Su.* 2. 2; 15. 6, 41; 19. 57; 21. 16; *Ci.* 2. 24; 3. 89; 8. 126; 9. 101; 12. 3; 13. 5; 14. 63; 15. 61; 17. 30; 18. 12; *U.* 9. 38; 22. 92; 25. 29, 42, 47, 65; 27. 18; 32. 27.

See synonym-वट.

न्यग्रोधी NYAGRODHĪ

C. S. *Ka.* 12. 1.

See synonym-द्रवन्ती.

प-(PA)

पकसुरा PAKVASURĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 7. 122.

It is *Gorakṣa Karkatī*-गोरक्षकर्कटी (*Indrayāruṇi*-इन्द्रवारुणी) or a strong wine.

पङ्कज PAṆKAJA

A. H. *U.* 39. 104.

See synonym-कमल.

पञ्चाङ्गुल PAÑCĀNGULA

C. S. *Su.* 14. 41; 27. 106.

S. S. *Ci.* 18. 7, 29; *U.* 17. 29.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 9.

See synonym-पूरण्ड.

पटोल PAṬOLA

Trichosanthes dioica Roxb.; *Paravala*-परवल and *Parorā*-परोरा H.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 7; 4. 11, 29; 21. 25; 25. 49; 27. 3, 93; *Vi.* 8. 143, 150; *Ci.* 3. 190, 201, 202, 205, 214, 241, 252, 253, 258; 4. 38, 75, 90; 5. 116; 6. 30, 38; 7. 43, 46, 47, 62, 68, 83, 97, 100, 128, 131, 136, 140, 144; 12. 52, 62; 13. 117; 14. 215; 15. 126, 135, 139, 182; 16. 47, 87; 18. 111; 19. 93; 20. 35; 21. 51, 53, 58, 59, 60, 97, 111; 24. 139, 145, 171; 25. 89; 26. 241; 30. 250, 276; *Ka.* 1. 25; *Si.* 3. 35, 56, 59; 4. 17; 8. 7; 12. 55.

S. S. *Su.* 19. 32; 36. 20; 38. 5, 32; 46. 262, 268, 337, 370; *Ci.* 5. 8, 12, 38, 42; 6. 8; 9. 8, 9, 48; 16. 17; 18. 51; 20. 14, 28, 57; 22. 25, 47; 31. 5; 37. 31; 38. 63; *Ka.* 5. 69; *Sa.* 10. 63; *U.* 11. 15; 17. 48, 51; 26. 24; 39. 138, 150, 187, 193, 210, 222, 242, 246; 40. 42, 48; 45. 16; 57. 9; 64. 33.

A. H. *Su.* 3. 51; 6. 75, 79; 15. 15, 17; 29. 35; *Sa.* 1. 61; 2. 58; *Ci.* 1. 7, 48, 49, 65, 66, 75, 119, 153; 2. 27; 3. 45, 58; 7. 22, 25; 10. 34, 42, 56; 12. 8, 18; 13. 11, 35; 14. 74; 15. 10; 16. 23; 17. 31; 18. 2, 5, 7; 19. 2, 10, 18, 26, 28, 38, 65, 91; 21. 58; 22. 10; *Ka.* 4. 23; *U.* 2. 15; 9. 27; 11. 2, 22; 13. 6; 22. 38, 52, 103, 104, 106; 24. 22; 25. 67; 39. 46.

T. dioica Roxb. is the edible *Paṭola* which is used as a vegetable. For medicinal purposes *T. cucumerina* Linn. known as *Vana Paṭola*-वनपटोल is used which is bitter in taste. But this may be only a substitute of wild and bitter variety of *T. dioica* which may be scarcely available.

See-कुलक, तिक्तोत्तम and पटोली.

पटोली PAṬOLĪ

S. S. *U.* 39. 222.

A. H. *Su.* 8. 43; 10. 28, 35; *Ci.* 6. 74; 7. 22, 37; 14. 74; 19. 33; *Ka.* 4. 5; *U.* 2. 13; 5. 20; 9. 2; 11. 22; 22. 2; 25. 42, 43; 32. 13; 35. 57; 39. 137.

Paṭoli has mostly been mentioned and used by Vāgbhaṭa for either of the two bitter varieties of *Paṭola*. Bopadeva also mentions it with *Tiktottamā*-तिक्तोत्तमा and *Katukā Paṭoli*-कटुका पटोली as its synonyms.

पतञ्ज PATANĠA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 8.

A. H. Su. 6. 3.

A variety of *Śālī*.

पत्तङ्ग PATTANĠA

Caesalpinia sappan Linn.; *Pataṅga*-पतंग, *Bakam*-बकम् and *Sapan*-सपन H. and M.

C. S. Ci. 26. 209.

S. S. Su. 14. 36; 16. 49; Ci. 18. 33, 41; 21. 10; 22. 15, 61; 25. 38; U. 24. 27.

A. H. Su. 27. 48; U. 18. 63; 22. 6, 15, 30, 35, 60, 64, 85, 91; 32. 29, 31; 37. 71.

It should not be confused with *Raktacandana* which is different and may be used only as its substitute. In A. H. U. 32. 31 both have been mentioned as separate drugs.

पत्तूर PATTŪRA

C. S. Su. 27. 97; Ci. 3. 266; 26. 45.

S. S. Su. 39. 6; 46. 274; Ci. 7. 10; 19. 35; U. 9. 19; 11. 5; 54. 26.

A. H. Su. 6. 100.; Ci. 1. 139; 11. 2, 23; 20. 26.

This has been identified by Cakrapāṇi with *Śālīṅca*-शालिञ्ज which is *Alternanthera sessilis* (Linn.) R. Br. while, according to Ḍalhaṇa it is the same as *Śitivāra*-शितिवार or *Kuraṅṭa*-कुरण्ट of A. H. *Pattūra*, according to Bopadeva, has no other synonym mentioned in A. H. It might be noted that there is a plant called *Silavāri*-सिलवारी belonging to the same family, *Amaranthaceae* and which has been identified with *Aerva lanata* Juss. This is being used as *Pāṣāṇabheda*-पाषाणभेद by the Vaidyas of South. It may have a chance to be the *Pattūra* of the texts. It has been reported to be anthelmintic and diuretic, the two essential properties of *Pattūra*.

See-मत्स्याक्तक.

पत्र PATRA,

पत्रक PATRAKA

Cinnamomum tamala Nees and Eberm.; *Tejapāta*-तेजपात and *Dālacini*-दालचीनी (tree) H.

Synonyms : चोच, तमालपत्र and दल.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 28; 5. 17, 23, 63; *Ci.* 1-1. 68; 3. 266; 5. 158; 6. 42; 7. 74, 130; 11. 19, 40; 12. 36, 64; 14. 165; 15. 139, 166; 17. 77 (Va.); 21. 73 (Va.); 23. 77, 100, 190; 26. 138; 29. 107, 112, 152; 30. 272; *Ka.* 7. 24, 31, 45; *Si.* 12. 55.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 23; 44. 17; *Ci.* 3. 60; 4. 24; 15. 31; 19. 35; *Ka.* 2. 48; 5. 69; 6. 17; *U.* 12. 13; 17. 89; 18. 94, 99; 39. 292; 47. 32, 41, 42, 61.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 160; 15. 43; 20. 38; *Sa.* 2. 50; *Ci.* 3. 98, 134; 4. 40, 54; 10. 35; 19. 88; 21. 80; 22. 16, 43; *Ka.* 5. 19; *U.* 13. 38, 65; 14. 25; 16. 2; 20. 6; 27. 40; 37. 74.

The bark and leaves of this are being used as *Tvak*-त्वक् and *Patra*-पत्र, as of some other *Cinnamomum* species too and may be called *Coca*-चोच and *Tamālapatra*-तमालपत्र while those of *C. zeylanicum* Blume. may be used as *Tvakpatra*-त्वक्पत्र and *Patra*-पत्र.

See-त्वक् and त्वक्पत्र.

पथ्या PATHYĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 5. 105, 123; 8. 100; 10. 33; 14. 154; 15. 98, 102, 121; 16. 50, 98; 18. 118, 119, 126; 21. 124; 26. 86, 97, 188, 216, 283; 30. 84; *Ka.* 7. 15, 49; *Si.* 3. 56; 7. 18; 9. 23.

S. S. *Su.* 36. 6; 44. 20, 52; *Ci.* 2. 74, 82; 5. 21, 28; 6. 15; 9. 24, 44, 47; 12. 5; 14. 10; 25. 28; *Ka.* 1. 49; *U.* 9. 14; 10. 12; 11. 7; 16. 8; 17. 9; 18. 96, 105; 40. 31; 42. 48, 50, 69, 71, 94, 120; 44. 23; 45. 33; 46. 17; 51. 28; 52. 15; 55. 45; 56. 14; 58. 63; 61. 28.

A. H. *Su.* 8. 42; 10. 31; 16. 34, 44; *Ci.* 1. 62, 154; 3. 50, 53, 61, 136, 174; 4. 29, 41; 5. 44; 6. 17, 28, 29, 34; 7. 107; 8. 33, 55, 58, 59, 154, 159; 9. 7; 10. 12; 12. 20; 14. 37, 54, 65, 92; 15. 44; 16. 7, 10, 40 (2); 17. 14; 19. 13, 47; 21. 49; *Ka.* 2. 58; 5. 17; *U.* 1. 9, 46, 49; 13. 19, 29; 16. 32; 22. 102; 28. 38; 34. 55; 37. 34, 38; 39. 15, 60, 107, 146.

See synonym-हरीतकी.

पद्म PADMA

C. S. *Su.* 3. 25; 4. 31, 34; 5. 62; 14. 10; 25. 39, 49; 27. 103; *Vi.* 6. 16; 8. 151; *Sa.* 8. 34; *In.* 5. 14; *Ci.* 1-1. 57; 3. 257, 259,

263; 4. 44, 67, 71, 80, 94, 107, 108; 6. 31; 8. 84; 11. 18; 14. 219, 228, 238; 18. 87; 19. 81, 115; 21. 55, 56, 71, 75; 23. 55; 24. 153; 25. 86; 26. 55, 208; 29. 64, 99, 111, 127, 128; *Sl.* 3. 48; 7. 13.

S. S. *Su.* 13. 13; 28. 11; 38. 44, 45; 46. 285, 308, 432; *Ni.* 16. 43; *Ci.* 2. 43, 75, 83; 3. 65; 5. 8; 8. 44; 11. 9; 17. 6; 19. 31; 25. 39; 28. 13, 22; 37. 30; *Ka.* 1. 54; 6. 20; *U.* 4. 5; 10. 4; 18. 95; 39. 176, 232; 40. 81, 82; 46. 19; 47. 31, 57, 58; 48. 23.

A. H. *Su.* 7. 28; 10. 32; 15. 6, 14, 37; 25. 15; 27. 1; 30. 29; *Sa.* 1. 22; 3. 97, 102; *Ni.* 14. 26; *Ci.* 1. 56; 3. 76; 9. 83; 18. 12; *Ka.* 4. 14; *U.* 5. 33, 35; 13. 74; 24. 40; 26. 17, 55; 32. 27; 35. 23; 37. 86; 40. 43.

The references for different parts (किञ्चुक, केशर, बीज, रेणु and मध्य) of *Padma* are included in the above list.

See synonym-कमल.

पद्मक PADMAKA

Prunus cerasoides D. Don.; *Padmakāṭha*-पद्मकाठ H. *Paīyān*-पह्यां Garhwala.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 23, 26; 4. 8, 47; 5. 17; *Vi.* 8. 151; *Ci.* 3. 257; 4. 67, 73; 6. 30, 38; 7. 68, 131, 145; 8. 82; 9. 44; 11. 31; 12. 64, 67, 68; 14. 216; 15. 126, 138; 17. 80, 145; 18. 88, 172, 174, 176; 21. 73, 86; 23. 200, 242; 26. 207, 215, 232; 27. 30; 28. 150; 29. 65, 93, 110, 112, 114, 134, 146; *Sl.* 3. 46; 10. 20.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 34, 38, 49; *Ci.* 2. 38, 40, 68, 75, 82; 5. 8, 10, 12; 8. 44; 9. 8, 50; 16. 14; 17. 8, 10; 19. 30; 22. 12; 25. 16, 39; 37. 27; 38. 52, 54, 56; *Ka.* 5. 68; 6. 8, 15; 8. 49, 106, 108, 112, 114, 119; *U.* 10. 4; 12. 7; 17. 90, 93; 26. 14; 30. 4; 39. 180, 242, 305; 40. 121; 45. 30; 47. 31, 41; 51. 51; 52. 14; 62. 28.

A. H. *Su.* 7. 19; 15. 6, 16; 17. 4; 19. 57; 21. 17; 22. 20; 27. 49; *Ci.* 1. 56; 2. 27; 3. 10, 90, 172; 4. 14; 5. 70; 8. 113; 10. 35, 41; 12. 18; 13. 4; 14. 66; 17. 22; 18. 14; 19. 8, 33; 21. 76; 22. 29, 43; *Ka.* 4. 12; *U.* 2. 15, 50; 5. 19; 6. 28; 13. 65, 74; 14. 28; 16. 4; 22. 80; 85, 93; 25. 47, 65; 26. 26 (*Va.*), 55; 27. 39 (पद्मकादि); 28. 35; 32. 27, 32; 36. 63, 79; 37. 70, 82, 86.

In S. S. *U.* 47. 31, *Padma* should be taken instead of *Padmaka* as suggested by Kārtikakuṇḍa.

पद्मचारटी PADMACĀRĀṬĪ,

पद्मचारिणी PADMACĀRĪṆĪ

Synonym : चारटी.

C. S. Ci. 23. 55.

It has been identified with *Kumbhārulatā*-कुम्भारलता or *Brahmayāṣṭikā*-ब्रह्मयष्टिका. It has been used in mental ailments and as an antidote to poisoning. *Brahmayāṣṭikā* (*Clerodendrum indicum* (Linn.) Ktze.) has been reported to be used in such cases. *Premna herbacea* Roxb., may also be used in its place, as its habit and habitat resemble Lotus to some extent and is also called *Brahmayāṣṭikā* in some places.

पद्मा PADMĀ

C. S. Su. 4. 31; Vi. 8. 151; Ci. 1-4. 7; 3. 257.

S. S. Sa. 10. 60; Ci. 2. 73, 82; 11. 9; U. 40. 73, 74, 122.

A. H. Su. 15. 37; Sa. 2. 53.

See synonyms-फल्गु and भार्गवी.

पद्मिनी PADMINĪ

C. S. Ci. 3. 263; 21. 80.

S. S. U. 18. 35.

A. H. Su. 3. 39, 41; Sa. 5. 15; Ci. 18. 13; U. 39. 29.

The entire plant of *Padma* (*Kamala*) is addressed as *Padmini*.

See-पद्म.

पद्मोत्तरिका PADMOTTARIKĀ

C. S. Su. 26. 113.

See synonym-कुसुम्भ.

पनस PANASA

Artocarpus heterophyllus Lam.; *Kaṭahala*-कटहल H.

C. S. Su. 25. 49; 26. 112; 27. 140; Ka. 11. 6.

S. S. Su. 9. 4; 46. 177, 181; Ci. 31. 5.

A. H. Su. 6. 119; 10. 23.

पयस्या PAYASYĀ

C. S. Su. 4. 2, 7, 8, 32; Vi. 8. 146; Ci. 1-4. 6, 15; 2-1. 25; 2-2. 18; 2-3. 8; 3. 257; 4. 102; 8. 79, 84; 11. 33, 37; 23. 222;

27. 40; 29. 92; 30. 50, 89, 263, 271, 281; *Ka.* 7. 18; *Si.* 8. 10; 10. 20, 41; 12. 56.

S. S. *Su.* 15. 36; 16. 20, 22; 39. 7; 42. 18; *Ci.* 5. 8; 16. 10; 17. 8; 20. 33; *Ka.* 1. 61; 8. 132; *Sa.* 10. 45, 47 (3), 59, 64; *U.* 17. 89; 40. 74, 120; 58. 58.

A. H. *Sa.* 2. 54, 55, 59, 60; *Ci.* 3. 94, 95, 134; 8. 113; 13. 5, 41; 14. 66; 22. 42; *Ka.* 4. 25; *U.* 3. 52; 14. 25; 18. 40; 34. 43, 64; 36. 89; 39. 46; 40. 14, 30.

Ḍalhaṇa has identified it with *Arkapuṣpī*-अर्कपुष्पी in general but sometimes also with *Kṣīraavidārī*-क्षीरविदारी and *Kṣīrakākolī*-क्षीरकाकोली, while others have at some places called it *Kṣīriṇī*-क्षीरिणी. All of these have more or less similar properties and some element of confusion with regard to their correct diagnosis is natural. In fact, Bopadeva has mentioned *Payasyā*, *Kṣīriṇī*, *Arkapuṣpī* and *Dugdḥikā*-दुग्धिका to be synonyms.

See-अर्कपुष्पी, क्षीरिणी and दुग्धिका etc.

परिपेलव PARIPELAVA

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 151; *Ka.* 1. 26.

S. S. *Ka.* 2. 51; *U.* 47. 31.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 26; *U.* 22. 84.

See synonyms-प्लव and शैवाल.

परिव्याध PARĪVYĀDHA

C. S. *Sa.* 8. 41.

See synonyms-कर्णिकार and वेतस.

परुषक PARŪṢAKA

Grewia asiatica Linn.; *Phālasā*-फालसा H.

C. S. *Su.* 4. 24, 39, 40; 15. 6; 23. 37; 25. 49; 27. 125, 129, 132, 274; *Ni.* 5. 7; *Vi.* 8. 144, 146; *Sa.* 8. 41, 76; *Ci.* 3. 156, 206; 4. 33; 5. 124, 134; 11. 36; 18. 39; 21. 109, 112; 22. 42; 24. 136, 140, 149; 26. 90, 167; 29. 59, 85, 96; 30. 53, 66; *Ka.* 1. 13; 7. 25; 11. 6; *Si.* 11. 25; 12. 30, 36.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 42; 46. 163, 172, 334, 337, 390; *Ci.* 7. 15; 10. 14; 22. 62; 38. 50, 56; *Sa.* 2. 10; 10. 23; *U.* 39. 173, 189; 42. 71, 108; 44. 28; 47. 31, 40.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 119, 136; 10. 22; 15. 11, 13; *Sa.* 1. 14; *Cl.* 1. 56, 67, 76; 2. 14; 5. 18; 6. 44; 7. 20, 45; 13. 16; 14. 75; *U.* 22. 61; 24. 50; 34. 29, 37; 37. 49.

पर्णास PARNĀSA,

पर्णासक PARNĀSAKA

C. S. *Ni.* 2. 2; *Vi.* 7. 17, 22; 8. 149, 158; *Cl.* 3. 266; *Ka.* 1. 28.

It is one of the bitter and aromatic drugs used as spicy adjunct to food-preparations but not correctly identified.

See-कुठेरक.

पर्णिनी (द्वय) PARNINĪ (DVAYA),

पर्णी (द्वय) PARNĪ (DVAYA)

C. S. *Sl.* 11. 24 (पण्यौ).

S. S. *U.* 39. 226; 60. 23.

Usually these denote *Māṣaparnī*-माषपर्णी and *Mudgaparnī*-मुद्गपर्णी.

See-चतस्रः पर्णिन्यः.

पर्णी PARNĪ

S. S. *U.* 21. 48.

See synonym-शालपर्णी and also refer to चतस्रः पर्णिन्यः.

पर्पट PARPAṬA,

पर्पटक PARPAṬAKA

Synonym : रेणु.

C. S. *Su.* 4. 29; 27. 95; *Cl.* 3. 145, 197, 198, 225, 343; 4. 31, 75; 7. 140, 144, 153; 8. 106; 15. 139, 182; 16. 48; 18. 112; 19. 25, 53; 21. 57; 24. 166.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 262, 270; *Cl.* 9. 7, 8, 9; 37. 31; *U.* 39. 109, 150, 191, 194, 195, 220, 222, 243, 246, 253; 40. 36.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 76; *Sa.* 2. 8; *Cl.* 1. 15, 45, 53, 62, 75; 9. 8; 10. 34, 56; 18. 6; 19. 3, 8; *U.* 13. 7; 26. 26 (Va.); 40. 48.

Widely different plants are used under this name in different parts of the country. It has been described in the *Nighaṇṭu* as *Kṛśa śākha*-कृश शाख (slenderstemmed) a character found in almost all the plants used as such. Some of these are :—*Fumaria* species such as *F. indica* Pugsley, *F. parviflora*

Lam. and *F. officinalis* Linn.; *Oldenlandia biflora* Linn. and some of its other species; *Mollugo cerviana* Ser.; *Polycarpea corymbosa* Lam.; *Glossocardia bosvallia* DC.; *Justicia procumbens* Linn., and a few others. It appears difficult to identify the *Parpaṭa* of the ancients. The *Fumaria* species also known as *Śahatarū*-शाहतरा and used by the Hakims have been generally accepted for *Parpaṭa* at present.

पपॅटकी (फल) PARPAṬAKĪ (FRUIT)

C. S. Su. 27. 160.

Parpaṭakī has been identified with *Physalis minima* Linn. Ḍalhaṇa has referred to this plant under the name of *Cirapotiḱā*-चिरपोटिका in his comments on शार्ङ्गष्टा and has described it as having a white round fruit with a bag-like covering.¹

पर्वणी PARVAṆĪ

C. S. Su. 27. 105.

This is the *Parva sūka* of Cakra which is not identified.

पर्वपुष्पी PARVAPUṢPĪ

C. S. Su. 27. 105.

This, according to Cakra, is *Kukkuṭi*.

See-कुक्कुटी.

पलङ्कषा PALAṆKAṢĀ

C. S. Su. 4. 48; Sa. 8. 93 (with गुग्गुलु); Ci. 3. 266; 8. 77; 9. 52; 10. 25, 32.

S. S. U. 31. 4; 39. 257; 55. 45; 61. 27.

A. H. Ci. 1. 162; U. 6. 35.

It has been identified variously with *Guggulu*, *Gokṣura*-गोक्षुर and *Lūkṣā*-लाक्षा (lac) but *Guggulu* appears to be more appropriate. In C. S. Sa. 8. 93 where both *Guggulu* and *Palāṇkaṣā* have been used in the same context, two varieties of *Guggulu* have been suggested to be accepted.

See synonyms-गुग्गुलु and गोक्षुर.

१. गौरवर्तुलावगुण्डितफला 'चिरपोटिका' इति प्रसिद्धा-Ḍalhaṇa on S. S. Su. 38. 6.

पलाण्डु PALĀṆḌŪ

Allium cepa Linn.; *Pyāja*-प्याज H.; Onion-Eng.

C. S. *Su.* 27. 172; *Ci.* 4. 100; 14. 205, 209, 210; 17. 131.

S. S. *Su.* 40. 5; 46. 221, 246; *U.* 19. 15.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 112; *Ci.* 4. 47; 8. 121; *U.* 5. 15.

पलाशा PALĀŚĀ

Butea monosperma (Lam.) Kuntze; *Palāsa*-पलास, *Ṭesū*-टेसू and *Dhāka*-ढाक.

Synonyms : किशुक and चातपोथ.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 12; 3. 15; *Vi.* 8. 9; *Sa.* 8. 13; *Ci.* 1-1. 73; 1-2. 7, 16; 1-4. 7, 17; 4. 88, 89, 94; 5. 173; 7. 69, 85, 87, 89, 164; 11. 44; 12. 64; 13. 106, 108, 168; 14. 93, 123; 15. 143, 187; 17. 142; 18. 77, 146; 19. 30, 65; 23. 51, 101; 25. 51; 26. 85, 98, 191; 28. 151; 30. 122, 196; *Si.* 3. 42, 63 (Va.); 7. 18; 11. 24 (2); 12. 31.

S. S. *Su.* 2. 3; 11. 11; 38. 13, 19, 45, 47; 45. 121; *Ci.* 3. 6; 4. 32; 6. 13; 7. 22; 9. 7, 10; 10. 7, 12; 11. 7 (3); 14. 12; 18. 49; 19. 42; 20. 14; 31. 5; 34. 17; *Ka.* 6. 3; 8. 48; *Sa.* 2. 9; *U.* 10. 7; 12. 50; 17. 41; 34. 5; 39. 267, 280; 42. 20, 40, 107; 45. 29; 54. 25

A. H. *Su.* 15. 19, 26, 32, 38, 47; 30. 9; *Sa.* 1. 14; *Ci.* 2. 29, 44; 3. 20, 81, 102, 149; 4. 53; 6. 33, 53; 8. 74; 9. 12, 68; 11. 31; 14. 122; 15. 46, 48; 20. 5, 26; 21. 77 (Va.); *Ka.* 4. 7; *U.* 22. 70; 27. 14; 34. 3, 56; 39. 24, 28.

पलाशा PALĀŚĀ

C. S. *Si.* 3. 37 (Va.), 63 (Va.).

In both these places the version is disputed to be either *Palāśa* or *Palāśā*. If the latter is correct, *Karcūra*-कर्चूर or *ṣaṭhi*-शठी should be taken.

See-शठी.

पशुगन्धा PAŚUGANDHĀ

A. H. *Su.* 15. 34; *Ci.* 14. 31.

See synonym-अजगन्धा.

पांशुवाप्य PĀMŚUBĀŚPA,

पांसुवाप्य PĀMŚUVĀPYA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 11.

A. H. Su. 6. 6.

A variety of cereal inferior to *Śali*.

See-शालि.

पाकल PĀKALA

C. S. Ci. 7. 160; 23. 195.

A. H. U. 38. 58.

See synonym-कुष्ठ.

पाङ्क PĀNKTA

S. S. Ci. 29. 7.

A variety of *Soma*-सोम.

See-सोम.

पाटल PĀṬALA

C. S. Su. 27. 14.

S. S. Su. 46. 12.

A. H. Su. 6. 11.

A variety of *Vrihi*.

पाटल PĀṬALA,

पाटला PĀṬALĀ

Stereospermum suaveolens DC.; *Pāḍhala*-पाढल H.

C. S. Su. 2. 10; 4. 38; 8. 143; Ci. 1-1. 41; 3. 266; 23. 200, 201, 240.

S. S. Su. 11. 11; 16. 27 (8); 38. 61, 68; 39. 4; 45. 12; 46. 287 (पाटलानि); Ci. 4. 32; 6. 13; 7. 10, 23; Ka. 3. 9; U. 18. 36; 47. 51; 50. 28; 58. 46.

A. H. Su. 3. 22; 6. 167; Ci. 11. 13; U. 3. 45.

It may be noted that it has been used more extensively as one of the drugs of *Daśamūla* and *Vṛhadpañcamūla* groups. The other species *S. tetragonum* DC. may also be used in its place. *Pāṭala*-पाटल in S. S. Su. 46. 287 refers to the *Pāṭalā* flower.

See-पाटली.

पाटली PĀṬALĪ

C. S. Ci. 1-1. 60; 7. 88; 25. 94; Ka. 1. 25; Si. 10. 18; 11. 23.

S. S. Ka. 6. 3, 21; U. 12. 11; 58. 48.

A. H. Su. 15. 18; Ci. 7. 29; 11. 14, 23; U. 5. 20, 42 (कुण-
पाटली), 46; 36. 66 (बीज); 37. 83, 84.

Pāṭalā and *Pāṭali* are usually considered to be synonyms. But there appears to be some confusion regarding the identification of *Pāṭali* and *Muṣkaka*-मुष्कक. The latter has two kinds i. e. *Śveta* and *Kṛṣṇa*. The mention of *Kṛṣṇa-pāṭali* in A. H. U. 5. 42 indicates that it, too, has two kinds. Bhāvamīśra, on the one hand, mentions that *Mokṣaka*-मोक्षक and its synonym *Muṣkaka* also called *Śveta pāṭalā*-श्वेत पाटला is another kind of *Pāṭalā* and on the other, he mentions two kinds of *Mokṣaka* separately as well. *Pāṭalā*, in fact, has no where else been admitted to exist in two varieties. All that can be inferred is that Bhāvamīśra recognised the *Śveta pāṭali* as a substitute of real *Pāṭalā* and preferred to name it as *Śveta-pāṭalā* instead of *Śveta pāṭali*. It can, therefore, be concluded that *Kṛṣṇapāṭali* of A.H. U. 5.42 is the same as *Kṛṣṇa-mokṣaka*, and *Pāṭali* and *Mokṣaka* being only synonyms exist in two varieties.

See synonyms-मुष्कक and मोक्षक.

पाठा PĀṬHĀ

Cissampelos pariera Linn.; *Pādhi*-पाड़ी H.

Synonyms : अम्बष्टा (?), एकाष्टीला, एकैषिका, कुचेल and पापचेलिका.

C. S. Su. 4. 18, 39; 23. 9, 11, 13, 18; 27. 86; Vi. 8. 143, 150; Sa. 8. 87; Ci. 3. 199, 201, 204, 212; 5. 79; 6. 27, 28, 32, 42; 7. 103, 113, 144; 8. 126 (2), 128; 10. 20; 11. 16; 12. 34, 40, 43; 14. 63, 70, 91, 99, 100, 101, 108, 111, 114, 149, 154, 160, 196, 231, 238; 15. 103, 106, 125, 129, 134, 135, 142, 146, 174, 180, 187, 189; 16. 119, 122; 17. 106; 18. 38, 39 (पाठे द्वे), 114, 156, 161, 163, 176; 19. 29, 36, 60, 111, 113, 115; 23. 211, 242; 26. 60, 87, 145, 188, 190, 194, 199, 201, 204; 27. 33, 36, 40; 30. 90, 266, 276, 277; Ka. 1. 25; 7. 56; Si. 3. 54, 57, 59; 4. 18; 12. 53.

S. S. Su. 14. 36; 16. 27 (11); 37. 13; 38. 6, 22, 30, 32, 53; Ci. 1. 114; 4. 4; 5. 28; 7. 10; 8. 50; 9. 8; 11. 8, 10; 12. 9; 15. 21; 17. 44; 18. 16, 40; 19. 35; 20. 4; 22. 24, 53, 54, 74; 37. 12, 15, 36; 38. 59, 64, 105; Ka. 2. 45; 3. 12; 5. 63, 69; 8. 47, 50; Sa. 2. 14; U. 11. 8; 17. 42; 24. 36; 40. 38, 41, 42, 50, 60, 61, 64, 86, 114, 153; 41. 47; 42. 49, 111; 52. 29, 34, 38, 42; 57. 10; 61. 35.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 72; 10. 29; 14. 26; 15. 15, 17, 33, 40; *Sa.* 1. 16; 2. 42; *Ci.* 1. 46, 49, 60, 93; 3. 4, 74, 133, 159, 162; 4. 31; 8. 50, 54, 61, 62, 64, 70, 76, 77, 80, 115, 131, 149, 151; 9. 7, 13, 20, 26, 58, 105, 109; 10. 12, 39, 41, 46, 53; 11. 23; 12. 7, 26, 42; 14. 31, 103; 16. 36, 39; 17. 11, 22, 39; 19. 2, 8, 19, 33, 40, 41; 21. 59; *Ka.* 2. 26; 4. 17, 35, 37; *U.* 1. 45; 2. 10, 24, 25, 35, 37, 46, 76; 3. 53; 7. 21; 22. 9, 38, 49, 50, 56, 74, 98, 99; 28. 34; 30. 19; 34. 45; 35. 21; 36. 71; 37. 28, 74; 39. 155.

A second variety of *Pāṭhā* mentioned in C. S. *Ci.* 18. 39 (द्वे पाठे) may be any one of the following : *Cyclea peltata* H. f. and T., *C. burmanni* Miers. 'or *Stephania hernandifolia* (Willd.) Walp. All of these are used in place of *Pāṭhā* in different parts of the country.

पाण्डु PĀNDU,

पाण्डुक PĀNDUKA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 7.

S. S. *Su.* 20. 4; 46. 3.

A variety of *Śālī*.

See-शालि.

पापचेलिका PĀPACELIKĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 3. 189.

S. S. *U.* 39. 150.

See synonym-पाठा.

पारावत PĀRĀVATA

C. S. *Su.* 26. 112; 27. 131.

S. S. *Su.* 42. 18; 46. 139, 158.

It is said to be a kind of acid fruit, sweetish in taste and reddish-grey in colour when ripe. According to *Ḍalhaṇa* it is found in *Kāmarūpa* (Assam). Some believe it to be the Guava fruit *Psidium guajava* Linn., *Amarūda* - अमरुद् H. which is of exotic origin.

See synonym-पालेवत.

पारावतक PĀRĀVATAKA

S. S. *Su.* 46. 12.

A variety of *Vrihi*.

See-व्रीहि.

पारावतपदी PĀRĀVATAPADĪ

C. S. Ka. 1. 26.

S. S. Ci. 9. 32.

This is considered to be a synonym of *Kākajāṅghā*-काक-जङ्घा and *Jyotiṣmatī*-ज्योतिष्मती. Ḍalhaṇa describes it as a variety of *Hamsapadi*-हंसपदी with a reddish tinge. The name, evidently, is a term indicative of the leaf morphology and may imply a close resemblance between the shape of the leaves and the legs or feet of pigeon or a water bird in general. The winged leaves of *Vitex*, *Leea* or *Xanthoxylum* species might have been the basis for naming one of them as *Pārāvatapadi*.

पारिजात PĀRIJĀTA,

पारिजातक PĀRIJĀTAKA

S. S. Ci. 11. 8; 14. 12 (Va.).

See-पारिभद्र.

पारिभद्र PĀRIBHADRA,

पारिभद्रक PĀRIBHADRAKA

S. S. Su. 11. 11; 29. 64; Ci. 4. 32; Ka. 3. 9; 6. 3; U. 32. 3; 54. 26; 58. 48.

A. H. Su. 30. 8; Ci. 11. 14; 20. 26; U. 2. 59; 3. 45.

Pāribhadra and *Pārijāta* appear to be synonyms and may be identified with species of *Erythrina* such as *E. suberosa* Roxb., and *E. indica* Lam. etc. Its description by Ḍalhaṇa as a tree having red flowers and spines and called *Kaṇṭakīpalāśa*-कण्टकीपलाश or *Pharahada*-फरहद justifies the above suggestion. The use of *Nimba*-निम्ब and *Harasīṅgāra* (*Nyctanthes arbor-tristis* Linn.) may be due to their being substituted in its place. It may be noted that its bark is being used in place of *Rohitaka*-रोहीतक bark probably due to its action in liver complaints.

पार्थ PĀRTHA

S. S. Ka. 6. 23.

A. H. U. 22. 107.

See synonym-भर्जुन.

पार्थ PĀRTHĀ

A. H. Su. 15. 24.

According to Bopadeva this is the same as *Kapotavanikā* of Suśruta.

See-कपोतवङ्का.

पालक PĀLAKA

C. S. Ci. 23. 11.

S. S. Ka. 2. 5.

A kind of *Kanda Viṣa*-कन्दविष.

पालङ्का PĀLAṆKYA,

पालङ्क्या PĀLAṆKYĀ,

पालङ्की PĀLAṆKĪ

Spinacia oleracea Linn.; *Pūlaka*-पालक H.

C. S. Su. 27. 98.

S. S. Su. 42. 18; 46. 256, 261; Ci. 6. 8.

पालनि PĀLANI,

पालनिका PĀLANIKĀ

A. H. Ci. 1. 90, 92.

See synonym-त्रायमाणा.

पालिन्दी PĀLINDĪ

C. S. Su. 4. 16.

S. S. Ci. 17. 15; Ka. 1. 57, 82; 5. 70; 7. 22; U. 10. 7; 26. 41.

A. H. U. 38. 20.

It has been identified usually with *Trivṛt*-त्रिवृत् but sometimes with *Sāriṣa*-सारिषा called *Kālavallī*-कालवल्ली. It has been used mostly externally and as an alexipharmic (विषघ्न).

See-कृष्णसारिषा and त्रिवृत्.

पालेवत PĀLEVATA

A. H. Su. 6. 135; 10. 26.

It is the same as *Pārāvata* of the other two Saṁhitās.

See synonym-पारावत.

पाषाणभेद PĀṢĀṆABHEDA

Bergenia ligulata (Wall.) Engl.

Synonyms : अरुमभिद्, अरुमभेद, उपलभेदक, शिलोद्भेद and शैलोद्भेद.

C. S. Su. 4. 35; Ci. 26. 60.

S. S. Su. 42. 18; Ci. 7. 5.

A. H. Ci. 11. 18.

It has been a drug of considerable controversy since long but now the *Bergenia* species is being widely accepted under this name. Many other diuretic plants such as *Aerva lanata* Juss., *Bryophyllum calycinum* Salisb. and some others were usually recommended to be used in its place, but the habitat (growing among the rocks) and the clinical efficiency of *Bergenia* in dissolving the stones formed in the urinary tract fully justify the use of various names (शैलोद्भेद etc.) attributed to it.

पिचु PICU

S. S. Su. 46. 187, 188.

See-पिचुक.

पिचुक PICUKA

S. S. Ci. 7. 17.

A. H. Ci. 11. 27.

The name *Picu* has been used for cotton, a measure equal to *Pala*-पल or *Karṣa*-कर्ष and for a variety of a fruit of the Himalayan region mentioned by Suśruta which is likely to be some *Prunus* fruit, probably *P. persica* Batsch. also called *Ārū*-आरू or *Piceṣṭi*-पिचेस्तू in Kumaon. *Picuka*, on the other hand, besides being the name of a food preparation known as *Pakaṇḍī*-पकौड़ी is also the name of a plant whose fruit or seed has been used as a diuretic and for eliminating gravels (शर्करा शमन). It has been identified with the seeds of cotton plant or *Celosia* (*Śitīvāra*-शितिवार) which may serve the intended purpose. But attention may be drawn to *Hibiscus cancellatus* Roxb. called *Piskā kāndū*-पिसका कान्दा or *Balarāja*-बलराज by the tribals of the Vindhya hills in Bihar and U. P. which may be this *Picuka*.

See-कार्पासी.

पिचुमन्द PICUMANDA,

पिचुमर्द PICUMARDA

C. S. Vi. 7. 17; 8. 143; Ci. 3. 252; 7. 46, 131, 144; 21. 51, 58, 97; 25. 88; 27. 49; Ka. 1. 25.

S. S. *Ci.* 9. 7, 8, 9; 20. 15; 22. 54; 31. 5; *Ka.* 6. 3.

A. H. *Ci.* 1. 89; 6. 49; *U.* 37. 83.

See synonym-निम्ब.

पिण्डफला PINDAPHALĀ

C. S. *Ka.* 3. 3.

S. S. *Ci.* 18. 13.

See synonym-अलाबु.

पिण्डालु PINDĀLU,

पिण्डालुक PINDĀLUKA

C. S. *Su.* 24. 5; 27. 120; *Ni.* 2. 2; *Ci.* 14. 10.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 298, 304.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 105.

The tubers of *Dioscorea* species are generally known as *Āluka*-आलुक of different varieties and *Piṇḍāluka* may be one of them. It can not be said whether the rhizomatic tubers of family Araceae such as that of *Colocasias esculenta* (Linn.) Schott can also be called *Piṇḍāluka*.

पिण्डि PINDI

C. S. *Ci.* 14. 11.

See synonym-पिण्डीतक.

पिण्डीतक PINDĪTAKA

C. S. *Ci.* 20. 33; 26. 269; *Ka.* 1. 30; *Si.* 3. 60; 10. 29.

S. S. *Su.* 37. 7; *Ci.* 17. 40; 25. 28, 32; 31. 5; *Sa.* 10. 11.

A. H. *Ci.* 6. 17; *U.* 5. 18.

The *Kṛṣṇa*-कृष्ण or *Varāhaviḥvita*-वराहविभावित (S. S. *Ci.* 17. 40) variety of *Piṇḍītaka* is not yet identified. It is likely to be *Randia uliginosa* DC., *Piḍāra*-पिड़ार H.

See synonym-मदन.

पिप्पल PIPPALA

Ficus religiosa Linn.; *Pipala*-पीपल H.

Synonyms : अश्वत्थ and बोधिवृक्ष.

S. S. *Ka.* 8. 110, 120.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 41.

पिप्पली PIPPALĪ,

पिप्पलीका PIPPALĪKĀ

C. S. *Su.* 2. 2, 6, 17, 23, 30; 4. 6, 9, 11, 25, 27, 30, 36, 42, 45; 13. 92; 23. 34; 24. 56; 25. 39; 26. 73, 120; 27. 3, 252, 292; *Vi.* 1. 12, 13; 7. 19, 21; 8. 143, 149, 158; *Sa.* 8. 59, 70, 77; *Ci.* 1-1. 25, 47, 57, 61, 67, 75, 76; 1-2. 7, 8, 9, 10; 1-3. 3, 24, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 39, 45, 46; 1-4. 15, 20; 2-1. 28, 37; 2-2. 21; 2-3. 12, 18; 2-4. 25, 31; 3. 180, 185, 186, 219, 223, 228, 243, 249, 250, 267, 303, 306; 5. 74, 98, 144, 147, 157, 165; 6. 42; 7. 48, 161, 171; 8. 67, 91, 96, 97, 100, 101, 103, 108, 112, 115, 137, 142, 145, 146, 169, 171; 10. 36, 44; 11. 20, 21, 30, 33, 37, 48, 58, 66, 72, 79; 12. 30, 32, 39, 52, 54, 61, 65; 13. 78, 79, 100, 105, 111, 132, 156, 161; 14. 51, 53, 54, 55, 73, 90, 93, 104, 105, 107, 111, 114, 120, 132, 140, 156, 159, 160, 236; 15. 74, 82, 106, 143, 155, 161, 164, 165, 169, 174; 16. 44, 72, 89, 100, 121, 129, 137; 17. 75, 102, 108, 111, 114, 123, 135, 136, 141; 18. 47, 51, 55, 60, 63, 64, 71, 74, 77, 87, 88, 89, 91, 94, 100, 104, 109, 114, 116, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 135, 159, 161, 163, 166, 169, 172; 19. 23, 30, 86, 111, 120, 124, 126; 20. 28, 34, 39; 21. 51, 129; 23. 50, 56, 183, 185, 189; 25. 93; 26. 14, 21, 145, 153, 188, 215, 245, 256, 259, 267, 274, 283; 27. 28, 31, 32, 38; 28. 121, 161; 29. 64, 80, 99; 30. 54, 56, 66, 72, 84, 109; *Ka.* 1. 16; 7. 14, 28, 36, 39, 50, 54, 68; 12. 5, 27, 35; *Sl.* 3. 13, 37, 44, 56, 65; 7. 16; 8. 10; 9. 63; 10. 14, 23; 11. 22; 12. 29, 31, 33, 34, 36, 39, 40, 41, 43, 54, 55.

S. S. *Su.* 20. 12; 36. 8; 38. 21, 57, 59; 39. 2, 5, 8; 42. 18; 43. 5, 6; 44. 19, 46, 52; 67, 83, 87; 45. 196; 46. 221, 223, 262, 336, 341, 365, 432; *Sa.* 10. 16, 17, 21, 22, 45; *Ci.* 4. 32; 5. 12, 25, 34; 6. 12, 13, 15; 9. 9, 10, 45; 10. 6, 12; 12. 9, 13, 14; 14. 7, 10, 11, 12, 13; 18. 47; 22. 20, 25, 46; 23. 15; 24. 106; 26. 20, 21, 25; 28. 18; 31. 38, 41; 37. 36 (द्वय), 122; 38. 60, 78, 92, 101; *Ka.* 1. 83, 85; 2. 51; 7. 17; 8. 45; *U.* 9. 12; 12. 28; 14. 5, 9; 17. 20, 21; 18. 12, 95; 19. 12; 24. 36; 33. 4; 39. 113, 131, 167, 212, 214, 249, 258, 296, 300, 307; 40. 26, 27, 33, 41, 44, 48, 49, 51, 64, 90, 104; 42. 18, 21, 64, 96, 109, 110, 116; 43. 12; 47. 34, 38; 49. 27; 50. 17, 25; 51. 17, 32, 34, 44, 45; 52. 15, 23; 55. 51; 58. 54, 62; 65. 9.

A. H. Su. 6. 160; 7. 36; 16. 34, 44; Ci. 1. 6, 26, 30, 60, 61, 77, 90, 99, 111, 123, 154; 2. 10, 11; 3. 12, 14, 17, 20, 30, 46, 50, 66, 79, 80, 81, 89, 94, 106, 130, 133 (द्वय), 139, 160, 162, 166, 168; 4. 5, 29, 41, 42, 52; 5. 10, 18, 19, 24, 33, 37, 42, 45, 57, 58; 7. 103; 8. 19, 24, 26, 45 (द्वय), 59, 62, 73, 89, 136, 157; 9. 6, 35, 40, 105 (द्वय); 10. 12; 12. 20, 22, 30, 52; 14. 52, 89, 113; 15. 23, 40, 41, 88, 104; 16. 2, 16, 25, 38, 56; 18. 2, 29; 19. 46, 49; 21. 57; Ka. 2. 17, 24, 54, 59; 3. 15; 4. 2, 32; U. 2. 17, 36, 48, 50, 51, 57, 59; 9. 25; 11. 2; 13. 3, 9, 23, 59, 88; 18. 11; 24. 44; 34. 38, 55; 35. 39; 37. 43, 84; 39. 11, 17, 24, 33, 38, 42, 96, 97, 98, 100, 101, 103; 40. 17, 19, 21, 48.

Pippali and its synonyms are the names of the fruit of *Piper longum* Linn., *Pipara*-पीपर H. and references for the roots and rhizomes of the plant are given under *Pippalimula* and its synonyms.

See synonyms-उपकुल्या, ऊषण (?), कणा, कृष्णा, चपला, मगधा, मागध, मागधी, मागधिका, वैदेही and वैदेहिका.

पिप्पलीमूल PIPPALĪMŪLA

C. S. Su. 2. 17, 22, 28; 4. 6, 45; 25. 39; Vi. 7. 19, 21; 8. 143, 149; Sa. 8. 59, 77; Ci. 3. 186; 5. 72, 87, 147; 6. 42; 8. 169; 12. 41, 53; 13. 112, 124, 161; 14. 63, 73, 90, 105, 106, 107, 108, 111, 115, 160, 236; 15. 82, 88, 96, 103, 113, 143, 166, 169, 174, 190; 16. 44, 94; 17. 115; 18. 36, 53, 57, 92, 119, 126, 158; 19. 30, 47, 111; 27. 31, 32, 46; 29. 152; 30. 57, 280; Ka. 1. 25; 7. 14, 39, 50.

S. S. Su. 38. 21; Ci. 5. 28; 6. 13; 12. 5; 14. 13; 23. 45; 38. 68; Ka. 6. 3; Sa. 10. 16; U. 24. 36; 33. 4; 39. 132; 40. 37, 56, 79; 42. 64, 95; 54. 32; 60. 40.

A. H. Su. 6. 163; Ci. 1. 31, 52, 55; 3. 31, 46, 47, 127, 160; 4. 29, 37; 5. 10; 8. 73; 9. 14, 105, 110; 10. 27; 14. 113; 15. 14, 104; 20. 25; 22. 16; Ka. 2. 17; U. 5. 8.

See synonyms-कणामूल, ग्रंथिक, मूल and also refer to पिप्पली.

पीतक PĪTAKA

S. S. Su. 20. 5; 46. 7.

A kind of *Ṣaṣṭika Dhānya* (cereal).

पीततैला PĪTATAILĀ

A. H. Su. 15. 28.

See synonym-ज्योतिष्मती.

पीतदारु PĪTADĀRU

C. S. *Si.* 9. 13; 10. 22.

S. S. *Ci.* 19. 13; 31. 5.

A. H. *Ci.* 13. 33.

See synonym-दारुहरिद्रा.

पीतद्रु PĪTADRU

C. S. *Ci.* 10. 42; 12. 25; 17. 110; 26. 97; *Si.* 4. 28.

A. H. *Ci.* 6. 52; *Ka.* 5. 31; *U.* 7. 31.

See synonym-दारुहरिद्रा.

पीताङ्गी PĪTĀNGĪ

A. H. *U.* 22. 98.

See synonym-हरिद्रा.

पीलु PĪLU

Salvadora oleoides Dcne. and *S. persica* Linn.; *Pilu*-पीलु H.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 3, 9; 3. 3; 4. 24, 39; 13. 66; 25. 49; 27. 142; *Vi.* 7. 17; 8. 144, 149, 158 (Va.); *Sa.* 8. 76; *Ci.* 3. 266; 13. 143; 17. 87; 23. 216; 24. 149; 29. 81; 30. 51; *Ka.* 7. 19, 25; 11. 6; 12. 7; *Si.* 7. 25, 63 (Va.); 11. 25.

S. S. *Su.* 39. 5; 42. 18; 45. 115; 46. 194, 195; *Ci.* 5. 7; 9. 28, 37; 17. 24; 31. 5; *Sa.* 10. 23; *U.* 11. 5; 42. 64; 55. 43.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 128; *Ci.* 4. 7; 8. 24, 36, 149; 15. 38; 22. 8; *Ka.* 2. 8, 54; 4. 69; 5. 9; *U.* 20. 16; 24. 17; 34. 43.

पीलुपर्णिका PĪLUPARNĪKĀ,

पीलुपर्णी PĪLUPARNĪ

C. S. *Su.* 27. 100 (पीलुपर्णिका); *Ci.* 3. 266 (wth मोरट); 27. 40; 30. 50.

A. H. *U.* 30. 27.

Maerua arenaria Hook. f. and Th. may be called *Piluparni* on the basis of the general appearance of the leaf of this and *Salvadora* species, but if similarity in the properties (rubefacient action) is intended, *Clematis gouriana* Roxb. may be given this name. *Piluparni* is considered as a synonym for *Murvā*-मूर्वा for which both the plants referred to above are taken. It is also considered as a synonym of *Bimbi*.

See-बिम्बो and मूर्वा.

पुण्डरीक PUNḌARĪKA

C. S. *Su.* 4. 34; 25. 49; *Ni.* 5. 13; *Vi.* 6. 16; 7. 18; *Ci.* 3. 257; *Si.* 12. 54.

S. S. *Su.* 13. 13; 38. 52; *Sa.* 4. 32; *U.* 39. 18; 47. 61.

A. H. *Ci.* 8. 129; *Ka.* 4. 14.

It is a variety of *Padma*-पद्म (Lotus) described as an extremely white variety (अतिश्वेतपद्मम्) by Ḍalhaṇa. *Puṇḍarika* and *Prapaṇḍarika*-प्रपौण्डरीक are definitely two different drugs (see A. H. *Ka.* 4. 14), but as the latter has not been identified, *Puṇḍarika* is often suggested as its substitute.

See-प्रपौण्डरीक.

पुण्डरीक (विष) PUNḌARĪKA (VIṢA)

C. S. *Ci.* 23. 12.

S. S. *Ka.* 2. 5 (Va. प्रपुण्डरीक or प्रपौण्डरीक), 16.

It is an unidentified *Kanda Viṣa* (tuber poison) included in the so called *Mūla Viṣa* varieties (root poisons) of C. S. All the three names appear in changed versions but indicate the same variety of *Viṣa*.

पुण्डरीक (शालि) PUNḌARĪKA (ŚĀLI)

S. S. *Su.* 46. 4.

A variety of *Śāli*.

पुण्ड्र PUNḌRA

A. H. *Su.* 15. 12; *U.* 11. 49; 16. 15; 22. 37.

See-प्रपौण्डरीक.

पुण्ड्रक PUNḌRAKA

C. S. *Su.* 25. 49.

A variety of cane-sugar (*Ikṣu*-इक्षु).

See-पौण्ड्रक.

पुण्ड्राह्व PUNḌRĀHVA

A. H. *Su.* 22. 21; *U.* 13. 5; 22. 91.

See-प्रपौण्डरीक.

पुत्रजीवक PUTRAÑJĪVAKA

Putranjiva roxburghii Wall.; *Jiyāpūtā*-जीयापूता H.

S. S. *Ci.* 19. 61; *U.* 31. 8. (पौत्रजीविकं रुचकं).

See-तापसवृत्त.

पुत्रश्रेणी PUTRĀSREṆĪ

S. S. Su. 38. 29; Ka. 6. 3.

This appears to be a variety of *Danti*-दन्ती. It may be *Croton oblongifolius* Roxb. called *Putera*-पुतेर in the Bihar forests and *Ghaṇasara*-घणसर in Maharashtra. Others believe it to be a synonym of *Dravanti*-द्रवन्ती.

See-प्रत्यक्पर्णी and प्रत्यक्श्रेणी.

पुनर्नवा PUNARNAVĀ

C. S. Su. 2. 11; 4. 22, 26, 36, 50; Vi. 8. 143, 144, 146; Ci. 1-1. 42, 57, 63; 1-2. 4, 12; 1-4. 5; 2-1. 26; 3. 266; 7. 125; 8. 79, 175; 11. 26, 36 (पुनर्नवे द्वे), 56, 66; 12. 22, 23, 34, 72; 13. 107; 16. 93, 119; 18. 127, 177; 23. 53; 26; 23, 24, 46, 63, 70, 82, 170; 29. 61, 64, 73, 103; 30. 53; Ka. 4. 16; Si. 3. 37, 63; 4. 3; 9. 13; 10. 22, 31; 11. 31; 12. 27, 31.

S. S. Su. 38. 4; 39. 7; 42. 18; 46. 254, 255; Ci. 5. 10; 6. 13; 7. 11; 12. 5 (वर्षाभू also); 14. 10; 15. 32; 18. 45; 25. 32; 38. 105; Ka. 1. 61; 2. 46 (पुनर्नवे), 5. 85; 7. 24, 52 (श्वेत पुनर्नवा); U. 26. 40; 31. 3; 41. 43, 46.

A. H. Su. 6. 167; Sa. 2. 49; Ci. 3. 58, 94, 121; 5. 68, 78; 6. 27, 39; 8. 12; 11. 2, 23, 33; 12. 19; 13. 41; 14. 13; 15. 49; 16. 36; 17. 2; 19. 87; Ka. 1. 39; 4. 7, 37, 54; U. 2. 76; 22. 66; 24. 54; 34. 28; 35. 22; 36. 91; 38. 27, 37; 39. 34, 154; 40. 14.

Two kinds of *Punarnavā* have been mentioned and used. They are called as *Śveta* (white) and *Rakta* (red). As regards the *Rakta* variety, any of the red-flowered species of *Boerhaavia* i. e. *B. diffusa* Linn., *B. repens* Linn., and *B. repanda* Willd. may be used and in practice the first of these is being used. But there is difference of opinion with regard to the *Śveta* (white) variety. White flowered species i. e. *B. verticillata* or any of the *Trianthema* species i. e. *T. decandra* Linn., *T. pentandra* Linn. or *T. portulacastrum* Linn. are generally believed to be *Śveta-punarnavā*. Out of the synonyms *Varṣābhū*-वर्षाभू appears to refer to *Trianthema* species which are rainy season annuals, but as regards other names no specification can be made. On the basis of the descriptive words *Śvetamūla*-श्वेतमूला (having white root) and *Dirghapatrā*-दीर्घपत्रा (larger

leaves) given by Bhāvamiśra for *Śveta-punarnavā*, *B. repens* may be accepted for it.

See synonyms-कठिलक, वर्षाभू, वृश्चीक, वृश्चीर and वृश्चीव.

पुञ्जाग PUNNĀGA

S. S. *Su.* 6. 24; 38. 24, 45; *Ka.* 2. 47; 5. 66; 6. 16; *U.* 47. 61.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 37, 43.

Calophyllum inophyllum Linn. and *Ochrocarpus longifolius* Benth. and Hook.f., the South Indian plants belonging to the *Nāgakeśara*-नागकेशर (*Mesua ferrea*) family may be called *Punnāga* and *Surapunnāga*-सुरपुञ्जाग respectively. Their flower buds are at present being used in place of real *Nāgakeśara*.

See synonym-तुङ्ग (?).

पुर PURA,

पुराख्य PURĀKHYA,

पुराह्वया PURĀHVAYĀ

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 151; *Ci.* 3. 266.

S. S. *Ka.* 5. 69; *U.* 39. 188; 52. 23 (पुराह्वया).

A. H. *Ci.* 1. 138, 163; 8. 146; 17. 40; 19. 84; *U.* 5. 33;

25. 49.

Purāhvayā has been used for *Śallakī*-शल्लकी as well. Like *Khapura*-खपुर, *Pura* or *Purāhvayā* may have been used for gum-resins in general or for a particular variety such as those of *Guggulu* or *Śallakī*.

See-गुग्गुलु.

पुलाक PULĀKA

C. S. *Su.* 14. 41.

S. S. *Su.* 22. 8, 9.

Pulāka is considered to be a coarse grain cereal which is specified by *Dalhaṇa* to be *Gavedhuka*-गवेधुक. Others consider it to be unripe cereals harvested before maturity.

पुष्कर PUṢKARA

C. S. *Ci.* 1-1. 62; 3. 212; 5. 69, 79, 85; 18. 76, 110; 26. 85, 270 (Va.); *Si.* 4. 13.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 173; *U.* 39. 221; 42. 27, 69; 51. 28.

See synonym-पुष्करमूल.

पुष्कर जटा PUṢKARA JAṬĀ

A. H. U. 7. 20.

See synonym-पुष्करमूल.

पुष्करजा जटा PUṢKARAJĀ JAṬĀ

A. H. U. 40. 56.

See synonym-पुष्करमूल.

पुष्कर पत्र PUṢKARA PATRA

C. S. Ci. 14. 218.

See synonym-कमल.

पुष्कर बीज PUṢKARA BĪJA

C. S. Su. 26. 122; Vi. 8. 146, 151; Sa. 8. 34; Ci. 3. 257; Si. 12. 54.

S. S. Su. 42. 18.

See synonyms-कमल (बीज), गलोच्च (?) and पौष्करबीज.

पुष्करमूल PUṢKARAMŪLA*Inula racemosa* Hook. f. and *I. royleana* DC.; *Pohakaramūla*-पोहकरमूल H.

Synonyms : पुष्कर, पुष्करजटा, पुष्करजाजटा, पुष्कराख्य, पुष्कराक्ष, पौष्कर and पौष्करमूल.

C. S. Su. 4. 30, 37; 25. 39; Ci. 3. 210, 225, 266; 6. 40; 8. 107, 110; 15. 108; 17. 128; 18. 52, 57; 26. 21, 96.

S. S. Ci. 5. 28; 42. 120; 52. 41; 55. 45; 61. 35.

A. H. Ci. 1. 66; 3. 128; 8. 146; 14. 31, 49.

These *Inula* species are the source of *Puṣkaramūla*. It has also been used as a substitute or adulterant of *Rāsnā*-रास्ना and *Kuṣṭha*-कुष्ठ.**पुष्करवर्त्ति PUṢKARAVARTI**

S. S. Su. 46. 163.

It is one of the unknown edible fruits, called *Āmoda*-आमोद in Uttarāpatha according to Dalhaṇa.

See-पौष्कर.

पुष्कराख्य PUṢKARĀKHYA

C. S. Ci. 8. 100; 14. 64, 132; Ci. 8. 90.

See synonym-पुष्करमूल.

पुष्कराह्व PUSKARĀHVA

C. S. *Ci.* 12. 58; 17. 103, 122; 18. 122; 26. 82, 83; 28. 167.

S. S. *Ci.* 5. 21.

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 56; 5. 6; 6. 31, 52; 35. 59.

See synonym-पुष्करमूल.

पुष्पफल PUSPAPHALA

S. S. *Su.* 9. 3; 46. 211, 213; *U.* 47. 45.

This name may be applicable to fruits of Cucurbitaceae family in general but especially to *Kāṣmāṇḍa*-कूष्माण्ड.

See-कूष्माण्ड.

पुष्पाण्डक PUSPĀṆDAKA

S. S. *Su.* 46. 3.

A variety of *Śālī*-शालि.

पूग PŪGA,

पूगी (फल) PŪGĪ (PHALA)

Areca catechu Linn.; *Supāri*-सुपारी H.; Betel-nut Eng.

C. S. *Su.* 5. 73.

S. S. *Su.* 39. 4; 44. 9, 65; 46. 201, 337, 484; *Ci.* 17. 34; 24. 21.

A. H. *U.* 13. 69.

See-कमुक and तूद.

पूतनाकेशी PŪTANĀKEŚĪ

C. S. *Ci.* 9. 51; 10. 32, 37.

A. H. *U.* 6. 34.

This is sometimes wrongly split into *Pūtanā* and *Keśi* which appears unwarranted. Neither *Pūtanā* nor *Keśi* have any where been mentioned as single drugs.

See synonym-भूतकेशी.

पूतिक PŪTIKA,

पूतीक PŪTĪKA

C. S. *Su.* 1. 114, 115; *Ci.* 7. 122.

S. S. *Su.* 11. 11, 13; 16. 27 (9); 36. 13; 38. 8, 12; 39. 4; *Ci.* 1. 112; 4. 30, 32; 6. 12, 13; 9. 40; 10. 6; 31. 5; *U.* 36. 3; 42. 61; 51. 18; 54. 32; 61. 35.

A. H. *Su.* 30. 9, 21; *Cl.* 6. 33; 8. 144; 14. 38; 20. 9, 26; *U.* 3. 47.

See-करञ्ज, चिरबिल्व and पूतिकरञ्ज.

पूतिकरञ्ज PŪTIKARAÑJA,

पूती(क)करञ्ज PŪTĪ(KA)KARAÑJA

C. S. *Ci.* 26. 22.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 278; *Ci.* 14. 12; 19. 60.

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 135; 8. 145; *Ka.* 5. 19; *U.* 3. 59.

Dalhāṇa appears to believe that *Pūtika* or *Pūtikarañja* is *Cirabilva*-चिरबिल्व and others think it to be *Kaṇṭaki-karañja* (Bondue-nut) which does not have any *Pūti* (bad smell) in any of its parts except possibly in its seed oil.

See-करञ्ज, चिरबिल्व and पूतिक.

पृथक्पर्णी PRTHAKPARÑĪ

C. S. *Cl.* 11. 43; 18. 77.

S. S. *Su.* 36. 26; 38. 4, 66; *Sa.* 10. 4, 22; *Ci.* 5. 10; 6. 9; 16. 9, 15; 21. 14; *U.* 17. 93; 58. 33.

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 102; 11. 43.

See synonyms-पृश्निपर्णी and मूर्वा.

पृथ्वीका PRTHVĪKĀ

C. S. *Su.* 2. 3; 5. 17; *Vi.* 8. 143, 158; *Cl.* 3. 266; 5. 71; 7. 121; 26. 237 (Va.).

S. S. *Su.* 45. 115; *Cl.* 2. 89; *Ka.* 5. 73; 6. 18; *U.* 42. 25, 95; 47. 25.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 4; 21. 16; *Cl.* 1. 138; 14. 11; *U.* 2. 19.

Prthvikā has been considered to be a synonym of *Hingupatrikā*-हिङ्गुपत्रिका, *Elā-brhat*-एला बृहत् (Greater cardamom) and *Upakuñcikā*-उपकुञ्जिका. *Hingupatrikā* may be *Gardenia gummiifera* Linn. f., *Dikāmālī*-डीकामाली, and the gum formed in the leaf-buds is used. Where the *Prthvikā* fruits are meant to be used, any of the other two drugs may be used. For external application the seeds of *Entada scandens* Benth., *Gilagācha*-गिलगाछ B. may also be examined.

पृश्नि PRŚNI,

पृश्निपर्णी PRŚNIPARÑĪ,

पृश्निपर्णी PRŚNIPARÑĪ

Uraria picta Desv. and *U. lagopoides* DC.; *Pl̥havana-*
पिठवन H., *Siyāra Puchiyā*—सियार पुछिया Bihar.

Synonyms : कलशी, गुहा, पृथक्पर्णी and शृगालविज्ञा.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 10, 19, 20; 4. 5, 38, 44; 5. 61; 25. 39; *Vi.* 8. 146; *Cl.* 1-1. 40; 3. 183, 248, 267; 4. 44, 46; 8. 114; 9. 44; 14. 200, 235; 18. 101; 19. 24, 29, 54; 23. 243; 24. 165; 25. 76; 26. 88; 30. 281; *Si.* 7. 12; 10. 18, 37; 12. 28, 30, 36.

S. S. *Cl.* 5. 10; 17. 11; *Ka.* 8. 102; *Sa.* 10. 61; *U.* 40. 91, 114; 42. 112.

A. H. *Sa.* 2. 56; *Cl.* 1. 28; 2. 16, 18; 9. 13, 86; *U.* 2. 39.

The two plant species mentioned above should be used as two varieties of *Pr̥śniparṇi*. The latter one may be called *Śr̥gāla vinnā*, a name apparently similar to the *Siyārapuchiyā* (inflorescence like the tail of jackal) of the tribals in Bihar.

पोट POTĀ,

पोटा POTĀ

C. S. *Ka.* 1. 28; *Si.* 10. 32.

See—पोटगल.

पोटगल POTĀGALA

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 143.

A. H. *Cl.* 13. 42.

Poṭu and *Poṭagala* appear to be the same and may be identified with *Nala*—नल or *Erakā*—एरका.

पौण्ड्रक PAUNDRĀKA,

पौण्ड्रकेक्षु PAUNDRAKEKṢU

S. S. *Su.* 45. 149, 151; *Cl.* 26. 17.

A. H. *Su.* 5. 45.

See synonym—पुण्ड्रक.

पोष्कर PAUṢKARA

C. S. *Cl.* 3. 259; 10. 18; 17. 100, 101; 18. 91, 125, 158; 26. 84, 169; 28. 121; *Si.* 4. 20; 9. 23.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 173; *U.* 39. 221; 42. 69; 61. 35.

A. H. *Cl.* 3. 20, 31, 54, 160; 4. 24, 28, 40, 43, 46; 6. 28, 33, 34; 12. 20; 14. 14; 17. 20; 21. 36, 57; 24. 53; 39. 34.

These references mainly refer to *Puṣkaramūla* but *Pauṣkara* has been also used to indicate substances found in the tanks etc. It appears that *Puṣkara vartī*—पुष्कर वर्ति of S. S. *Su.* 46. 163

has been described under the name of *Pauṣkara* in S. S. *Su.* 46. 173.

See synonym-पुष्करमूल.

पौष्करबीज PAUṢKARABĪJA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 116.

See synonym-पुष्करबीज.

पौष्करमूल PAUṢKARAMŪLA

C. S. *Ci.* 13. 126; 17. 141; 18. 176.

S. S. *Ci.* 55. 45.

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 45, 60; 4. 53; 15. 15.

See synonym-पुष्करमूल.

पौष्करविष PAUṢKARAVIṢA

C. S. *Ci.* 23. 11.

An unidentified vegetable poison.

पौष्कर शाक PAUṢKARA ŚĀKA

C. S. *Su.* 26. 108.

It is not clear whether it is some part of the *Kamala* (Lotus) plant used as a vegetable or something else.

प्रकीर्य PRAKĪRYA,

प्रकीर्यो PRAKĪRYĀ

C. S. *Su.* 1. 81; *Vi.* 8. 144; *Si.* 10. 24.

S. S. *Su.* 39. 8; *U.* 11. 9.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 19, 28; *Ci.* 1. 140.

See-करञ्ज.

प्रग्रह PRAGRAHA

C. S. *Ka.* 8. 3; *Si.* 10. 29; 11. 23.

S. S. *Ka.* 6. 3.

See synonym-आरग्वध.

प्रचीबल PRACĪBALA

S. S. *U.* 34. 3.

See synonym-प्राचीबल.

प्रतानवान् PRATĀNAVĀN

S. S. *Ci.* 29. 6.

One of the *Soma*-सोम varieties.

See-सोम.

प्रतिविषा PRATIVIṢĀ

C. S. Ci. 7. 144; 19. 25.

S. S. U. 40. 44.

A. H. Ci. 9. 8, 106; U. 18. 25; 35. 47; 37. 28.

See synonym-अतिविषा.

Atisa-अतीस is also called *Patīsa*-पतीस in Punjab which is equivalent to *Prativīṣā*.

प्रत्यक्पर्णी PRATYAKPARNĪ

C. S. Ka. 11. 13 (Va.).

See-प्रत्यक्श्रेणी.

प्रत्यक्पुष्पी PRATYAKPUṢPĪ

C. S. Su. 1. 81, 84; 4. 23; 25. 39; Vi. 8. 143; Ka. 1. 14.

S. S. Su. 43. 2.

A. H. Su. 15. 28; Ci. 19. 41; Ka. 1. 8; U. 30. 33.

See synonym-अपामार्ग.

प्रत्यक्श्रेणी PRATYAKŚREṆĪ

C. S. Su. 1. 76; Ka. 11. 13 (Va.).

It appears that *Pratyakparṇī*, *Pratyakśreṇī* and *Putraśreṇī* all refer to the same plant known as *Mūśikakarnī*.

See-दन्ती, द्रवन्ती and मूषिककर्णी.

प्रपुण्डरीक PRAPUNḌARĪKA

S. S. Ka. 2. 5 (Va.).

A variety of *Kanda-vīṣa*.

प्रपुण्ड्राह PRAPUNḌRĀHVA

A. H. Ci. 18. 47.

See synonym-प्रपौण्डरीक.

प्रपुन्नाड PRAPUNNĀḌA

C. S. Su. 3. 12; 27. 99; Ci. 7. 93.

S. S. Su. 39. 2; 46. 262, 271; Ci. 1. 97; 9. 10, 19; 10. 4.

A. H. Ci. 19. 70, 79, 85; U. 22. 87; 24. 10.

See synonym-चक्रमर्द.

प्रपौण्डरीक PRAPAUNḌARĪKA

C. S. Su. 3. 23, 25; 5. 60; Ci. 3. 257; 4. 67, 73, 101; 7. 132; 8. 83, 90; 14. 229; 18. 70; 19. 100, 101; 21. 56, 82, 91; 25. 89, 91; 26. 93; 207, 241, 268, 274; 29. 93, 111, 134; Si. 3. 49.

S. S. Su. 16. 27 (14); 38. 35; Ci. 3. 60; 7. 35; 16. 14; 17. 8; 19. 28; 25. 20; 38. 56; Ka. 5. 65; 6. 14; U. 11. 6.

A. H. Ci. 3. 122; 5. 42; 6. 47; 9. 98; 11. 59; 19. 89; 22. 28, 44; Ka. 4. 14; U. 13. 3, 59; 16. 25, 33; 24. 44.

It has, till today, evaded the identification of its botanical source and *Puṇḍarika*-पुण्डरीक has been recommended to be used in its place. *Puṇḍra*-पुण्ड्र, *Prapaṇḍraka*-प्रपौण्ड्रक, *Chatraka*-छत्रक and *Śrīpuṣpa*-श्रीपुष्प are its synonyms and its main medicinal use in eye troubles is also to be noted. In the texts it has been used frequently with Liquorice (यष्टिमधु) and with *Padmaka*-पद्मक. Dalhaṇa in his comments (S. S. Su. 38. 35) has described it as some what thicker than Liquorice, sweet in taste and used in the preparation of eye drops.¹ It appears that he has described the then available market material without knowing its source plant. In our first attempt to locate its source, its clinical and nomenclatural affinity with *Padmaka*-पद्मक was noticed and we were tempted to search for a Rosaceous plant with milk-white flowers and possibly with cyanogenetic contents and some aromatic smell. Secondly, *Tilaka*-तिलक (*Wendalandia exerta* DC.) known by the synonyms *Puṇḍra*, *Chatraka* and *Śrīmān*-श्रीमान्, and considered to be an eye cure suggested another possibility. Lastly, the so much talked of *Gul Bakāvali*-गुल्बकावली (*Hedychium flavescens* Carey) of *Amarakaṇṭaka* (M. P.), whose white flowers are locally used in eye-cure preparations also were noted. This is a rhizomatous plant of Zingiberaceae growing in aquatic environments and now reported to be cultivated in gardens also. It is hoped that the future investigators will keep in view the *Madhura* and *Tikta Rasas*, *Śītavīrya*-शीतवीर्य and other clinical properties of this drug. The morphological nature i. e. flower, wood or bark will also have to be determined. The existence of *Prapaṇḍarika* or *Puṇḍarika Viṣa* may also be suggestive of the presence of cyanogenetic glucosides in the drug. The plural use '*Prapaṇḍarīkāni*' of the drug name in C. S. Su. 3. 25 may also point towards the morphology of the drug material i. e. small tubers, seeds or fruits and flowers.

See synonyms-तिलक ?, पुण्डरीक, पुण्ड्र, पुण्ड्राह्व and प्रपुण्ड्राह्व.

1. प्रपौण्डरीकं स्वनामख्यातं यष्टिमधुद्रव्यादीषत्स्थूलं मधुररसं नेत्रारुण्योत्तनाहं द्रव्यम्, अन्ये श्रीपुष्पमाहुः—Dalhaṇa.

प्रमोदक PRAMODAKA

C. S. Su. 27. 8; Ni. 4. 5.

S. S. Su. 20. 4; 46. 8.

A variety of *Śaṣṭika* or *Śāli*.

प्रशातिका PRASĀTIKĀ

C. S. Su. 21. 24; 27. 16; Cl. 4. 36.

A variety of coarse grain cereal probably called *Uḍiyā*
Dhānya-उड़िया धान्य.

प्रसारणी PRASĀRANĪ

Synonyms : अवेहिवाता and सारणी.

C. S. Cl. 28. 165.

S. S. Cl. 15. 44.

A. H. Cl. 21. 65.

Prasārani, at present, is considered to be *Paederia foetida* Linn., popularly known as *Gandha-prasārani*-गन्धप्रसारणी. But it is quite likely that it may be a kind of *Bālā*-बला. i. e. *Sida veronicaefolia* Lam., which according to Śrī Yādavaji is *Nāga-bālā*-नागबला. In Rajasthan another plant *Leptadenia spartium* Wight is used as *Prasārani*.

प्राचीनामलक PRACĪNĀMALAKA

Flacourtia jangomas (Lour.) Raeusch.; *Paniyālā*-पनियाला H.

C. S. Su. 27. 143.

S. S. Su. 42. 18; 46. 139, 158.

प्राचीबल PRĀCĪBALA

Synonym : प्रचीबल.

S. S. Su. 38. 17.

The identity of this plant has been disputed. *Kākajaṅghā*-काकजङ्गल, *Jalapippalī*-जलपिप्पली and *Matsyākṣi*-मत्स्याक्षी etc. have been suggested as its synonyms. Although *Kākajaṅghā* is equally disputed, both *Kākajaṅghā* and *Prācibala* may be a *Vitex* species such as *V. peduncularis* Wall.

प्राणदा PRĀṆADĀ

A. H. Cl. 1. 153; 9. 5, 104; 13. 17.

See synonym-हरीतकी.

प्रियक PRIYAKA

C. S. Su. 25. 40.

S. S. U. 47. 61.

It has also been supposed to be a synonym of *Bijaka*-बीजक.

See synonym-कदम्ब.

प्रियङ्गु PRIYAṅGU,

प्रियङ्गुका PRIYAṅGUKĀ

(1) *Setaria Italica* Beauv.; *Kāguna*-कागुन H.

Synonyms : कङ्गु and काङ्गुक.

(2) *Callicarpa macrophylla* Vahl; *Phūla Priyaṅga*-फूलप्रियङ्गु and *Daiyā*-दइया Kumaon.

Synonyms : कङ्गु, कङ्गुक, कान्ता, गन्धप्रियङ्गु, गन्धफली, गोचन्दना (?), प्रियाङ्गा and फलिनी.

C. S. Su. 3. 25; 4. 5, 31, 34, 46; 5. 17; 21. 24; 25. 49; 27. 16; Vi. 6. 16; 8. 143, 151; Sa. 8. 73; In. 12. 75; Ci. 3. 246, 258; 4. 36, 44, 66, 70, 73, 81, 94, 108; 6. 31, 41; 7. 132, 165; 9. 42, 76; 11. 30; 12. 64; 14. 156, 228, 237; 15. 155, 159; 19. 89; 21. 71; 23. 78, 223, 244; 25. 88; 26. 233; 28. 152; 29. 112; 30. 106, 119, 249, 263; Si. 3. 36, 37; 10. 30, 37; 12. 27, 31.

S. S. Su. 6. 24; 14. 37; 22. 8; 25. 27; 36. 27, 29; 38. 24, 41, 45; 42. 18; 46. 21, 23; Ci. 1. 85; 2. 38; 8. 44; 10. 14; 11. 5, 9; 12. 10; 16. 18, 42; 17. 27; 18. 33; 22. 9, 12; 28. 13; 34. 11; 38. 44, 46, 86, 94; Ka. 2. 48; 3. 17; 5. 66, 73; 6. 9, 17; 8. 110, 131; U. 12. 48; 17. 8, 41; 21. 48; 24. 27; 30. 5; 36. 4; 39. 225; 40. 70, 72, 92; 45. 19, 33, 39.

A. H. Su. 6. 12; 15. 6, 37; 27. 48; Sa. 3. 97; Ci. 2. 16; 3. 89; 8. 128; 9. 65, 92; 12. 25; 17. 23; 19. 25; 20. 5; 21. 68, 78; Ka. 4. 6, 8; U. 5. 10, 46; 13. 70; 18. 20; 22. 9, 30, 60; 32. 17, 23.

Setaria species is the source of the food grain different from the Drug-Priyaṅgu and they may be called *Dhānya-Priyaṅgu* and *Auṣadha* (Drug) -*Priyaṅgu* respectively. References for both have been included in the above list. The Drug-Priyaṅgu has been a subject of controversy since long and fruits of *Aglaia roxburghiana* Miq., and *Callicarpa* species, or the nuts of *Prunus mahaleb* Linn. have been in use in different parts of the country. As in case of *Hareṇu*-हरेणु it may resemble the *Dhānya-Priyaṅgu* in shape but differentiated by the presence of an aroma in it. It is, on account of this, that *Callicarpa* fruits are being recommended for use as *Gandha-Priyaṅgu*-गन्धप्रियङ्गु.

The other two may, however, be examined if they can be used as its substitutes.

प्रियाल PRIYĀLA

Buchanania lanzan Spreng.; *Cāra*-चार and *Piyāra*-पियार H.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 20; 4. 40, 43; 13. 9; 25. 49; 27. 156, 286; *Vi.* 8. 144, 151; *Sa.* 8. 41; *Ci.* 3. 156, 257; 4. 101; 11. 31, 71; 22. 30; 26. 275; 29. 133; 30. 66; *Ka.* 11. 6; 12. 7.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 48; 42. 18; 45. 120; 46. 139, 156, 205; *Ci.* 2. 84; 3. 67; 5. 7, 10, 12; 9. 7; 18. 29, 45; 31. 5; *U.* 40. 119; 46. 15; 52. 33;

A. H. *Su.* 6. 121, 124; 15. 41; *Ci.* 3. 90, 122; 19. 12; *U.* 1. 38; 18. 39; 22. 65; 24. 26, 39; 34. 37; 40. 21.

प्रियाह्वा PRIYĀHVĀ

A. H. *U.* 5. 19.

See synonym-प्रियङ्गु.

प्लक्ष PLAKṢA

Ficus lacor Buch.-Ham.; *Pakaḍi*-पकड़ी and *Pākada*-पाकड़.

Synonym : पर्कटकी.

C. S. *Su.* 4. 33; 5. 18; 25. 49; 27. 103, 161; *Vi.* 8. 151; *Ci.* 3. 257; 4. 38, 50; 11. 30; 15. 126; 21. 84; 25. 44, 85; 30. 118; *Sl.* 6. 25; 8. 38.

S. S. *Su.* 12. 23; 38. 48; *Ka.* 6. 3; *U.* 40. 119.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 41; 21. 16; 30. 51; *Ci.* 2. 24; 3. 89; 10. 42; *U.* 2. 72; 25. 29.

Other species of *Ficus* such as *F. arnottiana* Miq., *F. rumphii* Blume and *F. talboti* G. King have also been given the same name in other parts of the country. *Gardabhāṇḍa*-गर्दभाण्ड of the commentators also appears to be this plant.

प्लव PLAVA

C. S. *Ci.* 1-1. 46; 6. 41; 7. 129; 12. 63; 14. 164; 15. 158; 20. 36; 23. 53; 28. 152.

S. S. *Ci.* 11. 8.

A. H. *Su.* 20. 38; 21. 14; *Ci.* 12. 25; 19. 88; 21. 79; *U.* 27. 38; 39. 18.

After a study of the *Nighaṇṭus*, it appears that besides the two *Cyperus* species i. e. *C. rotundus* Linn., *Musta*-मुस्त or *Piṇḍamusta*-पिण्डमुस्त and *C. scariosus* R. Br., *Bhadramusta*-

भद्रमुस्त there is a third kind of *Musta* called *Kaivartī mustaka*-कैवर्तीमुस्तक which is generally considered to be a synonym of *Playa*. Dhanvantari Nighaṇṭu mentions it with its synonyms जलज, जलमुस्त, दासपुर, परिपेलव, वानेय and शैवाल while Rāja Nighaṇṭu appears to agree with it but does not mention all the synonyms and the properties (गुणधर्म) like those of the former. Bhāvamiśra also agrees fully but without mentioning *Śaivāla*-शैवाल as its synonym which he has mentioned separately. Confusion is created by the former two Nighaṇṭus which mention still another drug giving almost all the synonyms but which according to them is *Uṣṇa-Vīrya*-उष्णवीर्य and different from *Sitavīrya*-शीतवीर्य *Śaivāla* or *Kaivartimustaka*.

This anomaly, in our opinion, has arisen due to misunderstanding about the identity of *Śaivāla* and *Kaivartimustaka* even up to the present day, and acceptance of another aromatic (*Cyperus* sp. ?) drug which floats on water or grows in water flooded areas. It may, therefore, be concluded that *Śaivāla* and *Kaivartimustaka* and all its synonyms mentioned above are now applicable to two plants which are now located by us and are under investigation as regards their botanical identification. For further light, discussion on *Śaivāla*, *Jalaśūka* and *Vanya* may be consulted.

See synonyms-कुटन्नट, जलशूक, परिपेलव, वन्य, वितुन्नक, and शैवाल etc.

फ (PHA)

फण्जी PHANJĪ

Rivea ornata Choisy.; *Phāṅga*-फांग M.; *Baravaṭa*-बरवट H.

C. S. Su. 27. 96.

S. S. Su. 38. 14, 18; 46. 249, 252; Ka. 1. 61; U. 40. 113.

A. H. Cl. 9. 24.

It has been accepted as a synonym for *Bhārgī*-भार्गी or *Brahmayāṣṭikā*-ब्रह्मयष्टिका. It may be more appropriate to accept *Phañjī* and *Padmā*-पद्मा (a variety of *Bhārgī* i. e. *Premna herbacea* Roxb.) as co-synonyms on account of having more or less similar leaves like that of Lotus (*Padma*). *Phañjī* has been used more often as a vegetable and *Rivea* is also used as such by the tribals.

फणिज्ज PHANIJJA,

फणिज्जक PHANIJJHAKA

C. S. *Su.* 2. 3; 3. 3; *Nl.* 2. 2; *Vi.* 7. 17, 22; 8. 149, 158; *Ci.* 3. 266; 7. 47; 10. 41; 26. 184; *Ka.* 1. 28; *Sl.* 9. 22.

S. S. *Su.* 11. 5; 38. 18; 46. 221; *U.* 11. 5, 12.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 106; 15. 30; *Ci.* 3. 58; *U.* 7. 31; 9. 33; 11. 45.

This is one of the plants placed in the *Surasādi Gaṇa* and has often been identified with *Ocimum basilicum* Linn. or *Origanum majorana* Linn. But like several others of this group, it is difficult to specify it botanically with certainty.

See-मरुबक.

फल PHALA,

फलपिप्पली PHALAPIPPALĪ,

फलाह्वय PHALĀHVAYA

C. S. *Su.* 30. 60; *Vi.* 8. 143; *Sa.* 8. 70; *Ci.* 3. 249, 257; 4. 51; 7. 47, 112; 8. 118; 14. 91, 95, 99, 104, 203; 15. 74; 23. 240; 26. 14; 30. 252; *Ka.* 1. full chapter; 5. 9; 7. 68; 12. 35; *Sl.* 3. 12, 13, 44, 57, 64; 4. 19; 5. 13; 6. 42; 7. 22; 8. 8; 10. 24, 25; 11. 9, 33; 12. 39, 43.

S. S. *Ci.* 37. 122; 38. 52; *Ka.* 7. 36; *U.* 19. 12; 43. 18.

A. H. *Su.* 8. 15; 15. 17; *Ci.* 1. 36, 121, 122; 2. 12; 3. 26; 5. 2, 37; 8. 136; 18. 2; 20. 22; *Ka.* 1. 2, 14, 15, 16, 40, 42, 43, 46; 3. 10; 4. 1, 2, 8, 18, 32, 34, 35, 46, 50, 67; 5. 36, 49.

See synonym-मदन.

फलत्रय PHALATRAYA,

फलत्रिक PHALATRIKA

C. S. *Ci.* 6. 40; 12. 39; *Sl.* 3. 62.

S. S. *Ci.* 25. 33 (फलत्रय); *U.* 39. 246; 46. 24; 52. 14; 61. 34 (फलत्रय).

See synonym-त्रिकला.

फलपिप्पली PHALAPIPPALĪ

See-फल.

फलपूरक PHALAPŪRAKA

C. S. *Ci.* 4. 95; 20. 36, 39; 26. 84.

See synonym-बीजपूरक.

फलाम्ल PHALĀMLA

C. S. *Ci.* 11. 80S. S. *U.* 47. 38; 49. 20.A. H. *Ci.* 4. 7.

See synonym-दाडिम.

फलाह्वय PHALĀHVAYA

See-फल.

फलिनी PHALINĪ,

फली PHALĪ

C. S. *Ci.* 14. 190; 21. 73; 24. 159; 25. 64; 26. 209; 27. 37
(फली); *Si.* 3. 6.S. S. *Ci.* 38. 27, 71, 108.A. H. *Su.* 15. 14, 43; 29. 55; *Ci.* 1. 122; 2. 25; 8. 71, 105;
9. 65; 19. 59, 81; *Ci.* 6. 27; 16. 5; 22. 28, 80; 27. 24; 28. 35;
35. 24; 37. 70.

See synonym-प्रियङ्गु.

फलगु PHALGU

C. S. *Su.* 4. 40; 27. 125; *Ci.* 2-1. 28; 7. 87; 10. 18; 26. 62;
28. 119.S. S. *Su.* 46. 163, 171; *Ci.* 9. 29 (Va.); *U.* 59. 24; 61. 34.A. H. *Su.* 6. 120; *Ci.* 20. 6; *U.* 7. 20; 40. 17.

See-काकोदुम्बरिका, मलपू (-यू).

फेनिला PHENILĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 24. 160; 29. 109.S. S. *U.* 39. 279.

See synonym-उपोदिका.

ब (BA)

बकुल BAKULA

Mimusops elengi Linn.; *Bolasiri*-बोलसिरी and *Maulasiri*-
मौलसिरी H.

Synonym : केसर.

C. S. *Vi.* 7. 22; 8. 150; *Ci.* 3. 257.S. S. *Su.* 6. 28; 42. 18; 43. 3; 46. 163, 169; 287; *Ci.* 11. 9.

बदर BADARA,

बदरी BADARĪ

Zizyphus jujuba Lam.; *Bera*-बेर H.

C. S. *Su.* 4. 10, 22, 24, 28, 30, 40, 43; 13. 95; 15. 6; 23. 15; 25. 49; 26. 112; 27. 129, 138; *Ni.* 2. 2; *Vi.* 8. 144 (2), 147, 151; *Ci.* 3. 257, 266; 8. 141; 11. 37; 13. 129; 14. 12, 205, 215; 18. 43, 181; 19. 34; 20. 28, 38; 22. 35; 23. 187; 24. 160; 28. 110, 120; *Ka.* 1. 8, 29; 9. 5; 11. 6; 12. 7; *Si.* 6. 82; 7. 30; 10. 37.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 47; 39. 7; 42. 18; 46. 139, 145-147, 432; *Ci.* 10. 6; 19. 42; 20. 59; 34. 13; 38. 85; *Sa.* 10. 4, 23; *U.* 18. 36; 32. 7; 39. 280; 40. 96(2), 132; 41. 47; 42. 26, 98; 52. 19; 57. 9.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 120; *Ci.* 1. 33, 135; 3. 7, 17; 5. 37; 6. 17; 9. 18, 36; 15. 18; 17. 20; *Ka.* 6. 25; *U.* 2. 48, 72; 5. 20; 13. 28; 32. 23; 34. 3.

The tree is called *Badari* and the fruit is *Badara*. *Kolā*-कोला, *Karkandhā*-कर्कंधू, *Sauvira*-सौवीर and *Ghonṭā*-घोण्टा are all various species of *Zizyphus* out of which the first three only are edible. The so-called other *Badara* varieties such as *Sīncitikā*-सिञ्चितिका and *Kuvala*-कुवल have different botanical sources discussed here in their own places.

बन्धुजीव BANDHUJĪVA,

बन्धुजीवक BANDHUJĪVAKA

C. S. *Ci.* 23. 180, 242.

S. S. *Su.* 39. 2; *Ka.* 1. 61.

See synonym-बन्धूक.

बन्धूक BANDHŪKA

Pentapetes phoenicea Linn.; *Dupahariyā*-दुपहरिया H.; *Bāndhulī*-बान्धुली B.

Synonyms : बन्धुजीव and बन्धुजीवक.

S. S. *Su.* 6. 37; *Ka.* 1. 72.

A. H. *U.* 15. 14; 18. 8.

Bandhūka and *Bandhujīva* are usually considered to be synonyms but Cakra at one place (C. S. *Ci.* 23. 242) has identified it with *Putrañjīva*-पुत्रञ्जीव which is different from *Bandhūka*.

See-पुत्रञ्जीव.

बरक BARUKA

S. S. *Su.* 46. 21, 25.

A variety of inferior cereal grain.

बबर BARBARA

A. H. U. 3. 59.

Not identified. It may be some species of *Ocimum*.

बर्हिशिखा BARHISIKHĀ

Elephantopus scaber Linn.; *Mūrājūfi*-माराजूफी (-जूटी) Bihar tribals; *Sahasamūli*-सहसमूली Citrakūṭa; *Gojibha*-गोजीभ Gujarat.

Synonym : बहुपुत्रा.

A. H. Ci. 11. 34.

The identity of this plant is disputed. *Actiniopteris dichotoma* Bedd. and *Celosia argentea* Linn. are usually mentioned as its source. *Elephantopus* appears better entitled to deserve its synonyms *Mayūrasikhā*-मयूरशिखा and *Sūhasri*-साहस्री (in Madanapāla, Nighaṇṭu) both on account of the equivalent tribal names mentioned above and its uses as a diuretic and aphrodisiac and especially in diarrhoea (*Atisāra*) and dysuria (*Mūtrakṣēchra*). Śoḍhala has also mentioned its use in a preparation helpful in conception.¹

बर्हिष्ठ BARHIṢṬHA

S. S. Ci. 18. 21; U. 11. 6, 8; 39. 226; 62. 23, 27.

See synonym-बालक.

बला BALĀ

Sida cordifolia Linn.; *Bariyarā*-बरियरा and *Khareṇṭi*-खरेंटी H.

Synonyms : भद्रौदनी, बाव्यपुष्पी, बाव्यायनी, बाव्याह्व and बाव्याभिधान.

C. S. Su. 2. 11, 19; 3. 20, 21; 4. 2, 7; 5. 60; 25. 39; 27. 105; Vi. 8. 146; Sa. 8. 29, 34; Ci. 1-1. 42, 61; 1-2. 4, 12; 2-1. 26; 2-2. 5; 3. 183, 187, 205, 224, 236, 242, 248, 251, 258, 267; 4. 47, 78, 84; 5. 106, 135; 8. 72, 75, 78, 79, 90, 91, 93, 94, 111, 114, 170, 176; 11. 20, 37, 44, 56; 12. 34; 13. 169; 14. 200, 235; 16. 53, 105, 137; 17. 96, 108; 18. 57, 125, 145, 153, 174; 19. 29, 54, 115; 21. 78, 81, 90, 124; 23. 188, 211, 241; 24. 165; 25. 61, 75, 82, 87, 88; 26. 46, 69, 87, 93, 135, 161, 163, 177, 239, 278; 28. 105, 110, 122, 147, 158, 165 (बला द्वय), 166, 184, 185; 29. 56, 62, 73, 76, 81, 104, 110, 119; 30. 50, 60, 106, 280;

१. मूलं भुजंगारिशिखासमुत्थं दुग्धेन संयुक्तमृतौ निपीतम् गर्भस्यहेतुः प्रमदाजनस्य स्यात्त्वक्मणामूलमपीत्यमेव—Śoḍhala.

Sl. 3. 12, 35, 46, 64; 4. 3, 8; 7. 12, 27; 8. 38; 9. 13, 92; 11. 31; 12. 27, 29, 30, 31, 34, 35, 55, 56.

S. S. Su. 15. 36; 16. 20; 39. 6; 42. 18; *Ci.* 2. 65, 81; 5. 7, 12, 19; 15. 28, 29, 40, 44, 46, 47; 17. 19; 18. 47; 20. 34; 21. 8; 25. 17; 27. 9; 29. 12; 34. 17; 36. 11; 37. 20; 38. 42, 46, 54, 60, 66, 71, 88, 105; *Ka.* 2. 46; 6. 16; 8. 51; *Sa.* 10. 4; 13. 16, 61; *U.* 17. 18; 21. 13; 23. 9; 24. 31; 26. 11; 39. 168, 193, 220, 239; 40. 58, 76, 91, 114; 43. 19; 44. 26; 48. 28; 52. 29, 42, 47; 53. 14; 58. 44, 57, 62; 59. 17; 65. 9.

A. H. Su. 6. 169; 10. 23; 15. 5; 20. 38; *Sa.* 2. 5, 8, 46, 47, 56; *Ci.* 1. 28, 94, 110, 114, 119, 123; 2. 18, 32, 37; 3. 38, 60, 80, 95, 102, 121, 127, 133, 148, 154, 172; 4. 22; 5. 15, 16, 24, 41, 42, 68(2), 79; 6. 38, 39, 46; 8. 109; 9. 13, 56; 11. 2; 14. 13, 55, 75; 15. 46; 16. 56; 21. 62, 73; 22. 8, 45, 55, 56; *Ka.* 4. 1, 5, 7, 12, 37, 54, 59; *U.* 2. 41; 3. 44, 51; 5. 19; 13. 52 (बला त्रितय); 16. 23; 18. 43, 56; 20. 7; 22. 68 (बला द्वय); 24. 47; 25. 47; 26. 6; 27. 38 (बलात्रय); 34. 37 (बला द्वय), 42; 35. 22, 25; 39. 33, 60, 104, 155; 40. 13.

There are more than one species of *Sida* i. e. *S. acuta* Burm., *S. rhombifolia* Linn. and *S. spinosa* Linn. besides the the species named above, used as *Balā*. The last one may be called *Śveta Balā*-श्वेतबला (not *Nāgabālā*-नागबला). *S. cordifolia* Linn. reported to contain an alkaloid identical with Ephedrine is now being preferred. *Balā* and *Atibalā*-अतिबला constitute *Balā Dvaya*-बलाद्वय (two *Balās*) and these two together with *Mahābalā*-महाबला or *Nāgabālā* may be called *Balā-traya*-बलात्रय (*Balā* trio). Besides the synonyms mentioned above for *Balā* and its varieties, there are still other drug names such as *Annapāki*-अन्नपाकी, *Odanapāki*-ओदनपाकी, *Śitapāki*-शीतपाकी, *Śitapākya*-शीतपाक्य, *Sahadevā*-सहदेवा and *Viśvadevā*-विश्वदेवा which are believed to be names of either *Balā* or *Saireyaka*-सैरेयक varieties. Cakra has identified *Odanapāki* with *Nilajhīṇṭī*-नीलक्षिण्टी (a *Saireyaka* variety) and Bopadeva has mentioned it as a synonym of white variety of *Guñjā*-गुञ्जा. All other names mentioned above have been discussed in their own places.

बलाहक (विष) **BALĀHAKA (VIṢA)**

C. S. Ci. 23. 11.

It is some unidentified vegetable poison.

बल्लीज BALLĪJA

C. S. Sa. 8. 59 (Va.), 70.

S. S. Ka. 2. 5 (Va.).

Ballija in C. S. Sa. 8. 59 has been supposed to be either (1) *Marica*-मरिच or *Kūṣmāṇḍa*-कूष्माण्ड, or (2) the version has been changed from *Ballija* to *Balvaja*-बल्वज. In S. S. Ka. 2. 5 it has been replaced by *Nārāca*-नाराच while *Nārācaka* mentioned in the next group has been replaced by *Varāṭaka*-वराटक. Attention may also be drawn to *Tikṣṇamūlavīṣa*-तीक्ष्णमूलविष which may be *Ballija* or *Mūlaka Viṣa*-मूलक विष.

See synonym-मरिच and refer to तीक्ष्णमूलविष, नाराच (-क) and वराटक.

बल्वज BALVAJA

C. S. Sa. 8. 59 (Va.), 70 (2); Ci. 1-4. 6 (Va.), 5. 138.

A. H. Sa. 1. 87.

Balvajā-बल्वजा has been described by Rājanighaṇṭu as *Mauñjipatrā*-मौञ्जीपत्रा and *Dṛḍhapatri*-दृढपत्री i. e. having leaves like those of *Saccharum munja* Roxb. and with a firm texture. Some commentators have identified it with a grass known as *Uluṃyā*-उलुया. This appears to be *Imperata arundinacea* Cyrill. known in the tribal areas as *Ulu*-उलू. The use of its roots in the fumigation of piles for emollient action is comparable to its use for burning in the 'cupping method' indicated in C. S. Ci. 5. 138. The use of its decoction or soup in other places for placental expulsion may also be noted. *Munja* may be used as its substitute.

See-मुञ्ज.

बस्तगन्धा BASTAGANDHĀ

C. S. Ci. 30. 257.

S. S. Ci. 37. 16; U. 21. 6; 34. 6.

A. H. Ci. 17. 37.

See synonym-भजगन्धा.

बस्तान्त्री BASTĀNTRĪ

A. H. Su. 15. 45.

See synonym-झगलान्त्री.

बहुपत्रक BAHUPATRAKA

S. S. U. 21. 9.

See synonym-शिग्रु.

बहुपत्रा BAHUPATRĀ,

बहुपुत्रा BAHUPUTRĀ

S. S. Ka. 1. 68 (Va.).

The version is disputed. It is either *Bahupatrā* or *Bahuputrā*. If the latter, it may be a synonym of *Śatāvārī*-शतावरी or *Mayūśikhā*-मयूरशिखा. In case of *Bahupatrā* it may again be either *Śatāvārī* or *Śigru*-शिग्रु.

बहुफेनरसा BAHUPHENARASĀ

C. S. Ka. 11. 2.

A synonym of *Saptalā*-सप्तला.

बहुरस BAHURASA

A. H. Su. 15. 45.

See synonym-इक्षु.

बहुलपल्लव BAHULAPALLAVA

A. H. Su. 15. 21.

See synonym-शिग्रु.

बहुला BAHULĀ

C. S. Ci. 8. 102.

See synonym-फला.

बाकुची BĀKUCĪ

Psoralea corvifolia Linn.; *Bakuci*-बकुची H.

Synonyms : अवलगुज, इन्दुराजिका, इन्दुराजी, इन्द्रलेखा, चन्द्रलेखा, चन्द्रशकला, शशाङ्गलेखा and सोमराजी.

S. S. Ci. 9. 32; 25. 18.

A. H. Ci. 9. 21; 19. 45, 53 (बाकुचिका); U. 18. 45.

It appears that *Bākucī* has been derived from the original word *Avalguja*-अवलगुज in popular use. It may be a case similar to that of *Gambhārī*-गम्भारी derived from *Kāsmarī*-काश्मरी.

See-सोमराजी.

बाण BĀṆA

S. S. Su. 6. 37.

A. H. Su. 15. 17, 24; U. 22. 88.

Būna is considered to be one of the varieties of *Saireyaka*-सैरेयक which appears to be wrongly identified with *Barleria* species. It is very likely to be the *Būni*-बानी of Bengal which is *Avicennia officinalis* Linn. and *A. tomentosa* Jacq. It appears to have been called so in allusion to the arrow-like seedling which remains attached to the parent plant due to viviparous germination and which may have been mistaken for and called *Bānapuṣpa*. Other mangrove species having similar characters such as *Rhizophora* species may also be named similarly.

See synonyms-आर्तगल and सैरेयक.

बालक BĀLAKA

Synonyms : अम्बु, उदीच्य, जल, तोय, हीवेर and बर्हिष्ठ.

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 150; *Ci.* 12. 66; 17. 123; 20. 31, 32; 23. 77; 26. 207; 28. 160; 29. 92.

S. S. *U.* 39. 204, 242; 40. 36, 63, 66, 91.

A. H. *Su.* 10. 28; 21. 13; *Ci.* 1. 46, 119; 4. 44, 46; 9. 6; 17. 23; 22. 43; *U.* 22. 84; 27. 38.

Its identity is very much in dispute and till recently *Valerian*, which is now being accepted as *Tagara*-तगर, was being used in its place under the popular market name of *Sugandha-bālā*-सुगन्धबाला. Recently it was found that in the South very aromatic, black, and hair-like thin roots of *Coleus vetiveroides* K. C. Jacob, have been traditionally used as *Bālaka*. It may, however, be noted that this plant is very much limited in distribution and if its yield is not increased it will have to be substituted by another drug of similar properties. It is doubtful if *Udicya* and *Barhiṣṭha* supposed to be its synonyms are correctly applicable to *Bālaka* of the present conception. They may, however, be the names of *Valerian*.

See-तगर.

बालपत्र BĀLAPATRA

A. H. *U.* 39. 105.

See synonym-खदिर.

बाह्लीक BĀHLĪKA

C. S. *Ci.* 23. 102; 30. 91.

S. S. *Ka.* 6. 3.

A. H. U. 34. 46.

See synonyms-कुङ्कुम and हिङ्गु.

बाष्पिका BĀSPIKĀ

A. H. Su. 7. 25; Ci. 4. 32.

See synonyms-पृथ्वीका and हिङ्गुपत्रिका.

बिभीतक BIBHĪTAKA

Terminalla belerica Roxb.; *Bahedā*-बहेड़ा H.

Synonyms : भक्त, अक्तक, कलि, मृगलिण्डक and संवर्तक.

C. S. Su. 4. 24, 39; 13. 9; 15. 6; 27. 146; Vi. 7. 22; 8. 144, 151; Sa. 8. 41; Ci. 1-1. 73, 74, 75; 1-3. 3, 40; 6. 35; 11. 72; 12. 70; 15. 161; 18. 92; 21. 55, 124 (2); 26. 271; Ka. 1. 18; 12. 15; Sl. 12. 27.

S. S. Su. 11. 11; 38. 55, 56; 39. 4; 44. 70; 45. 120; 46. 205; Ci. 9. 17; 11. 7; 17. 35; 23. 15; 28. 6; 31. 5; 38. 70; U. 12. 33; 44. 24.

A. H. Su. 5. 69; Ci. 3. 31, 46, 176.

This is one of the three important drugs known and used collectively under the name of *Triphalā*-त्रिफला.

बिम्बितिका BIMBITIKĀ

S. S. Su. 46. 249.

See synonym-बिम्बी (पत्र).

बिम्बिलोट BIMBILOṬA,

बिम्बिलोटाख्य BIMBILOṬĀKHYA

S. S. U. 12. 11.

See synonym-मिहोट.

बिम्बी BIMBĪ

Coccinia indica W. and A.; *Kunduru*-कुन्दुरु H.

Synonyms : पीलुपर्णी (?) and बिम्बितिका.

C. S. Su. 1. 77, 78; 4. 23; 27. 139; Vi. 8. 143; Ci. 7. 85; 14. 11; Ka. 1. 15; 4. 16.

S. S. Su. 9. 4; 38. 7; 39. 2, 5; 46. 163, 176; Ci. 18. 22; Ka. 1. 41; 6. 22; U. 21. 36; 29. 7; 32. 8; 34. 3; 47. 28.

A. H. Su. 10. 24; 15. 1; Ka. 1. 7, 39.

See-सूर्वा.

बिल्व BILVA

Aegle marmelos Corr.; *Bela*-बेल H.

Synonym : श्रीफल.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 10, 18, 19, 27; 4. 12, 25, 26, 38; 5. 60; 13. 9; 21. 23; 25. 39, 49; 27. 104, 135; *Vi.* 8. 158; *Sa.* 8. 58, 59; *Ci.* 1-1. 42, 61; 3. 183, 187, 220, 236, 267; 4. 46, 50; 5. 165; 8. 126, 127, 177; 12. 43, 54, 59; 13. 168; 14. 41, 45, 48, 64, 70, 71, 90, 94, 100, 108, 111, 131, 195, 200, 230, 237; 15. 99, 112, 129, 136, 188; 16. 58, 118; 17. 93, 141; 18. 77, 110, 123; 19. 23, 29, 37, 38, 48, 51, 58, 68, 110, 115, 116, 119, 120, 124, 125, 126; 20. 22; 23. 65; 26. 82, 135, 184, 235, 241; 27. 28, 55; 28. 96, 122, 140, 168, 175; 29. 103; 30. 91, 266, 278; *Ka.* 3. 15; 8. 10, 16; 10. 9; *Si.* 3. 13, 58, 64; 4. 7, 14, 16, 19, 36; 7. 11, 52; 8. 4, 37; 10. 18; 11. 25, 33, 34; 12. 30, 31, 53.

S. S. *Su.* 2. 3; 9. 4; 38. 7, 45, 68; 46. 163, 209, 254; *Ci.* 4. 32; 5. 7; 12. 5; 17. 12, 19, 27; 18. 5, 6; 19. 42; 20. 12; 28. 9, 11, 17; 31. 5 (2); 37. 8, 12, 15, 41, 46; 38. 27, 47, 60, 63, 67; *Ka.* 5. 77; 8. 47; *Sa.* 10. 5, 57, 63; *U.* 11. 5, 11; 12. 11; 21. 6, 35, 37; 28. 7; 29. 3; 34. 3; 35. 3; 36. 3; 39. 200, 214; 40. 36, 42, 43, 48, 56, 63, 66, 67, 70, 73, 77, 91, 95, 110, 114, 125, 127, 132, 135, 144, 155; 41. 46; 47. 52; 48. 21, 28; 51. 17, 27, 46; 60. 44.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 125, 143, 167; 15. 21, 38; 20. 38; 21. 14; 24. 17; *Sa.* 1. 77; 2. 11, 19, 58; *Ci.* 1. 28, 90, 112, 115, 123; 2. 17; 3. 20, 56, 134; 4. 21, 24, 53; 6. 27, 73; 8. 15, 24, 35, 50, 63, 76, 78, 89, 110, 115, 130; 9. 6, 7, 12, 13, 14, 23, 25, 27, 29, 35, 39, 58, 62, 66, 71, 104, 109, 111, 119; 10. 10, 39; 14. 110; 15. 45; 16. 36; 17. 12, 20; 21. 15, 33, 62; *Ka.* 2. 46; 4. 2, 22, 34, 64, 66; 5. 5, 9, 39, 49; 6. 27; *U.* 1. 39; 2. 41, 76; 3. 59; 5. 20, 42; 13. 55; 16. 11; 18. 9; 20. 7; 28. 39; 34. 3, 46; 36. 62, 84; 37. 83, 84; 38. 20, 27.

बिल्वपर्णी BILVAPARNĪ

C. S. *Su.* 27. 104.

It may be some species of *Ocimum* i.e. *O. gratissimum* Linn. (बिल्वार्जक-चक्र. ?) or *Limonia crenulata* Roxb., *Beli*-बेली H. बिस BISA,

बिसग्रन्थि BISAGRANTHI

Synonym : मृणाक.

C. S. *Su.* 5. 7; 26. 107; *Vi.* 8. 151; *Ci.* 3. 257; 11. 18, 46; 14. 10; 21. 72, 78, 83; 25. 46; 26. 76, 94, 168, 241; 29. 132; 30. 89; *Si.* 12. 55.

S. S. *Su.* 21. 23; 45. 17; 46. 298, 303, 463; *Ci.* 5. 7, 8; 11. 9; 28. 12; *Sa.* 10. 30, 62; *U.* 14. 3; 46. 17; 47. 41; 48. 23. 54. 4.

A. H. *Su.* 7. 30; 10. 32; *Sa.* 3. 46; *Ci.* 3. 76, 104; 18. 13; *U.* 24. 52.

Bisa is the leaf-stalk and *Bisa granthi* may be the root-stock of the *Kamala* (Lotus) plant.

See-कमल.

बीज BĪJA,

बीजक BĪJAKA

C. S. *Ci.* 16. 106.

S. S. *Ci.* 6. 19; 9. 50; 25. 28, 32, 33; 27. 11; *U.* 10. 8; 23. 4.

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 134; 5. 28; 20. 8; *U.* 39. 150, 153.

This is one of the names of *Pterocarpus marsupium* Roxb. popularly known as *Bijā*-बीजा, *Biyū*-बीयू and *Vijayasāra*-विजय-सार. It appears that for the sake of avoiding confusion with the word *Bija*-बीज (seed), this name was not used very frequently and instead its synonym *Asana*-असन was in common use. It is wrong to think that *Asana* and *Bijaka* are two different plants.

See synonyms-असन and प्रियक (?).

बीजपूर BĪJAPŪRA,

बीजपूरक BĪJAPŪRAKA

Citrus medica Linn.; *Bijaurā Nibū*-बिजौरा नीबू H.

Synonyms : फलपूरक, बीजाह्व and मातुलुङ्ग.

C. S. *Ci.* 5. 77, 166; 15. 91; 22. 36; 23. 68; 24. 121.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 207; *U.* 12. 21; 39. 297; 42. 30, 122; 47. 35; 50. 22; 55. 31; 56. 15.

A. H. *Ci.* 6. 20, 31, 71; 7. 12, 38, 112, 147; 10. 15, 30, 46; 14. 111; 16. 50; *U.* 11. 8, 14; 18. 14; 28. 36; 37. 34, 40.

बीजाह्व BĪJĀHVA

A. H. *Ci.* 6. 33, 34.

See synonym-बीजपूरक.

बुक BUKA,

बूक BŪKA

C. S. *Ci.* 30. 81 (Va.).

A. H. *Su.* 15. 24; *U.* 30. 38 (Va.).

Buka, *Bakā*-बक and *Śivamallikā*-शिवमल्लिका have been described as synonyms of *Vasuka*-वसुक and have also been called

Brhadbakula-बृहद्बकुल by some. On the basis of comments given by Dalhaṇa, *Śivamalli* appears to be *Osmanthus fragrans* Lour. popularly known as *Bagahula*-बगहुल which is an equivalent name for *Bakapūṣpa*-बकपुष्प. It has been found that *Silāṅga*-सिलंग or *Silāṅgi*-सिलंगी is the more common name given to *Osmanthus* by Garhvalis. Moreover, it is considered by the local Vaidyas as their *Bakula*. These data collected by us in the Guptakashi area of Garhwal led us to the identification of *Bakapūṣpa* and *Śivamalli* etc. mentioned in the Ayurvedic literature. *Būka* has sometimes, been considered to be *Urubūka* (*Eraṇḍa*-एरण्ड) by some. *Vasuka*, however, has been considered to be a multi-meaning name which has been discussed in its own place.

See-बसुक.

बृहती BRHATĪ

Solanum indicum Linn.; *Baḍī Kaṭerī*-बड़ी कटेरी H., *Aṁjāḍa*-अंजड़ Bihar.

Synonyms : कण्टकारी, महद्व्याघ्री, वार्ताकी and सिही.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 11; 4. 9, 30, 38, 44; 5. 62; 23. 18; *Vi.* 8. 146, 158; *Ci.* 1-1. 41, 61; 3. 208, 213, 224, 267; 7. 46, 88, 102, 108, 112, 128; 8. 91, 114; 9. 43; 11. 36, 62; 12. 29, 72; 14. 51; 15. 106; 18. 75, 88, 99, 101, 126, 176; 19. 29, 54; 23. 55, 97, 243; 26. 61, 62, 169, 235, 238; 27. 55; 29. 65, 76; 30. 57; *Ka.* 10. 9; *Si.* 3. 54; 9. 13; 10. 18, 37; 12. 28, 29, 30.

S. S. *Su.* 36. 19; 38. 4, 8, 31, 66; 39. 8; 42. 18; 44. 79; 46. 262, 267; *Ci.* 4. 32; 5. 10; 6. 13; 7. 5; 9. 28; 12. 9; 19. 63; 37. 122; 38. 59; 40. 4; *Ka.* 2. 48; 6. 9; 7. 16, 28; *Sa.* 10. 57, 61, 63; *U.* 11. 9, 14; 12. 11; 18. 95, 103; 24. 31; 30. 7; 33. 5; 38. 27; 39. 219; 40. 40, 58, 76, 114; 42. 46, 112, 128; 44. 19; 51. 24; 55. 50.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 76, 79, 168; 14. 26; 15. 4 (बाहृत), 21; *Sa.* 1. 40; 2. 56, 58; *Ci.* 1. 89; 3. 35, 37, 58, 61; 4. 21, 22; 5. 42; 8. 19; 9. 56; 10. 12; 11. 21, 35; 14. 75; *Ka.* 2. 46; 4. 17; *U.* 2. 37, 38, 48; 3. 55; 5. 18; 6. 27; 11. 39; 16. 11; 18. 56; 24. 34, 52; 30. 1; 35. 22; 39. 155.

Other species of *Solanum* such as *S. insanum* Roxb. (*Vana-bhaṇṭā*-वनभण्टा) and *S. torvum* Swartz which may be called *Śvetā Br̥hātī*-श्वेता बृहती (white variety of *Br̥hātī*) are also used

under this name. In *Daśamūla* or *Laghu Pañcamūla* groups of drugs, two species of *Solanum* called कण्टकारी द्वय or बृहती द्वय have been included. It appears that *Bṛhati* and *Kaṇṭakāri* both have been used as common names for both of them. *Dalhaṇa*, at one place (S. S. U. 40. 40), has defined *Bṛhatī-dvaya* as the smaller fruit variety (सूक्ष्मफला) and the bigger fruit variety of *Bṛhati*, or the smaller and bigger varieties of plants themselves by which he might have meant *Solanum indicum* Linn. and wild variety of *S. melongena* Linn. i.e. *S. insanum* respectively. Both of these are being used as *Bṛhati* in different parts of the country.

बृहत्पत्र BRHATPATRA

C. S. Ka. 9. 1.

See synonym-तिक्ष्णक.

बोट BOTĀ,

बोट स्थविर BOTĀSTHAVIRA

A. H. Ci. 3. 135 (Va.).

There is difference of opinion among the commentators of A. H. According to Aruṇadatta the version should be *Boṭasthavira* implying two drugs i. e. *Boṭa* and *Sthavira* meaning *Alambuṣā*-अलम्बुषा or *Muṇḍī*-मुण्डी and *Śaileya*-शैलेय respectively. While according to Hemādri and Indu, it is either बोट स्थविर implying one drug *Muṇḍī* or बोल स्थविर implying *Śaileya*.

See-अलम्बुषा, जातीरस, बोल, रस, शैलेय and स्थविर.

बोधिबृक्ष BODHIVRKṢA

C. S. Ci. 29. 158.

A. H. U. 37. 70.

See synonym-भस्वरथ.

बोल BOLA

Synonyms : जातीरस and रस.

A. H. Ci. 3. 135 (Va.).

See-बोट.

बोल स्थविर BOLA STHAVIRA

A. H. Ci. 3. 135 (Va.).

See-बोट.

ब्रह्मचारिणी BRAHMACĀRINĪ

S. S. Su. 19. 29.

A. H. Su. 29. 31.

This appears to be an antiseptic drug, which has been identified differently by the commentators with *Muṇḍitika*-मुण्डितिका (*Śrāvaṇī*-श्रावणी), *Pataṅga Kāṣṭha*-पतङ्ग काष्ठ, *Brahmayastikā*-ब्रह्मयष्टिका and *Brāhmī*-ब्राह्मी.

ब्रह्मसुवर्चला BRAHMASUVARCĀLĀ

C. S. Ci. 1-1. 56; 1-3. 23; 1-4. 6.

S. S. Su. 46. 262 (?); Ci. 30. 5, 21.

A. H. U. 39. 50.

Brahmasuvarcalā and *Ādityaparṇī*-आदित्यपर्णी are said to be divine (दिव्य) drugs which may have been so called due to their rare occurrence and/or still more on account of their rare qualities. Their inclusion among the *Soma*-like powerful drugs and strictly controlled methods of administration may have played a prohibitive role in the wide spread knowledge and use of these so-called divine medicines. According to its description in C. S. Ci. 1-4. 6, ¹ *Brahmasuvarcalā* should have gold-colour latex (चीर) and Lotus like leaves, while according to Suśruta² it should be a laticiferous (सजीरा) plant with gold-like lustre, found trailing near water reservoirs and called *Padminī*-पद्मिनी.

Ādityaparṇī has also been described by Caraka as one having latex of gold colour, flower like the orb of the Sun in shape, and known by the name *Suryakāntā*³, while Suśruta maintains that it is a rooted plant rotating with the Sun and has five delicate leaves with the appearance of red rays⁴.

Thus, both in case of *Brahmasuvarcalā* and *Ādityaparṇī* the details given by both the text authors are not identical

1. हिरण्यजीरा पुष्करसदृशपत्रा । C. S. Ci. 1-4. 6.

2. कनकाभा जलान्तेषु सर्वतः परिसर्पति । सजीरा पद्मिनी प्रख्या देवी ब्रह्मसुवर्चला । S. S. Ci. 30. 21.

3. आदित्यपर्णी नामौषधिया 'सूर्यकान्ता' इति विज्ञायते, सुवर्णवर्णजीरा सूर्यमण्डलाकारपुष्पा च । C. S. Ci. 1-4. 6.

4. मूलिनी पञ्चभिः पत्रैः सुरक्तांशुककोमलैः । आदित्यपर्णिनी ज्ञेया सदा-दित्यानुवर्तिनी । S. S. Ci. 30. 20.

and so may not be literally correct. It is possible that they might have been based on the interpretation of some previous statements by the respective authors. Cakrapāṇi and Ḍaḥaṇa have not attempted to identify them with any known existing plant but Gaṅgādhara and Indu have suggested *Brāhmī*-ब्राह्मी or *Maṇḍūkapaṇi*-मण्डूकपर्णी as substitutes of *Brahmasuvarcalā* and others have mentioned *Ādityapaṇi* to be *Sūryāvarta*-सूर्यावर्त of an especial variety. It may further be pointed out that in the texts there is also a mention of more widely used drugs under the names of *Suvarcalā*-सुवर्चला, *Ādityavalli*-आदित्यवल्ली and *Sūryavalli*-सूर्यवल्ली which have been used as pot-herbs, tonics and otherwise as well. The commentators have almost invariably identified them with two varieties of *Sūryāvarta* which in turn are believed, at present, to be plants like *Helianthus* (Sunflower), *Gynandropsis* and *Malva* species. They have been discussed separately under *Suvarcalā*. One important point may, however, be noted here. In his comments on *Sūryavalli* in S. S. Ka. 2. 45 Ḍaḥaṇa describes it as one having leaves similar to those of *Paṭola* and with the property of causing digestion of meat when soaked with their juice.¹ It seems to suggest the presence in the plant of some substances like proteolytic enzymes, as in case of insectivorous plants.

The points relevant to the present context as conceived by us may now be innumeraled as follows :—

(i) All varieties of *Survarcalā*, divine or otherwise, may have the power of exhibiting some kind of tropic movement in response to some external stimulus.

(ii) They or some of their parts may be circular in shape and show some sort of pigmentation in their body.

(iii) Lastly, some of the varieties may possess coloured exudates.

We now propose to put forward a suggestion for the examination by those interested in the so called divine-drugs of Āyurveda. An insectivorous plant *Drosera burmanni* Vahl, *Mukhajali*-मुखजली H., Sundew Eng., is a pretty little

1. पटोलसदृशपत्रा, यस्याः पत्ररसेनाक्तं मांसं स्विन्नमिव भवति ।

plant looking like scarlet patches on damp ground with a close compact rosette of small leaves covered with usually scarlet gland-hairs. The sticky glistening fluid secreted by the hairs appears to emit scarlet rays in sunlight and attract small insects which get entangled in it. The hairs stimulated by their contact secrete more of the fluid and gradually bend over the insect prey to make its escape impossible. The proteolytic enzymes present in the fluid gradually dissolve the protied portion of the insect body which is finally absorbed by the plant. It has been reported that *Drosera* species i.e. *D. burmanni* and *D. peltata* Sm. are vesicant and have been used in the preparation of *Suvarṇa* (Gold)-*Bhasma*. What role it plays during the process and what is its contribution in enhancing the medicinal quality of the *Bhasma* is a matter of future study. We can, at the most, suggest to examine its utility as a substitute of *Brahmasuvarcalā* in the *Rasāyana*-रसायन (alterative) preparations.

See-आदित्यपर्णी, सुवर्चला and सूर्यवल्ली.

ब्रह्मसोमा BRAHMASOMĀ

A. H. U. 1. 44.

It is something used as a mental tonic but not identified.

ब्राह्मी BRĀHMĪ

Bacopa monnieri (Linn.) Pennell; Syn *Herpestis monniera* (Linn.) H. B. and K.; *Jalanima*-जलनीम H.

C. S. 4. 49; Sa. 8. 29, 89, 94; Ci. 1-3. 23; 1-4. 5; 7. 69; 10. 23, 60, 62; 18. 40 (Va.).

S. S. Ci. 7. 24; 10. 8; 28. 5, 6; 8. 106; Sa. 10. 45 (2); U. 62. 30.

A. H. Ci. 19. 34; U. 1. 9 (2), 27, 42, 44; 3. 53; 6. 23, 38; 7. 24, 34; 30. 23; 39. 50; 40. 51.

Centella asiatica (Linn.) Urban, Syn. *Hydrocotyle asiatica* Linn., is also being used as *Brāhmī* in some places but now it has been identified with *Maṇḍūkāparṇī*-मण्डूकपर्णी. Two other species of *Hydrocotyle* i.e. *H. rotundifolia* Roxb. and *H. javanica* Thunb. are also being used in some part or other as *Brāhmī* or *Maṇḍūkāparṇī*.

भ (BHA)

भण्डी BHANDĪ

C. S. *Su.* 27. 105.A. H. *Su.* 15. 19.

See synonyms-गण्डीर, तण्डुलीय and शिरीष.

भद्रकाष्ठ BHADRAKĀṢṬHA

S. S. *Ka.* 7. 23; *U.* 21. 22.A. H. *U.* 18. 5.

See synonym-देवदारु.

भद्रदारु BHADRADĀRU

C. S. *Vi.* 7. 25; *Cl.* 16. 66.S. S. *Su.* 14. 35; 36. 2; 38. 23, 25; 39. 6; 44. 65; *Sa.* 10. 22, 45; *Cl.* 5. 7, 18; 7. 14; 11. 5; 19. 58, 59; 22. 39; 23. 15; *Ka.* 2. 47; 6. 3, 8; *U.* 24. 35, 37; 40. 39; 41. 46; 55. 24.A. H. *Su.* 15. 5; *U.* 16. 7; 21. 28.

See synonym-देवदारु.

भद्रपर्णी BHADRAPARNĪ

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 143.

See synonym-काश्मरी.

भद्रमुस्त BHADRAMUSTA,

भद्रमुस्ता BHADRAMUSTĀ

C. S. *Su.* 21. 21; *Cl.* 14. 161; 19. 23 (भद्रमुस्तानि); 24. 144.S. S. *U.* 39. 205.A. H. *Cl.* 7. 25 (Va.).

See synonym-मुस्त.

भद्ररोहिणी BHADRAROHINĪ

S. S. *U.* 40. 105.

See synonym-कटुका.

भद्रश्रीः BHADRAŚRĪḤ

C. S. *Cl.* 3. 257.S. S. *Sa.* 2. 15; *Cl.* 5. 8; *Ka.* 6. 15.A. H. *U.* 30. 22.

See synonym-चन्दन (श्वेत).

भद्रा BHADRĀ

S. S. *Cl.* 38. 59.

See synonym-कट्फल.

भद्रादिगण BHADRĀDIGAṆA

S. S. *Ci.* 7. 14; 16. 8.It is equivalent to *Devadārvādi Gaṇa*-देवदार्वदि गण.

भद्रैला BHADRAILĀ

A. H. *U.* 6. 26.

See synonym-पूला (स्थूल).

भद्रौदनी BHADRAUDANĪ

C. S. *Su.* 4. 2.

A variety of *Balā*-बला probably *Nāgabalā*-नागबला or according to Cakra, *Pitabalā*-पीतबला i.e. yellow flowered variety of *Balā*.

भद्रसंज्ञोदुम्बरी BHADRASAMJNODUMBARĪ

See synonyms-उदुम्बरी भद्रसंज्ञा and काकोदुम्बरिका.

भल्लातक BHALLĀTAKA

Semecarpus anacardium Linn. f.; *Bhilāvā*-भिलावा and *Bhelā*-भेला H.

Synonyms : अम्रिक and अरुष्कर.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 4; 4. 6, 33; 18. 3; 26. 122; 27. 162; *Vi.* 7. 24; 8. 149, 151; *Sa.* 8. 58; *Ci.* 1-2. 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 19; 3. 266; 5. 143, 146; 6. 38, 45; 7. 82, 113; 12. 29; 13. 156; 14. 56, 71; 15. 147, 178; 21. 125, 129; 22. 47; 23. 100; 26. 268; 27. 32, 44; 28. 167; 30. 149; *Ka.* 1. 22.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 47, 53; 44. 6; 45. 122; 46. 249, 422; *Ci.* 1. 89, 92, 105; 4. 32; 6. 13, 17, 18; 9. 6, 7, 27; 10. 4, 14 (2); 11. 9; 12. 5; 13. 14; 17. 41; 20. 54; 27. 7, 8; 31. 5 (2); *Ka.* 1. 71; *Sa.* 10. 5; *U.* 34. 3; 36. 7; 41. 46, 50; 48. 29.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 134; 15. 40; *Ci.* 1. 154; 3. 135; 5. 29; 8. 162; 10. 47; 12. 18; 13. 38; 14. 80; 15. 70; 18. 26, 30; 19. 13, 45, 53; 20. 16; *Ka.* 1. 15; *U.* 3. 47; 11. 53; 24. 30; 39. 66, 72, 75, 81, 82, 151; 40. 49.

The basal edible part of the ripe fruit is the fleshy and swollen thalamus called *Aruṣkara Nibandhana*-अरुष्कर निबन्धन (S. S. *Su.* 46. 190).

भल्लूक BHALLŪKA

S. S. *Su.* 38. 9; *Ci.* 7. 6, 10.A. H. *Su.* 15. 24; *Ci.* 11. 18, 23.

See synonym-श्वोनाक.

भव्य BHAVYA

Dillenia indica Linn., *Cālā*-चाहला B. and H.

C. S. *Su.* 26. 112; 27. 128, 132; *Ci.* 24. 136 (Va.); 29. 65.

S. S. *Su.* 42. 18; 46. 139, 157; *U.* 47. 41.

A. H. *Su.* 10. 26; *Ci.* 7. 20.

It should not be confused with *Karmaraṅga*-कर्मरङ्ग (*Averrhoa carambola* Linn., *Kamarakha*-कमरख H.) which is an exotic cultivated fruit tree and which does not appear to be mentioned in the texts.

भाण्डी BHĀNDĪ

S. S. *Ci.* 31. 5.

It is supposed to be a synonym of *Mahjiṣṭhā*-मज्जिष्ठा but Dalhaṇa identifies it with *Bhiṇḍī*-भिण्डी (*Hibiscus esculentus* Linn.; Lady's Finger Eng.).

भारद्वाजी BHĀRADVĀJĪ

C. S. *Su.* 4. 2; *Vi.* 8. 146.

See synonym-कार्पासिनी.

भार्गक BHĀRGAKA,

भार्गी BHĀRGĪ,

भार्ङ्गी BHĀRṆGĪ

Clerodendrum serratum (Linn.) Moon; *Bhāraṅgī*-भारङ्गी H.

Synonyms : पद्मा and फल्गु.

C. S. *Su.* 27. 142; *Vi.* 8. 158; *Ci.* 3. 313; 6. 42; 7. 111; 8. 171; 10. 20, 41, 44; 11. 36; 16. 120; 17. 102, 109, 110; 18. 47, 51, 54, 58, 63, 112, 127, 158, 178; 23. 95; 26. 153, 167, 283; *Ka.* 7. 14; *Si.* 4. 3, 12.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 15, 21; 39. 6; *Ci.* 6. 13; 12. 5; 15. 19; 17. 44; 18. 5, 13, 40; 37. 12, 19, 36, 39; *Ka.* 5. 69; 6. 15; *U.* 39. 191, 195, 221; 41. 47; 47. 36; 51. 21, 23, 33, 38, 43; 52. 13, 20, 30, 33, 41; 57. 7, 10; 61. 34, 38, 40.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 28, 30, 33; *Ci.* 1. 62; 3. 12, 14, 15, 62, 64, 95, 128, 159; 4. 24, 32, 44, 46; 5. 44, 51; 6. 40; 8. 49; 12. 22, 25; 14. 14, 17, 120, 121; 16. 37; 19. 81; *Ka.* 4. 55, 63; *U.* 2. 10, 49, 51, 76; 7. 21; 24. 51; 37. 84; 39. 170.

It appears that *C. indicum* (Linn.) Ktze. may have the same claim as *C. serratum* to be called by this name. It is also known as *Brahmayasṭī*-ब्रह्मयष्टी (*Vāmanahāṭī*-वामनहाटी B.).

Some other species such as *C. infortunatum* Linn. are also sometimes used in its place. It is, at the same time, also clear that at present none of these species are the sources of what is available in the market. It has been found that the stem-bark of certain tree species such as *Elaeodendron glaucum* Pers. and *Gardenia turgida* Roxb., or probably *Pterasma quassioides* Benn. are being used as *Bhārgī* since long which, however, on their own merits of possessing antispasmodic and febrifuge properties may serve as substitutes of real *Bhārgī* of the texts. *Padmā* and *Phañji* now claimed to be synonyms of *Bhārgī* may also have come to be accepted as such although they might have been the names of other plants.

भिल्लोट BHILLOṬA,

भिल्लोटक BHILLOṬAKA,

भिल्लोटदक BHILLODAKA

S. S. *Ci.* 24. 15; *U.* 17. 40.

Synonym : बिम्बिलोट.

Ḍalhaṇa has described it as a tree found in the Kedar mountains of the Himalayana region and having a fruit (winged) resembling *Kakubha* (*Arjuna*).¹ On the basis of this description, *Euonymus tingens* Wall. and *E. pendulous* Wall. growing in the Kedar hills, locally called *Bhambeli*-भम्बेली, *Roini*-रोइनी and *Kumku*-कुंकु and also used in eye diseases especially in the South was identified as *Bimbilota* or *Bhilloṭa* by the author. This diagnosis was disclosed by him in his report submitted to the Government of India on his tour to Kedar valley in 1962. The correct version in S. S. *Ci.* 24. 15 should be भिल्लोटक instead of भिल्लोटदक.

भीरुक BHĪRUKA

S. S. *Su.* 45. 150, 152.

A variety of *Ikṣu*.

See-इक्षु.

भुजङ्गपुष्प BHUJAṄGAPUṢPA

S. S. *U.* 46. 17; 47. 32, 38.

1. (क) बिम्बिलोटारूप्यो हिमाद्रिजोवृक्षः (S. S. *U.* 12. 11), (ख) भिल्लोटकं पर्वते केदारभूमौ प्रसिद्धम् (S. S. *Ci.* 24. 15), (ग) भिल्लोटको हिमवदासजभूमिजः ककुमानुकारिफलो वृक्षविशेषः (S. S. *U.* 17. 40).

See synonym-नागकेशर.

भूकदम्ब BHŪKADAMBA

A. H. *Ci.* 12. 20; *U.* 22. 22.

See synonym-श्रावणी.

भूकन्द BHŪKANDA

A. H. *Su.* 6. 114.

Terrestrial mush-rooms may be called by this name in general.

See-छत्रजाति.

भूतकेशी BHŪTAKESĪ

S. S. *U.* 60. 47.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 30; *U.* 5. 2.

Many alpine herbs after being buried under snow die down and decay leaving only their roots usually covered by a mat of hair-like fibers which are vascular remnants of their leaves. Several of them such as species of *Nardostachys*, *Selinum* and *Corydalis* etc. have similar appearance and are likely to be called by the names of *Bhūtakeśi*, *Pūtanākeśi* and *Jaṭilā*. Ḍalhaṇa has identified *Bhūtakeśi* and *Jaṭilā* with *Māmsī*, which too exists in more than one variety known as *Māmsī*, *Gandhamāmsī*-गन्धमांसी and *Murā*-मुरा.

See synonyms-जटा, जटिला, पूतनाकेशी and मांसी.

भूतिक BHŪTIKA,

भूतीक BHŪTĪKA

C. S. *Su.* 4. 42; 14. 32; *Sa.* 8. 41; *Ci.* 3. 266; 10. 21; 13. 108 (Va. वर्षाभू); 17. 142 (Va. पूतीक); 19. 23, 110; 26. 84; *Sl.* 3. 64; 4. 3; 11. 24.

S. S. *Ci.* 37. 19; *U.* 39. 191; 51. 27.

A. H. *Ci.* 1. 139; 4. 53; 9. 6, 104; *Ka.* 3. 14; 4. 23, 55; *U.* 7. 22.

These names are said to be used for *Yavānikā*-यवानिका and varieties of *Gandhatṛṇa*-गन्धतृण which have been discussed in detail under *Rohiṣa*-रोहिष.

See-रोहिष.

भूतृण BHŪTRṆA

See-भूस्तृण.

भूनिम्ब BHŪNIMBA

C. S. *Ci.* 7. 69; 10. 20; 12. 41; 15. 132, 136, 181; 16. 48; *Si.* 3. 59; 4. 19; 8. 7.

S. S. *Ci.* 9. 8, 37; 37. 30; 38. 67; *U.* 39. 223; 40. 61, 62, 63; 61. 35.

A. H. *Su.* 10. 28; 15. 17; *Ci.* 1. 46, 53; 2. 18; 8. 160; 9. 55; 10. 37, 56; 12. 26; 16. 13; 17. 39; 19. 4, 33; *U.* 2. 14; 7. 22; 13. 8.

It has been noted that *Andrographis paniculata* Nees is popularly known as *Bhūnima*-भूनीम in M. P. and Nagpur area and as *Cirāyatā*-चिरायता in the Bihar forests. *Kālamegha*-कालमेघ is another common name given to this plant. It indicates its use in place of *Kirātatikta*-किराततिक्त since long. Its use in liver complaints is also well known. It has also been identified with *Yavatiktā*-यवतिक्ता of the texts. Do all these facts hint at the possibility of *Andrographis* being *Bhūnimba* of the texts with *Yavatiktā* as its synonym? If so, it will cease to be a synonym of *Kirātatikta* and be treated as an independent drug with *Bhūnimba* as its original name.

See synonym-किराततिक्त.

भूमिकदम्ब BHŪMIKADAMBA

S. S. *Ci.* 2. 90.

See synonym-श्रावणी.

भूर्ज BHŪRJA,

भूर्जपत्र BHŪRJAPATRA,

भूर्जग्रन्थि BHŪRJAGRANTHI

Betula utilis D. Don; *Bhojapatra*-भोजपत्र H.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 3, 14 (भूर्ज ग्रन्थि); *Vi.* 8. 151; *Sa.* 8. 59, 65, 70; *Ci.* 11. 58; 21. 124; 25. 98; 26. 226.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 11; *Ci.* 1. 113; *Ka.* 6. 3.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 19; 29. 72; *Sa.* 1. 86; *U.* 3. 49; 18. 28; 25. 45; 35. 26.

The corky paper-like bark of this tree is used and is known as *Bhūrjapatra*. The burls formed by a fungus on its old stem branches and known as *Bhujedā*-भुजेदा in Garhwala is the *Bhūrjagranthi*. From local sources it was gathered that it is one of the ingredients of an antifertility preparation.

भूस्तृण BHŪSTRṆA,

भूतृण BHŪTRṆA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 169; *Ni.* 2. 2; *Vi.* 7. 17; 8. 149; *Ci.* 3. 266.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 17; 46. 221, 235.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 106; 15. 30; *Ci.* 6. 19.

This has been identified with a variety of *Gandhatrṇa-*गन्धतृण or *Droṇapuṣpa*-द्रोणपुष्प. Discussion under *Rohiṣa* may be consulted.

See-रोहिष.

भृङ्ग BHRṆGA

C. S. *Ci.* 24. 179; *Ka.* 7. 33.

S. S. *Ci.* 25. 30; *Ka.* 8. 54, 56; *U.* 47. 52.

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 48; 19. 83; *Ka.* 2. 13; *U.* 2. 66; 13. 34, 46; 16. 57; 24. 35; 39. 174.

Bhrṅga ordinarily means leaf but it has been used as synonym of *Bhrṅgarāja*-भृङ्गराज and *Tvak*-त्वक्.

See-भृङ्गराज and त्वक्.

भृङ्गराज BHRṆGARAJA,

भृङ्गराज BHRṆGARĀJA

Eclipta alba Hassk.; *Bhāṅgarā*-भांगरा and *Bhaṅgratyā*-भंगरट्या H.

Synonyms : भृङ्ग and मार्कव.

C. S. *Ci.* 4. 67; 18. 116; 26. 262; *Ka.* 1. 28.

S. S. *Ci.* 25. 28; *Ka.* 8. 54, 56; *U.* 39. 224; 51. 29.

A. H. *U.* 24. 37, 42; 39. 162.

It appears that later on a different plant i.e. *Wedelia calendulacea* Less. was also used under the name of *Pita Bhrṅgarāja*-पीत भृङ्गराज by the Vaidyas.

भृङ्गवृक्ष BHRṆGAVRKṢA

S. S. *U.* 35. 4.

This is supposed to be the class name of trees whose leaves are used as *Vātaḥara* substances such as *Bilva* etc. ¹

1. वातहरविव्वादिकानां भृङ्गाः पल्लवाः, तदुपयोगिका वृक्षाः—*Dalhana* on S. S. *U.* 35. 4.

म (MA)

मकुष्ठ MAKUṢṬHA,

मकुष्ठक MAKUṢṬHAKA

Phaseolus aconitifolius Jacq.; *Moṭha*-मोट and *Moṭhi*-मोथी H.C. S. *Su.* 26. 112; 27. 26; *Cl.* 3. 189; 4. 37; 8. 116; 14. 11, 94, 206 (Va.); 19. 56; 29. 51.S. S. *Su.* 20. 4; 46. 27, 30; *U.* 39. 149.A. H. *Su.* 7. 32.

मकुलक MAKŪLAKA

There is confusion between this and *Mukūlaka* and so the references of both have been given under *Mukūlaka* where a clarification also has been attempted.

See-मुकुलक.

मगधा MAGADHĀ,

मगधोद्भवा MAGADHODHBHAVĀ

S. S. *U.* 11. 14; 17. 23, 25; 26. 7; 40. 180; 41. 49; 47. 30, 38 (2); 52. 33, 44; 56. 17 (2), 18.A. H. *Cl.* 7. 74; 8. 34.

See synonym-पिप्पली.

मङ्गल्य MAṄGALYA

S. S. *Su.* 20. 4; 46. 77.

A variety of *Masūra*-मसूर described as yellowish white in colour (पाण्डुवर्ण).

See-मसूर.

मन्जिष्ठा MANJIṢṬHĀ,

मन्जिष्ठिका MANJIṢṬHIKĀ

Rubia cordifolia Linn.; *Majīṭha*-मजीठ H.

Synonyms : ताम्रवल्ली, योजनवल्ली, रक्तयष्टिका, रक्तालता, लोहित-यष्टिका, लोहिता, लोहितिका and समझा (?).

C. S. *Su.* 4. 8, 16, 39; *Ni.* 4. 29; *Sa.* 8. 54; *Cl.* 3. 257; 6. 39; 7. 65, 100, 120; 8. 83; 9. 43, 75; 11. 44; 12. 67; 14. 160; 15. 148, 159; 16. 105; 17. 145; 21. 75; 23. 50, 79, 185, 196; 25. 112; 26. 207, 232, 236, 268; 28. 149, 161; 29. 93, 107, 113, 114, 123, 134; 30. 275; *Sl.* 3. 46; 10. 20, 41; 12. 27, 56.

S. S. *Su.* 12. 26; 16. 5; 38. 45; 39. 7; *Sa.* 10. 57; *Cl.* 2. 83;

3. 7, 58; 5. 12; 6. 9; 7. 35; 8. 40, 41; 9. 47, 59; 11. 8; 15. 31; 16. 14, 18; 17. 8; 22. 32; 25. 16, 20, 38; 37. 17; 38. 26, 50, 52, 54, 105; *Ka.* 6. 3, 8; 7. 22; *U.* 9. 13; 12. 12; 17. 89; 18. 100; 21. 48; 30. 5; 39. 225, 244, 251, 281, 305; 40. 19, 69, 121; 52. 23; 60. 43; 61. 31; 62. 22, 27.

A. H. *Sa.* 1. 61; 2. 48; *Cl.* 3. 102; 5. 71; 10. 48; 11. 59; 12. 18; 13. 4; 19. 50, 77; 21. 60, 65, 75; 22. 22, 28, 44; *Ka.* 4. 37; *U.* 5. 10, 45; 6. 27; 13. 4, 93; 14. 25; 16. 13; 18. 8, 21, 44, 47; 22. 85, 92; 25. 60, 67; 30. 34; 32. 16, 17, 28, 29, 31; 34. 63; 36. 59, 65; 37. 38, 71; 38. 18.

See-गण्डीर.

मण्डूकपर्णी MANDŪKAPARNĪ

Centella asiatica (Linn.) Urban; Syn. *Hydrocotyle asiatica* Linn.; *Thulakuri*-थुलकुरी and *Vengasāga*-वेंगसाग.

Synonym : मण्डूकी.

C. S. *Su.* 4. 50; 27. 93; *Vi.* 8. 150; *Sa.* 8. 59, 70; *Cl.* 1-1. 47, 57; 1-3. 30; 11. 92; 13. 179; 23. 224.

S. S. *Su.* 20. 4; 42. 18; 46. 262, 264, 335; *Cl.* 9. 5; 28. 4.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 76; *Cl.* 3. 120; *U.* 39. 18, 44, 164.

This is somewhat similar to *Brāhmi*-ब्राह्मी in properties and hence it has been used as such in many parts of the country. Its tribal name *Vengasāga* (frog's vegetable) is also suggestive of its original name *Maṇḍūkarnī*.

See-ब्राह्मी.

मण्डूकपिप्पली MANDŪKAPIPPALĪ

C. S. *Sa.* 8. 70.

It may stand for one drug i.e. *Jalapippali*-जलपिप्पली or two i.e. *Maṇḍūkarnī* and *Pippali*-पिप्पली.

मण्डूकी MANDŪKĪ

S. S. *U.* 57. 11.

A. H. *Cl.* 15. 82; *U.* 1. 43; 39. 61.

See synonym-मण्डूकपर्णी.

मत्स्याक्षक MATSYĀKṢAKA,

मत्स्याख्यक MATSYĀKHYAKA

C. S. *Cl.* 1-3. 23.

S. S. *Sa.* 10. 68.

A. H. *U.* 1. 48; 39. 50.

The identity of *Matsyākṣaka* has not been decided with the result that in the Nighaṇṭus and the commentaries of the texts several drug names such as *Brāhmi*-ब्राह्मी, *Pattūra*-पत्तूर, *Aindri*-ऐन्द्री and *Indrāṇi*-इन्द्राणी have been considered as its synonyms and the plants rightly or wrongly believed to be their sources have been indirectly suggested to be used in its place. Its utility as a nervine tonic and aquatic or semi-aquatic habitat appear to be the important features of *Matsyākṣaka*. Some plant species growing in near-aquatic environments such as those of *Hydrocotyle*, *Enhydra*, *Alternanthera* and *Polygonum* are consequently being used in its place. Bopadeva has mentioned that *Pattūra* and *Matsyākṣaka* which are different drugs have been used in A. H. under these very names and have no other synonyms. If this were correct, all other drug names mentioned above should be left out of consideration. Bhāvamīśra, while describing this drug, appears to identify it with *Enhydra fluctuans* Lour. called *Helañca*-हेलञ्च in Bengal while Cakra identifies it with *Śālīñca*-शालिञ्च which is the Bangalā name for *Alternanthera sessilis* (Linn.) R. Br. *Enhydra* also considered as a nervine tonic in Bengal is, thus, better entitled to be identified as *Matsyākṣaka*.

मदन MADANA

Randia dumetorum Lam.; *Mainaphala*-मैनफल H.

Synonyms : करहाट, गाल, पिण्डि, पिण्डीतक, फल and राठ.

C. S. *Su.* 1. 80, 83; 2. 6, 11; 3. 2; 4. 25, 26; 15. 8. 9; 23. 9; 25. 39; *Vi.* 7. 17 (2), 18; 8. 143, 158; *Sa.* 8. 70; *Ci.* 3. 228, 242, 243, 245, 246, 248, 253; 4. 59, 60; 7. 43, 46, 91; 14. 55, 132; 15. 180; 18. 83; 21. 50, 51; 22. 49; 23. 56; 26. 153, 156; 27. 33; 28. 153; *Ka.* 1. full chapter; 7. 72; *Sl.* 3. 37, 55, 65; 4. 8, 12, 16; 9. 13; 11. 12, 22; 12. 27, 29, 30, 31, 33, 34, 35, 39, 40, 41, 53.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 5, 19; 39. 2; 43. 2; *Ci.* 14. 11; 17. 37; 18. 13; 19. 65; 22. 31, 32; 31. 5; 34. 10; 37. 8, 11, 23, 40, 46; 38. 26, 43, 47, 60, 67, 71, 106; *Ka.* 1. 41; 7. 15, 34; *Sa.* 10. 4; *U.* 55. 49, 51; 65. 23.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 1, 3; 21. 14; *Sa.* 1. 88; *Ci.* 1. 119, 120, 123; 3. 26; 8. 89; 19. 59; 21. 78; *Ka.* 1. 1; 4. 18, 38, 59, 62; *U.* 3. 55;

9. 30; 18. 50; 20. 8; 22. 41; 25. 45, 58; 28. 35; 32. 25; 37. 75; 38. 22 (2).

The position of the synonyms of *Madana* mentioned above has been discussed in their own places.

मदनक MADANAKA

Lawsonia inermis Linn.; *Mehadi*-मेहदी H.

C. S. *Ci.* 28. 152 (मदनकप्लवैः or मदनपल्लवैः).

A. H. *Ci.* 21. 79.

See-मद्यन्ती.

मदनीयहेतु MADANĪYAHETU

A. H. *Su.* 15. 37.

See synonym-धातकी.

मद्यन्तिका MADAYANTIĀ,

मद्यन्ती MADAYANTĪ

C. S. *Ci.* 8. 129; 10. 21; 26. 269; 29. 111; 30. 55.

S. S. *Ci.* 2. 91; 9. 34; *Ka.* 1. 65; *U.* 61. 36.

A. H. *Ci.* 2. 27; *U.* 7. 22; 22. 107; 34. 32.

Ḍalhana has identified it with *Mehadi*-मेहदी i.e. *Lawsonia inermis* Linn. or with *Mallikā*-मल्लिका which is usually considered to be a *Jasminum* species called *Belā*-बेला.

See-नवमालिका, मदनक, मल्लिका and मोदयन्ती.

मदा MADĀ

A. H. *Ci.* 8. 149.

See synonym-धातकी.

मधु MADHU,

मधुक MADHUKA,

मधुकाह्न MADHUKĀHVA

Glycyrrhiza glabra Linn.; *Muleṭhi*-मुलेठी and *Jeṭhīmadhu*-जेठीमधु H.

Synonyms : अतिरसा (?), छीतक, मधुयष्टिका, मधुयष्टी, यष्टिमधु, यष्टी and यष्ट्याह्न.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 6; 3. 20, 21; 4. 1, 5, 8, 9, 14, 21, 23, 25, 34, 44, 46; 5. 18, 60; 15. 8; 25. 39; *Vi.* 8. 143; *Sa.* 8. 34, 41 (2), 73; *Ci.* 1-1. 48, 57, 75, 76; 1-2. 15; 1-3. 29, 44; 2-1. 28, 35; 2-2. 6, 21; 2-3. 18; 3. 205, 228, 243, 246, 247, 249, 250, 252, 253, 258; 4. 60, 68, 95, 101, 102; 5. 115, 132, 145; 7. 43, 44,

47, 48, 133; 8. 72, 75, 77, 78, 79, 83, 85, 90, 91, 111, 176; 9. 70; 10. 30; 11. 20, 21, 27, 36, 48, 73, 92; 13. 101; 14. 132, 215, 216, 217, 221, 230; 15. 159, 190; 16. 53, 137; 17. 115; 18. 69, 71, 135, 145, 176; 19. 69, 73, 89, 94; 21. 50, 55, 56, 71, 73, 76, 77, 79, 81, 89, 93, 96, 97; 22. 43; 23. 52, 55 (Va.), 80 (Va.), 95, 101, 188, 201, 222, 244; 25. 46, 47, 64, 76, 85, 91; 26. 53, 70, 87, 94, 140, 163, 171, 236, 239, 248, 265, 267, 274, 276; 28. 95, 161; 29. 55, 71, 72, 96, 103, 116, 117, 121, 131, 133, 134, 146; 30. 60, 78, 92, 98, 119, 263, 272, 278; *Ka.* 1. 13; 2. 8; 3. 22; 4. 5, 7; 5. 7; 6. 5; 7. 16; *Si.* 3. 37, 48, 51, 52; 4. 8, 12; 6. 66; 7. 12, 52; 9. 13; 10. 14, 20, 27, 40, 41; 11. 22, 34; 12. 27, 29, 30, 31, 33, 34, 35, 36, 39, 40, 41, 54, 55, 56.

S. S. *Su.* 11. 19, 21, 22; 12. 27; 14. 37; 16. 6; 27. 13, 14, 18, 19; 36. 3; 38. 27, 31, 35, 39, 41, 46, 48, 52; 43. 4; *Ci.* 1. 95, 98; 2. 38, 44, 75, 82, 93; 3. 7, 57; 5. 7, 8, 10, 12; 7. 11, 35; 8. 18, 43; 9. 7, 8; 11. 9; 15. 43; 16. 8, 10, 14, 17; 17. 8, 10; 19. 32; 22. 12; 24. 27; 25. 20; 28. 22; 31. 5 (मधूक); 33. 15; 37. 27; 38. 25, 54, 55, 92, 93, 94, 101, 104; *Ka.* 1. 61, 82, 85; 2. 42, 47; 5. 61; 6. 3, 15; 8. 112, 131, 132; *Sa.* 10. 30, 45, 57 (2), 59, 60, 62, 64, 65; *U.* 5. 20 (मधु); 9. 14; 10. 7; 11. 7; 12. 10, 19, 20, 22, 31, 48; 15. 15; 17. 15, 17, 35, 39, 45, 89, 91, 92; 18. 94, 103; 19. 14, 15; 21. 30, 36, 37, 48; 24. 28, 29, 40; 26. 20, 34, 35, 40; 30. 4; 34. 6; 39. 180, 210, 291; 40. 67, 70, 73, 77, 80, 92, 95, 99, 120, 123, 127, 149; 43. 15, 17; 45. 15, 25, 26, 32; 47. 33, 35; 48. 28; 52. 16, 21 (मधुकाव्या); 55. 24; 58. 36, 57, 63; 62. 28.

A. H. *Su.* 9. 27; 10. 24; 15. 1, 3, 8, 14, 38, 41; 20. 37; 21. 14; 22. 20; 29. 55; 30. 34; *Sa.* 1. 62; 2. 5, 54, 57; *Ci.* 1. 6, 55, 89, 120, 123, 153; 2. 12; 3. 26, 68, 80, 85, 106; 4. 37; 5. 16, 18, 37, 41, 42, 68, 71, 72, 79; 6. 45, 47, 49; 8. 89, 130; 9. 71; 11. 24; 13. 11; 14. 66; 16. 30, 56; 18. 21; 19. 89; 21. 22; 22. 28; *Ka.* 3. 37; 4. 34, 59, 63; *U.* 1. 38, 55; 3. 52; 9. 22, 30; 11. 12, 44; 13. 3, 5, 15, 23, 56, 60; 14. 26, 27; 16. 13, 16, 23, 43; 18. 20, 47, 63; 22. 6; 24. 26, 40, 44, 47; 25. 54, 67; 26. 55; 27. 36; 28. 35; 32. 24; 34. 37, 47, 51, 60, 64; 35. 19, 23, 25; 36. 65, 89; 39. 42, 46, 60, 137; 40. 15, 18, 28.

मधुपर्णिका MADHUPARNĪKĀ,

मधुपर्णी MADHUPARNĪ

C. S. *Su.* 4. 5, 21; *Vi.* 8. 146; *Ci.* 26. 69; 29. 71, 91, 116.

S. S. *Su.* 16. 44; 27. 17; *Sa.* 10. 61.

A. H. *Sa.* 2. 56; *Ci.* 19. 91; 22. 42.

Besides *Gudāci*-गुडूची sometimes other drugs such as *Madhuka*-मधुक, *Vikaṅkata*-विकङ्कत, *Kāśmārya*-काश्मर्य, *Nilini*-नीलिनी and *Drākṣā*-द्राक्षा etc. have been recommended to be used in its place. It has been used in preparations useful in *Vātā*, *Vātarakta* and skin diseases.

See synonym-गुडूची.

मधुफला MADHUPHALĀ

A. H. *Ci.* 8. 149.

See synonym-द्राक्षा.

मधुयष्टिका MADHUYAṢṬIKĀ,

मधुयष्टी MADHUYAṢṬĪ

C. S. *Ci.* 16. 99; 23. 195; 28. 164; 29. 91, 106, 116.

S. S. *Ci.* 2. 48.

A. H. *Sa.* 2. 55, 59; *Ci.* 2. 28; 22. 41; *Ka.* 1. 7; 4. 14, 29;

U. 13. 12; 14. 25; 22. 31; 24. 52; 25. 52.

See synonym-मधुक.

मधुर द्रुमाः MADHURA DRUMĀḤ

S. S. *U.* 28. 5.

Trees like *Madhuka*-मधुक, *Rājādāna*-राजादन etc. may be included under this group name.

मधुरवल्लीफल MADHURAVALLĪPHALA

S. S. *Su.* 21. 23.

This is explained as either (1) Sweet fruits like those of *Tāla*-ताल and *Nārikela*-नारिकेल etc. and (2) Cucurbitaceous fruits or only sweet Cucurbitaceous fruits such as *Kūṣmāṇḍa*-कुष्माण्ड etc.

मधुरसा MADHURASĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 3. 257; 16. 61; 17. 106.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 26; *Ci.* 17. 44; *U.* 19. 14; 26. 35; 49. 28.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 17; *Ci.* 4. 31; 19. 41.

See-मधुसूत and मूर्वा.

मधुरा MADHURĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 3. 257.

See synonym-काकोली.

मधुवल्ली MADHUVALLI

C. S. VI. 8. 146.

It is usually supposed to be *Drākṣā*.

See-द्राक्षा.

मधुशिग्रु MADHUSIGRU

C. S. Ni. 2. 2; VI. 7. 17; 8. 149; Cl. 10. 31; 13. 155 (Va.); 15. 135, 139; 26. 235; 29. 150.

S. S. Su. 38. 8; 42. 18; 46. 221, 237, 283, 289; Cl. 5. 7, 10; 16. 30, 35; 31. 5; Ka. 6. 3.

A. H. Cl. 10. 34; 13. 10, 22; 22. 37; U. 3. 45; 16. 11.

See-शिग्रु.

मधुस्रवा MADHUSRAVĀ

A. H. Su. 15. 15.

Madhurasā-मधुरसा and *Madhusravā*-मधुस्रवा have been usually accepted as synonyms of *Mūrvā*-मूर्वा. But these names appear to be appropriate for *Maerua arenaria* Hook f. and Th. only whose older, thick, and more or less fleshy roots are sweet in taste, although in the young plants they are slightly bitter and pungent like those of real *Mūrvā*. *Piluparni*-पीलुपर्णी and *Moraṭā*-मोरटा are also suitable names for this so called *Mūrvā* substitute (*Maerua*).

See synonym-मूर्वा.

मधूक MADHŪKA

Madhuca indica J. F. Gmel., *Mahuā*-महुआ H.

C. S. Su. 3. 20; 4. 32, 41, 44; 13. 9; 25. 49 (2); 27. 125; VI. 8. 9, 143; Sa. 8. 13; Cl. 1-1. 57; 1-4. 14; 2-1. 28; 2-2. 18; 3. 206, 257; 4. 33, 81, 94, 104; 5. 123; 11. 20, 27, 71; 15. 147, 151; 16. 109; 18. 83; 19. 94; 23. 56, 80, 188, 201; 26. 87, 161, 168, 179; 29. 96; 30. 97 (Va.); Ka. 5. 10; Si. 3. 51; 6. 52; 7. 12; 10. 40; 11. 23; 12. 36, 56.

S. S. Su. 2. 4; 16. 45; 27. 18; 38. 39, 48; 39. 6; 42. 18; 45. 121, 191; 46. 182, 186, 387; Cl. 3. 6; 18. 10, 23; 22. 69; 24. 7; 31. 5; Ka. 5. 82; U. 11. 6; 12. 33, 34, 41; 15. 14; 17. 41; 21. 47; 39. 173, 294; 45. 19; 46. 15; 47. 30, 45, 46; 48. 26; 50. 24.

A. H. Su. 6. 119; 9. 26; 10. 24; 15. 4, 11, 41; Cl. 1. 55, 67;

2. 46; 3. 80, 81, 85; 7. 45; 10. 47, 51; 13. 16; 22. 7; Ka. 1. 45; 3. 28; U. 5. 19, 20 (मधु); 11. 47; 13. 75; 24. 54; 34. 47; 35. 23.

The synonym *Madhu*-मधु may be used for *Madhuka*-मधुक or *Madhūka*-मधूक.

मधूकपुष्पी MADHŪKAPUṢPĪ

C. S. Vi. 8. 146.

Other species of *Madhuca* i.e. *M. butyracea* (Roxb.) Macbride, etc. may be substituted for *Madhūka* and called *Madhūkapuṣpī*.

मधूरिका MADHŪRIKĀ,

मधूलिका MADHŪLIKĀ,

मधूली MADHŪLĪ

C. S. Su. 27. 21 (मधूली), 187 (मधूलिका सुराभेद); Vi. 8. 146; Ci. 17. 110; Ka. 4. 12; Si. 12. 54, 55, 56.

S. S. Su. 42. 18; 45. 179 (मधूलिका); 46. 21, 25 (मधूली); Ci. 3. 61; 38. 28; U. 24. 28; 35. 5; 39. 294; 51. 21; 52. 33.

A. H. Ci. 4. 35; Ka. 1. 37; U. 2. 51.

What has been said earlier about *Madhūli* and *Madhūlikā* under *Nandimukhi* and *Nṛtyakunḍaka* may now be further supplemented and summarised as here under :—

1. These were originally the names of a cereal food grain obtained from *Eleusine carocana* Gaertn. popularly known, at present, as *Rāgi*-रागी (in South India), *Maḍuā*-मडुआ (in North India), *Nācaṇī*-नाचणी (in Maharashtra) and Finger Millet (in Eng.). It is said to be of Indian or African origin and is believed to be the cultigen of a wild species *Eleusine indica* Gaertn., the *Nandimukhi* of the texts. *Madhūli* has been mentioned both in C. S. and S. S. and their respective commentators Cakra and Ḍalhaṇa have described it by other old names *Markaṣahasta* (*Tṛṇa*)-मर्कटहस्त (तृण) and its other derivatives *Markaṣa* and *Markaṣikā*. It appears that they were not sure about the identity of the plant and, therefore, they alternatively suggested the use in its place of a smaller seed variety of wheat called *Pisikā*-पीसीका in its native place Madhyadeśa. It also appears that the doubt existed even earlier in the time of Vāgbhaṭa who omitted to mention the name of *Madhūli* in the food grain group in A. H.

and included only its variety *Nandimukhi* in it. This controversy has also affected the explanation offered by Cakra and Ḍalhaṇa about the *Madhūlīkā* variety of *Surā* (C. S. Su. 27. 187 and S. S. Su. 45. 179). It may be remembered that a fermented drink or beer is still prepared from the *Rāgi* grain in some parts of Bombay and in the Himalayan tracts. This centuries old wrong conception now appears to have taken a firm root but on the wrong side. Bhāvamiśra has described *Madhūlī* and *Nandimukhi* as merely varieties of wheat while Rājanighaṇṭu describes it under the name of *Rāgi* without making any reference to its older name *Madhūlī* and its variety *Nandimukhi*.

2. *Nandimukhi* recognised by Ḍalhaṇa as a variety of *Madhūlī* may now be identified as *Eleusine indica* Gaertn. which is popularly known as *Nandīā*-नन्दिद्या (in Uriya), *Thippā Rāgi* (in Tamil), *Mahāra Nācaṇī* (in Maharashtra) and Crab grass (in Eng.). Its identification with *Yavikā*-यविका by Cakra, therefore, need not be accepted.

3. *Timira*-तिमिर and *Nṛtyakuṇḍaka* have now been identified with another allied plant, *Dactyloctenium aegyptium* Beauv. Syn. *Eleusine aegyptiaca* Desf. called *Makarā*-मकरा H. and *Ṭamiḍā*-टमिड़ Tam. A veiled support to this view can also be found in the comments of Ḍalhaṇa where he has described *Timira* as some thing allied to *Rāgi* (नचरागिपन्नः) and *Nṛtyakuṇḍaka* as *Markaṭaka*. Its medicinal qualities as a diuretic drug useful in kidney troubles combined with its utility in the treatment of dysopnea (रवास) and cough (कास) like that of *Madhūlī* in the texts indirectly point to its affinity with *Madhūlī*. The close botanical affinity existing among the three plant species mentioned above does not lack traditional support as well. Their present popular names *Makarā* H., Finger grass, *Nācaṇī*, *Nandīā*, *Ṭamiḍā* and even *Maḍuā* or *Maṇḍalā* are probably derived from their Sanskrit equivalents, *Markaṭa*, *Hastatṛṇa*, *Nṛtyakuṇḍaka*, *Nandimukhi*, *Timira* and *Madhūlī* respectively. The old name *Markaṭahastatṛṇa* being equally appropriate for all the three species due to their digitate spikes, appears to have been used as a common name for all and the same appears to be the case for the present

popular name *Makarā* or *Makra*. Thus, the deterioration in our knowledge of *Madhūli* and its other relatives as drug plants has reached a deplorable limit where they have been totally forgotten and they have been substituted by *Godhūma*, *Madhuka*, *Gudūci* and *Mūrvā*. Contrary to this, the present status of *Rāgi* crop tells a different story. It is one of great possibilities of development in our traditional foods and drugs if subjected to modern methods of plant breeding and cultivation as in case of *Rāgi*. Numerous races of *Rāgi* are at present under cultivation and a number of improved strains have been evolved as a result of breeding and selection. It is the principal food grain of the agricultural classes in Mysore, Madras, Bombay and in the hill districts of northern India. It has been found that the nutritive value of *Rāgi* is higher than that of rice and equal to that of wheat. Study on *Rāgi* protien has established its traditional reputation as a nutritious and sustaining food. Its excellent storage properties, increasing industrial use of its malt extracts and some other advantages as food and fodder have considerably enhanced its reputation as a food grain crop.

See-तिमिर, नन्दीमुखी and नृत्तकुण्डक.

मध्वालुक MADHVĀLUKA

S. S. *Su.* 46. 298.

It is some sweet variety of *Dioscorea* tuber. It has been identified by some as an elongated variety of what is called *Suthani*-सुथनी.

मन्दारी MANDĀRĪ

S. S. *Ci.* 19. 63.

It is either *Arka*-अर्क or *Pāribhadra*-पारिभद्र.

मयूरक MAYŪRAKA

C. S. *Ci.* 12. 23; 23. 57.

S. S. *Su.* 36. 18; 38. 15; *Ci.* 5. 7; 23. 15.

A. H. *Ci.* 2. 104; 8. 104; 19. 75.

See synonym-अपामार्ग.

मरिच MARICA

Piper nigrum Linn.; *Kālī Mirca*-काली मिर्च, *Marica*-मरिच H.

Synonyms : ऊषण, कटु, तीक्ष्ण and वल्लीज.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 2, 22; 3. 11 (2); 4. 6, 15, 27, 45; 27. 293; *Vi.* 8. 149, 158; *Ci.* 2-1. 30; 2-2. 23; 2-4. 10, 20; 3. 250; 6. 42; 7. 48 (*Va.* मधुक), 74, 87, 117; 8. 142, 145; 9. 72, 74; 11. 40, 67, 74, 86; 12. 32, 36; 14. 93, 140, 159, 207; 15. 102, 108, 121, 165, 169; 16. 129; 17. 98, 110; 18. 71, 73, 90, 104, 180; 19. 113, 116; 20. 39; 23. 50, 183, 193 (सित मरिच); 24. 23, 127, 128, 175, 179, 181; 26. 138, 190, 215, 218, 243, 244, 245, 259; 30. 72, 91; *Ka.* 7. 14, 24, 39; 12. 21; *Si.* 8. 41; 9. 22.

S. S. *Su.* 20. 12; 38. 21, 57; 39. 5; 44. 9, 17, 49, 64; 46. 221, 224 (सित मरिच), 365; *Ci.* 5. 18; 6. 15; 7. 14; 9. 7, 10; 11. 10; 17. 41; 19. 58; 20. 24; 22. 53; 23. 15; 25. 23; 37. 37; *Ka.* 6. 3; *Sa.* 10. 22, 45; *U.* 12. 16, 28, 29, 51; 17. 7, 99; 18. 96, 98, 105; 19. 14; 39. 187; 40. 148; 42. 60, 71, 93; 46. 17; 47. 24, 30, 32, 38, 42, 45; 51. 40, 44; 52. 17, 20, 22, 37.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 161, 164, 165; 10. 30; 15. 33; *Ci.* 3. 29, 48, 78, 98, 115, 142, 173; 4. 32; 5. 57, 58; 6. 20, 21; 7. 38, 41, 44, 97, 106; 8. 65, 76, 83, 157, 158; 9. 26, 40, 111, 116; 10. 12, 14, 16; 11. 25; 17. 11; 19. 70, 71, 73; 20. 25; 21. 59; *Ka.* 2. 17; *U.* 3. 49; 5. 18, 36; 11. 34, 43; 13. 23, 25, 29, 42, 43, 44, 72, 75, 82, 85; 14. 30; 16. 2, 5 (सित मरिच), 26, 48, 52; 18. 50; 20. 21; 22. 31, 49; 30. 22; 36. 71 (सित मरिच); 37. 73; 40. 19.

What is called *Sitamarica*-सितमरिच is either the seeds of *Sigru*-शिग्रु or the decorticated and dried *Marica* fruits.

See-त्रिकटु and शिग्रु.

मरुबक MARUBAKA

C. S. *Ka.* 1. 26.

See-फणिज्झक.

मर्कट विष MARKATA VIṢA

C. S. *Ci.* 23. 13.

An unidentified vegetable poison.

मर्कटी MARKATĪ

C. S. *Ci.* 9. 52.

S. S. *U.* 29. 7; 33. 7.

A. H. *U.* 6. 34.

See synonym-कपिकच्छु.

मलपू MALAPŪ,

मलयू MALAYŪ

C. S. *Ci.* 7. 161, 165.S. S. *Ci.* 8. 50; 9. 15.A. H. *Ci.* 20. 2, 5; *U.* 28. 34.

See synonym-काकोदुम्बरिका.

मलय MALAYA,

मयलज MALAYAJA

S. S. *U.* 47. 55.A. H. *U.* 13. 25.

See synonym-चन्दन (श्वेत).

मल्लिका MALLIKĀ

Jasminum sambac Ait.; *Belā*-बेला.S. S. *Su.* 46. 286.A. H. *Su.* 3. 40; 24. 21; *Ci.* 7. 82.

See-मद्यन्ती.

मसूर MASŪRA,

मसूरदल MASŪRADALA,

मसूरविदल MASŪRAVIDALA

Lens culinaris Medic.; *Masudht*-मसुदी and *Masurl*-मसुरी H.C. S. *Su.* 27. 27, 28; *Ci.* 3. 189; 4. 37, 46; 5. 116; 7. 137 (मसूर विदल); 14. 205, 206; 16. 42; 19. 56; 20. 37; 21. 59, 79, 110; 22. 31; 25. 60; 29. 51, 134; 30. 258; *Si.* 8. 37, 38, 39.S. S. *Su.* 7. 10; 20. 4; 21. 18; 46. 27, 30, 332, 369; *U.* 7. 3; 39. 149.A. H. *Su.* 6. 17; 25. 6, 30; 29. 34; *Ci.* 2. 18; 13. 12; 18. 7; 19. 25; 22. 29; *U.* 32. 17, 19.Two varieties of *Masūra* have been recorded of which there is a *Pāṇḍu varṇa* (yellowish white) variety known as *Māṅgalya*.

See-मसूर विदला.

मसूरविदला MASŪRAVIDALĀ

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 144; *Ka.* 11. 13.A. H. *Ci.* 1. 89 (मसूरदला).*Masūradala* and *Masūravidala* have been interpreted to be either the leaves and decorticated seeds of *Masūra* or as synonyms of *Masūravidalā* which is supposed to stand, accor-

ding to Bopadeva, for *Syāmā Trivṛt*-श्यामा त्रिवृत्, while Cakra identifies it with *Syāmālatā*-श्यामालता, which according to him, may be different from *Syāma*, the *Syāma mūla* variety of *Trivṛt*. There is still another suggestion. *Masūravidalā* may be an appropriate name for *Ipomoea pes-caprae* Sw. which, according to us, may be *Chagalāntri*-छगलान्त्री. It has bilobed leaves looking like the two split up cotyledons of pulses.

See-छगलान्त्री, त्रिवृत्, मसूर, श्यामा and महाश्यामा.

महती श्रावणी MAHATĪ ŚRĀVAṆĪ

C. S. Ka. 7. 17.

See-महाश्रावणी and श्रावणी.

महत् त्रिवृत् MAHAT TRIVṚT

S. S. Su. 44. 6.

See-श्यामा and महाश्यामा.

महद्व्याघ्री MAHADVYĀGHRĪ

A. H. Su. 10. 30.

See synonym-बृहती.

महाकरम्भ MAHĀKARAMBHA

S. S. Ka. 2. 5.

It may be a bigger variety of *Karambha*-करम्भ which has not been identified, although the possibilities for these to be spadix bearing plants of Araceae have been suggested.

See-करम्भ and महाद्रोणा.

महाजालिनी MAHĀJĀLINĪ

C. S. Ka. 3. 16; 4. 2.

See synonym-धामार्गव.

महादूषक MAHĀDŪṢAKA

S. S. Su. 46. 3.

A variety of *Śālī*.

महाद्रोणा MAHĀDRONĀ

A. H. U. 36. 92.

Dronā and *Mahādronā* appear to belong to plants possessing spadix inflorescence which has the appearance of a *Drona*-द्रोण. They might be the plants of family Araceae such as those of *Arisaema* species or the like. *Karambha* and

Mahākūrambha which may also be the same or similar in possessing *Droṇa* like inflorescence.

See-करम्भ, कुतुम्बक, द्रोणा and महाकरम्भ.

महानिम्ब MAHĀNIMBA

Melia azedarach Linn.; *Bakūin*-बकाइन H.; *Dreka*-द्रेक P.

Synonyms : अजीब, पिचुमर्द and महापिचुमन्द.

S. S. Su. 38. 22.

महापत्र MAHĀPATRA

C. S. Ci. 14. 125.

See synonym-माणक.

महापिचुमन्द MAHĀPICUMANDA

A. H. Ci. 8. 161.

See synonym-महानिम्ब.

महापुरुषदन्ता MAHĀPURUṢADANTĀ

C. S. Ci. 9. 52.

A. H. U. 6. 36.

It is a synonym of *Mahūmedā*-महामेदा or *Śatāvartī*-शतावरी.

महामाष MAHĀMĀṢA

S. S. Su. 21. 22.

A variety of *Mūṣa*.

महामेदा MAHĀMEDĀ

C. S. Su. 4. 1; Vi. 8. 146; Ci. 1-4. 6; 3. 257; 26. 167; 28. 158; 29. 61, 64, 93; Ka. 4. 12; Si. 12. 54, 55, 56.

S. S. Su. 38. 34; Ci. 37. 11, 16; 38. 28.

A. H. Ka. 1. 37; U. 24. 51.

This is one of the *Aṣṭavarga*-अष्टवर्ग (group of eight) drugs. At present, fleshy roots of *Polygonatum verticillatum* Allioni are being used in its place.

See-मेदाद्वय.

महाविष MAHĀVIṢA

S. S. Ka. 2. 5, 17.

One of the poisonous tubers.

महावृक्ष MAHĀVRKṢA

C. S. Su. 4. 4; Vi. 8. 144; Ka. 1. 5; 10. 20.

S. S. Su. 39. 3; 44. 82; Ci. 14. 8, 10, 11, 12; Ka. 6. 3; Sa. 10. 21 (2); U. 21. 45; 41. 48.

A. H. Su. 30. 9.

See synonym-रुही.

महावेगवती MAHĀVEGAVATĪ

S. S. Ci. 30. 5.

It is one of the *Soma* like powerful drugs.

महाव्रीहि MAHĀVRĪHI

C. S. Ni. 4. 5.

A. H. Su. 6. 8.

A variety of *Vrihi*.

महाशालि MAHĀŚĀLI

C. S. Su. 27. 7, 10; Ci. 14. 96; 21. 113.

S. S. Su. 46. 4.

A. H. Su. 6. 1.

A variety of *Śali*.

महाशूक MAHĀŚŪKA

S. S. Su. 46. 3.

A variety of *Śali*.

महाश्यामा MAHĀŚYĀMĀ

S. S. Su. 38. 29.

It may be a variety of *Vṛddhadārūka*-वृद्धदारुक mentioned under the name of *Mahat trivṛt*-महत् त्रिवृत् by Suśruta which may be *Argyrea speciosa* Sweet Syn. *Lettsomia nervosa* Roxb., *Ghṛvapatā*-घ्रावपत्ता H., or *Ipomoea pes-caprae* Sw.

See-मसूरविदला.

महाश्रावणी MAHĀŚRĀVAṆĪ

Synonym : महती श्रावणी.

C. S. Vi. 8. 146; Ci. 1-4. 6; 2-2. 21 (श्रावणी द्वय); 3. 257; 28. 159.

S. S. Ci. 30. 5, 22, 33.

See-श्रावणी.

महाश्वेता MAHĀŚVETĀ

C. S. Su. 4. 27; Si. 9. 93.

S. S. Su. 38. 15.

A. H. U. 3. 46.

See-श्वेता.

महाषष्टिक MAHĀṢAṢṬIKA

S. S. *Su.* 46. 7.A variety of *Ṣaṣṭika*.

महासहा MAHĀSAHĀ

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 143, 146; *Ka.* 4. 15; *Sl.* 12. 55.S. S. *Su.* 38. 4; 46. 48 (सहाद्वय); *Cl.* 2. 39 (सहे); *Sa.* 10. 57; *U.* 31. 8 (सहे); 40. 40 (द्वे सहे); 42. 113.A. H. *U.* 2. 41.

See-सहा.

महासुगन्धा MAHĀSUGANDHĀ

S. S. *U.* 26. 41.

See-सुगन्धा.

महासोम MAHĀSOMA

S. S. *Cl.* 29. 6, 13, 20, 26, 31.A variety of *Soma*.

See-सोम.

महिका MAHIKĀ

A. H. *U.* 30. 18 (Va.).The correct version here is *Nahikā*-नहिका.

See-नहिका.

महिषशूक MAHIṢAŚŪKA

S. S. *Su.* 46. 4.A variety of *Śālī*, known as *Tilavāsi*-तिलवासी in M. P. according to *Ḍaḥaṇa*.

महिषाक्ष MAHIṢĀKṢA

A. H. *U.* 28. 42.

See synonym-गुग्गुलु.

महीकदम्ब MAHĪKADAMBA

S. S. *Cl.* 17. 15; *U.* 41. 47.

See synonym-श्रावणी.

महेला MAHAILĀ

C. S. *Cl.* 28. 161 (Va.).It is either equivalent to *Bṛhadelā*-बृहदेला or only *Elā*-एला, the version being *Sahailā*-सहैला.

महौषध MAHAUṢADHA

C. S. *Su.* 4. 18; 24. 48; *Sa.* 8. 87; *Ci.* 3. 208; 12. 25, 41; 18. 87; 19. 60; 26. 84, 224.

S. S. *Su.* 36. 2; 44. 8; *Ci.* 11. 5; 23. 15; 34. 10; *Ka.* 1. 83; *U.* 9. 23; 11. 13; 40. 38, 44; 47. 25.

A. H. *Ci.* 5. 54; 8. 35, 61, 158; 14. 50; 16. 7; 17. 39; 21. 57; *U.* 11. 9; 16. 29; 18. 26; 22. 57.

See synonym-शुण्ठी.

मांसी MĀMSĪ

Nardostachys jatamansi DC.; *Māsi*-मांसी Garh.; *Jaṭāmāsi*-जटामांसी and *Bālachāḍa*-बालछड़ H.

Synonyms : जटा, जटिला, नलद and मांस्याह्वया.

C. S. *Su.* 5. 18; *Ci.* 7. 87; 12. 64; 14. 232; 17. 78; 18. 69; 20. 33; 23. 54, 102, 190; 26. 65, 208, 232; 28. 152, 157; 29. 93, 112, 131; *Ka.* 1. 26.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 23; *Ci.* 2. 75; 3. 58; 15. 31; 22. 69; *Ka.* 2. 51; 5. 68; 6. 16; *Sa.* 10. 45; *U.* 18. 98; 52. 21.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 14, 43; 22. 20; *Ci.* 3. 68; 4. 11; 8. 131; 17. 23; 21. 78; 22. 42; *U.* 5. 18; 13. 23; 16. 4; 22. 92; 24. 41; 26. 55; 35. 25, 39.

मांस्याह्वया MĀMSYĀHVAYĀ

S. S. *Ci.* 2. 39.

See synonym-मांसी.

मागध MĀGADHA,

मागधिका MĀGADHIKĀ,

मागधी MĀGADHĪ

C. S. *Ci.* 7. 67, 140; 12. 22; 20. 28; 22. 52; 26. 11; *Ka.* 7. 35; *Si.* 3. 42; 6. 42; 8. 12.

S. S. *Ci.* 8. 42, 43; 9. 25; 17. 43; 18. 49; 37. 13; 38. 43, 64, 103, 104; *Ka.* 1. 70; 5. 67; *U.* 11. 13; 14. 4; 17. 24; 25. 43; 26. 33; 39. 211, 212, 218, 244; 40. 153; 41. 40, 41, 57; 42. 97; 44. 24; 47. 51; 48. 16; 49. 32; 50. 28; 51. 33, 37; 52. 15, 16, 18; 55. 52.

A. H. *Ci.* 8. 137; 10. 44; 17. 23; *Ka.* 3. 10; 4. 33; *U.* 28. 37, 39, 40.

See synonym-पिप्पली.

माचीक MĀCĪKA

Tamarix aphylla Karst. and *T. gallica* Linn.

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 151.

A. H. *U.* 34. 37.

The galls formed on these plants known as *Jhāu*-झाऊ are available in the market under the names of *Māī*-माई and *Magiyāmāina*-मगियामैन etc. They should be accepted as *Mācika*.

माणक MĀṆAKA

Alocasia indica Schott.; *Mānakanda*-मानकन्द H.

Synonym : महापत्र.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 306.

मातुलुङ्ग MĀTULUNGA

C. S. *Su.* 4. 10, 28; 24. 48; 26. 112; 27. 151; *Vi.* 8. 147; *Ci.* 3. 266; 5. 72, 78, 84, 85, 88; 8. 130; 9. 60; 15. 89, 97, 143, 169; 16. 66, 129; 17. 87, 97, 104, 108; 19. 113; 21. 128; 22. 34, 44; 23. 207; 24. 111, 161, 173, 178; 26. 85, 86, 226; 30. 57; *Ka.* 7. 29, 73; 10. 10; *Si.* 9. 11.

S. S. *Su.* 36. 3; 42. 18; 46. 139, 148, 334, 432; *Ci.* 1. 59; 5. 7, 24, 28; 31. 5; *Ka.* 5. 75; 8. 68; *U.* 9. 20; 11. 13, 17; 17. 89; 21. 25, 32; 39. 183, 292; 42. 97, 127; 47. 25; 48. 16; 51. 46.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 131-132; 10. 25; *Ci.* 1. 128, 134; 4. 6, 21, 28; 10. 28, 61; 14. 16, 30, 40; 17. 30; 18. 29; *Ka.* 2. 62; *U.* 14. 25; 18. 28, 33; 32. 20; 34. 32; 37. 32, 35.

See synonym-बीजपूर.

मातुलुङ्गी MĀTULUNGI

S. S. *Su.* 39. 6; *U.* 45. 36; 56. 18.

A. H. *U.* 36. 60.

This is, according to Dalhaṇa, a wild aromatic variety of *Bijapūra* (सुरभिफला आरण्यबीजपूरकः).

See-बीजपूर.

माद्री MĀDRĪ

A. H. *Ci.* 6. 52; 8. 149; 9. 7; 10. 53; 12. 18; 15. 71; 17. 26; *U.* 2. 24; 20. 15.

See synonym-अतिविषा.

माधवी MĀDHAVĪ

A. H. Su. 3. 34.

See synonym-अतिमुक्तक.

मानद्रुम MĀNADRUMA

A. H. Su. 15. 37.

See synonym-शास्मली.

मानसी MĀNASĪ

A. H. U. 36. 92.

Not identified.

मारिष MĀRIṢA

C. S. Su. 27. 98.

See-तण्डुलीय and मार्ष.

मार्कव MĀRKAVA

C. S. Vi. 7. 22; Ci. 26. 265, 267.

S. S. Ci. 7. 24; 17. 42; 19. 47; 20. 28; 25. 32; U. 53. 10.

A. H. Ci. 5. 36; 20. 8, 30; U. 13. 13; 32. 33; 39. 165.

See synonym-मृङ्गराज.

मार्ष MĀRṢA

A. H. Su. 6. 93.

Amaranthus blitum Linn. and other *Amaranthus* species;*Marasā*-मरसा H.

Several other species of *Amaranthus* such as *A. blitum* Linn. Var. *oleracea* Duthie, *A. caudatus* Linn., *A. mangostanus* Linn. and *A. spinosus* Linn. are used as pot-herbs and some are cultivated for the purpose under the popular names *Kūñṭā Caulāi*-कौंटा चौलाई, *Caulāi*-चौलाई and *Marasā* etc.

See synonym-मारिष.

मालती MĀLATĪ

C. S. Su. 5. 70; 14. 31; Sa. 8. 54; Ci. 1-1. 57; 7. 95, 168; 9. 43; 30. 60, 73.

S. S. Su. 36. 24; 38. 64; 46. 286; Ci. 9. 54, 60; 20. 26; 37. 101; Ka. 1. 58; 5. 82; 6. 9; U. 17. 37; 39. 227; 62. 24.

A. H. Su. 17. 8; 24. 21; Ci. 2. 27; 19. 79; U. 6. 28; 24. 24.

According to some *Mālātī* is different from *Jāti*-जाति. If so, it may be identified with *Aganosma dichotoma* (Roth.) K. Schum. popularly known as *Madhumālātī*-मधुमालती.

See synonym-जाति.

माष MĀṢA

Phaseolus mungo Linn.; *Urada*-उरद H.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 27, 31; 3. 17; 4. 22; 5. 3, 8; 13. 89; 14. 24; 15. 6; 17. 97; 24. 5; 25. 38, 39; 26. 107, 111, 112; 27. 3, 23, 225, 331; *Ni.* 2. 2; 4. 5; 5. 7; *Sa.* 6. 10; 8. 3, 28, 39; *Ci.* 2-1. 27, 34, 39, 42, 47; 2-2. 5, 7, 14, 18; 2-3. 8, 14, 16; 2-4. 15, 21, 23, 28; 3. 266; 7. 7; 8. 11, 117; 9. 50; 10. 47; 14. 10, 41; 16. 7; 17. 14, 64; 18. 76; 19. 38; 21. 12; 24. 126; 26. 12, 155, 156; 28. 97, 110, 113, 173; 29. 6, 73, 104; 30. 51, 72; *Sl.* 4. 3; 7. 22; 10. 27; 12. 37.

S. S. *Su.* 14. 36; 19. 25; 20. 12; 21. 22; 36. 10; 42. 18; 43. 4; 44. 31; 46. 34; *Ci.* 5. 7; 8. 15; 9. 4; 26. 16, 21, 29, 34, 36; 37. 21; *Sa.* 2. 22; 10. 57; *U.* 24. 30; 26. 4; 40. 134, 148; 41. 41; 54. 4; 64. 27.

A. H. *Su.* 3. 12; 6. 21, 22, 92 (Va.); 7. 29, 33, 34; 8. 41; 11. 32; 16. 43; 18. 12; 19. 14; 21. 15; 22. 28; 24. 4; 27. 48; 28. 39; *Sa.* 1. 21, 33; 2. 19; *Ci.* 1. 140; 3. 19; 5. 80; 7. 15; 9. 20, 29, 33; 25. 40; 40. 15, 24, 34, 69.

माषपर्णी MĀṢAPARNĪ

Teramnus labialis Spreng.; *Vana Urada*-वन उरद H.

C. S. *Su.* 4. 1, 19; *Vi.* 8. 146; *Ci.* 3. 266; 29. 61, 73; 30. 49 *Ka.* 7. 17; *Sl.* 11. 23.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 34.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 8; *Ci.* 3. 39; *U.* 34. 43.

Teramnus has been in use since long, although it has not much similarity in its leaves and fruits etc. with those of *Māṣa* plant. A wild variety of *Māṣa*-like plant was found growing in the Amarkantaka hills of M. P. which was locally called *Vanāuradi*-वनउरदी. *Māṣaparnī*, being a very important plant in the Ayurvedic literature, should be correctly identified.

See synonym-काम्बोजी and refer to चतस्रःपर्णिन्यः and पर्णिनी.

मिशि MISI,

मिसि MISI

S. S. *Ci.* 38. 43, 52 (Va.), 56, 68, 71.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 3; 22. 19; *Ci.* 1. 140; 8. 11, 154; 14. 19; 21. 59, 65, 68; *Ka.* 4. 28, 40, 44; *U.* 5. 39, 45; 18. 25; 22. 35, 102; 27. 38.

See synonym-शतपुष्पा.

मुकुन्द MUKUNDA,

मुकुन्दक MUKUNDAKA

C. S. Su. 27. 17; Ni. 4. 5.

S. S. Su. 20. 4; 46. 8, 21, 25.

A variety of coarse grain cereal of the *Kṛṣṇa-Śaṣṭika* group.

मुकूलक MUKŪLAKA,

मकूलक MAKŪLAKA

C. S. Su. 27. 154; Ci. 25. 52; Ka. 7. 45; 12. 2.

A. H. Su. 6. 120.

There appears to be confusion between these two names implying two substances i.e. (1) a variety of edible fruit of the Northern Himalayan region and (2) the drug *Dantī*-दन्ती. In C. S. Su. 27. 154 and A. H. Su. 6. 120 only the edible fruit is intended which is not properly identified. For the other, *Dantī* may be considered. It is not clear whether both are synonyms and are used for both the substances, or each of them indicates only one of the two substances.

मुक्ता MUKTĀ

C. S. Su. 4. 50.

A. H. U. 39. 60 (Va.).

According to some, the drug name is *Yuktā*-युक्ता and not *Muktā*. Whatever the name, it seems to be a synonym of *Nākulī*-नाकुली or *Sarpagandhā*-सर्पगन्धा which is *Rauvolfia serpentina* Benth. ex. Kurz. and may also be used as a substitute of real *Rāsnā*-रास्ना.

See-नाकुली, युक्ता and रास्ना.

मुचकुन्द MUCAKUNDA

Pterospermum acerifolium Willd.; *Mucakuna*-मुचकुन H.

S. S. Ci. 18. 10.

मुञ्ज MUNJA

S. S. Sa. 5. 49.

See synonym-शर and refer to बसवज.

मुञ्जवान् MUNJAVĀN

S. S. Ci. 29. 5, 23, 30.

A variety of *Soma*.

See-सोम.

मुञ्जात MUNJĀTA,

मुञ्जातक MUNJĀTAKA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 117; *Ci.* 22. 29; 26. 170; 29. 65, 95; *Si.* 3. 48.

S. S. *Su.* 39. 8; *Ci.* 17. 15.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 83; *Ka.* 4. 14; *U.* 24. 54.

This appears to be a fleshy tuberous root of some herbaceous plant of the Himalayas. Dalhaṇa has described it as a small tuber of *Uttarāpatha* known by its own name (स्वनामख्यातः स्वरूपकन्दः उत्तरापथे). Śrī Yādavajī supposed its source to be *Orchis latifolia* Linn., known as *Sālam pañjā*-सालम पञ्जा which, however, may be substituted for it. But it is important to note that *Muñjāta* of C. S. and A. H. is roborant, increases *Kapha* and pacifies *Vāta* and *Pitta* (बृंहण, कफकर and घातपित्तहर) and in S. S. it has been mentioned in the group of drugs which pacify *Kapha* (कफसंशमन) and has therefore been used in *Kaphaja Visarpa* (Erysipelas) etc. According to Desāi, *Sālam pañjā* also reduces *Kapha*-कफ in diseases caused by *Kapha*.

मुद्र MUDGA

Phaseolus radiatus Linn.; *Mūṅga*-मूँग H.

C. S. *Su.* 5. 3, 9; 7. 60, 63; 15. 6, 18; 21. 24; 25. 37; 27. 22, 255, 331; *Vi.* 1. 21; *Sa.* 3. 8; 8. 86; *Ci.* 2-3. 15; 3. 157, 188; 4. 36, 45, 77; 5. 164; 6. 19, 47; 7. 82; 8. 115; 10. 44; 12. 60; 13. 96; 14. 11, 205; 16. 41; 17. 95, 96; 18. 95, 184; 19. 38, 56; 20. 26, 30, 34; 21. 60, 79, 110; 22. 30; 23. 225; 24. 138, 173 (Va.); 25. 78, 111; 26. 147, 149, 155; 29. 50, 135; 30. 255; *Ka.* 1. 14; 12. 18, 40; *Si.* 3. 8.

S. S. *Su.* 15. 38; 19. 34; 20. 5; 21. 18; 43. 4; 44. 14; 46. 27, 28, 29, 33, 332, 367-369, 374; *Ci.* 5. 7, 12; 9. 5, 51; 10. 14; 11. 5; 13. 28; 17. 43; 22. 56; 23. 15; 24. 99; 27. 7, 8, 11; 33. 10; 39. 9, 39; *U.* 12. 32, 51; 17. 48; 26. 4, 24; 34. 7, 9; 39. 136, 137, 149; 40. 59, 115; 41. 37; 42. 34; 47. 27; 49. 19, 33; 64. 13, 32, 36.

A. H. *Su.* 3. 51; 4. 28; 5. 32; 6. 17, 18, 33; 8. 43, 48; 10. 33; 14. 21; 19. 14; 29. 34; *Sa.* 2. 9; *Ni.* 7. 46; *Ci.* 1. 38, 74, 96;

2. 18, 31; 3. 33, 43, 176; 4. 22, 25; 5. 5; 6. 12, 13, 16, 65, 74; 7. 22; 9. 20, 27, 29; 12. 11; 17. 18; 19. 25; 22. 30; U. 2. 41; 11. 46; 24. 2; 25. 33, 40; 39. 91.

मुद्गपणिनी MUDGAPARNINĪ,

मुद्गपर्णी MUDGAPARNĪ

Phaseolus trilobus Ait.; *Mugavana*-मुगवन and *Vanamūṅga*-मनमूंग H.

Synonyms : छुद्रसहा, सहा and शूर्पपर्णी.

C. S. *Su.* 4. 1, 19; *Vi.* 8. 146; *Ci.* 3. 266; 7. 123; 23. 56; 29. 61, 72; 30. 50; *Ka.* 7. 17; *Si.* 3. 51; 10. 27; 11. 23.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 34; U. 47. 51.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 8; *Ci.* 3. 39; U. 34. 43.

This being one of the group of life-promoting (*Jivaniya*-जीवनीय) drugs and used frequently, the supply of genuine material must be ensured. But at present it is not being collected for the market and in its place *Phaseolus* or other Leguminous species are being supplied.

See-चतस्रःपणिन्यः and पणिनी.

मुरङ्गी MURĀṅGĪ

See-मुरुङ्गी.

मुरा MURĀ

S. S. U. 62. 30 (Va.).

A. H. U. 6. 38.

It has been used as a constituent of a preparation used in insanity (*Unmāda*-उन्माद). It, therefore, appears to be what has been called *Murāmāṁsi*-मुरामांसी by others. It may be *Selinum tenuifolium* Wall. called *Mūra*-मूर in the Garhvala region and also being collected and supplied in place of *Bhūtakesi*-भूतकेशी. In S. S. U. 62. 30, *Surā*-सुरा appears in place of *Murā* of A. H. U. 6. 38, which should be corrected to *Murā*. At present *Curcūma* or *Hedychium* species are being used in its place by many.

मु(र)रुङ्गी MU(RA)RUṅGĪ

S. S. *Su.* 39. 6 (Va.); *Ci.* 6. 9; 14. 10 (Va.); 23. 15; *Ka.* 5. 68; U. 21. 17.

A. H. U. 18. 12.

See synonym-शिग्रु and refer to सुरङ्गी.

मुशली MUŚALĪ

A. H. U. 32. 21.

Two varieties of *Muśali* are usually used. The black variety is *Tālamūli*-तालमूली and the white variety is believed to be a species of *Chlorophytum* (*C. tuberosum* Baker or *C. arundinaceum* Baker) but in the market small *Asparagus* roots are being used in its place.

See synonym-तालमूली.

मुष्कक MUṢKAKA

Synonyms : कुबेराची, पाटली and मोक्षक.

(1) *Schrebera swietenoides* Roxb.; *Ghaṇṭa*-घण्ट and *Ekasirā*-एकसिरा H. Synonym-श्वेत मोक्षक.

(2) *Elaeodendron glaucum* Pers.; *Kālāmokhā*-कालामोखा, *Jamarāsi*-जमरासी and *Ratanagarūra*-रतनगढ़ H. Synonyms-असित मुष्कक, कालमुष्कक (मोक्षक) and कृष्ण पाटली.

C. S. Ci. 15. 189; 26. 191, 192.

S. S. Su. 11. 11 (असित मुष्कक); 38. 20; 46. 284; Ci. 4. 30; 9. 49; 11. 7 (मुष्ककादि); 14. 7; 37. 41; Ka. 1. 70.

A. H. Su. 15. 7, 32; 30. 12, 13; Ci. 15. 68; U. 35. 46.

Two kinds of *Muṣkaka* have been mentioned and used, but none of them was identified till recently. During our excursions to the forests of U. P. and Bihar, both the varieties were identified with plants mentioned above. The white (*Śveta*) variety was found to be called by various tribal names such as *Ghaṇṭa*, *Hāḍapāḍera*-हाड़पाड़ेर and *Ekasirā*. The first two names are equivalent to names—*Ghaṇṭā Pāṭalā*-घण्टा पाटला and *Kāṣṭha Pāṭalā*-काष्ठ पाटला—of modern Nighaṇṭus. The third name *Ekasirā* was reported to be based on its use in swollen testicles. The original name *Muṣkaka* has also its association with *Muṣka*-मुष्क (testicles). The second variety known as *Kālāmokhā* and *Ratanagarūra* are self indicators being distorted forms of *Kṛṣṇa Mokṣaka*-कृष्ण मोक्षक and *Goliḍha*-गोलीड़ which are the synonyms of *Asita Muṣkaka*-असित मुष्कक. It has been pointed out in our comments on *Pāṭali* how the confusion between *Pāṭalā* and *Pāṭali* misled Bhāvamīśra to consider *Śveta Pāṭali* as *Śveta Pāṭalā*. During our field study it was also found that the stem-bark of *Elaeodendron* was collected by the drug suppliers as *Bhārgi*-भार्गी and in the Amara-

kantaka hills of M. P. the plant was considered very dreadful probably because of its use for criminal purposes by the tribals. All these traditional beliefs and uses, medicinal or criminal, appear to be due to its high content of strong *Kṣāra*-क्षार (alkali) on which its name as *Kṣāra Śreṣṭha*-क्षार श्रेष्ठ (best alkali) is based.

See-पाटली.

मुस्त MUSTA,

मुस्तक MUSTAKA,

मुस्ता MUSTĀ

(1) *Cyperus rotundus* Linn.; *Mothā*-मोथा H.

(2) *Cyperus scariosus* R. Br.; *Nāgaramothā*-नागरमोथा H.

Synonyms : अब्द, अभ्र, अम्बुद, अम्भोद, अम्भोधर, गाङ्गेय, गाङ्गेयी, घन, जलद, तोय and भद्रमुस्त.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 4, 9; 4. 3, 11, 14, 18, 29; 5. 19, 61; 23. 9, 11, 13; 25. 39; *Vi.* 8. 150; *Sa.* 8. 54, 87; *Ci.* 1-1. 46, 62; 1-4. 13; 3. 144, 197, 198, 200, 201, 202, 204, 205, 207, 208, 218, 222, 224, 242, 245, 248, 342; 4. 30, 44, 59, 70, 73, 77, 80; 5. 118; 6. 25, 26, 29, 31, 37, 38, 39; 7. 46, 64, 76, 90, 101, 112, 141, 143; 8. 99, 136 (2); 10. 44, 46; 11. 15; 12. 22, 39, 41, 63, 69; 13. 158; 14. 196, 231, 236; 15. 97, 98, 126, 129, 138, 158, 182, 188; 16. 46, 59, 69, 72, 93, 102, 118; 17. 122; 18. 50, 68, 86, 89, 91, 112, 113, 114, 117, 119, 120, 162, 175; 19. 23, 25, 54, 59, 111; 20. 37; 21. 53, 88, 129; 23. 76; 24. 149, 165; 25. 90; 26. 199, 226, 233; 27. 29, 35; 28. 111, 149, 160; 29. 85, 149; 30. 90, 98, 196, 273, 274; *Ka.* 7. 15, 45, 50, 55, 59; *Si.* 3. 39, 57; 6. 52; 8. 8; 10. 22; 12. 27, 47, 51, 52, 53.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 25, 53; 42. 18; 44. 26, 54; *Ci.* 5. 12; 9. 8, 9, 46; 10. 4; 11. 5, 7; 12. 11; 17. 4, 27, 44; 19. 35; 22. 11, 12, 16, 74; 38. 26, 63, 94, 105, 111; *Ka.* 5. 65; 6. 19; *U.* 10. 8; 11. 13, 17; 12. 7, 48; 17. 93; 24. 35, 36; 26. 14; 39. 113, 170, 188, 189, 191, 194, 204, 210, 225, 237, 291; 40. 36 (2), 41, 44, 48, 52, 62, 63, 64, 69, 72, 74; 43. 18; 44. 28; 52. 21; 57. 10, 14; 58. 36; 59. 23; 61. 30; 62. 22.

A. H. *Su.* 10. 29; 15. 7, 40; 21. 13; *Ci.* 1. 33, 45, 46, 49, 51, 53, 56, 62, 69, 90, 120, 122, 153; 3. 14, 31, 50, 68, 74, 162; 4. 43; 7. 25, 28, 106; 8. 110, 131, 154; 9. 6, 8, 23, 39, 58, 59,

61, 62, 104; 10. 8, 35, 37, 39, 43, 58; 12. 2, 5, 18; 13. 15; 16. 10, 14, 36; 17. 24; 18. 5, 11, 16, 30; 19. 4, 10, 50, 59, 67, 71; 21. 50, 76; 22. 14; Ka. 2. 25, 29; 3. 28; 4. 8, 37; U. 2. 14, 18, 19, 25, 49, 76; 3. 50; 9. 26, 27; 13. 8; 18. 28; 22. 28, 35, 57, 81, 92, 98, 103; 24. 6; 35. 58; 37. 82; 39. 17, 33, 104; 40. 48.

Besides *Kaivartī mustaka*-कैवर्ती मुस्तक, two main varieties of *Musta* appear to have been mentioned by the Nighaṇṭus under the synonyms mentioned above. The more popular name *Nāgaramothā*-नागरमोथा may also be a misnomer. What is *Mothā* i.e. *Cyperus rotundus*, may also be called *Nāgaramothā* as it is found growing every where within populated areas, while in the Northern Indian market what is more commonly available and used by the Vaidyas under the name *Nāgarmothā* is a long and blackish rhizome obtained, probably, from other *Cyperus* species i.e. *C. scariosus* usually growing in the ponds and ditches outside the villages. As regards the synonym *Bhadramusta*, it is found that both *Musta* and *Bhadramusta* have been used in the plural number in some preparations (C. S. Ci. 1-4. 13; 16. 118; 19. 23 and A. H. Ci. 9. 39). This happens only in case of those drugs which exist in form of small seeds, fruits and tubers etc. and whose total quantity can be measured in term of their numbers. It has been made clear in A. H. Ci. 9. 39. It can, thus, be concluded that the synonyms *Bhadramusta* and *Nāgaramusta* of the Nighaṇṭus should not be different from *C. rotundus* which bears small tubers on wiry stolons and not the long rhizomes of other species.

See-जीमूत and प्लव.

मुस्तक (विष) MUSTAKA (VIṢA)

C. S. Ci. 23. 11.

S. S. Ka. 2. 5, 6, 15.

It may be a plant bearing a poisonous tuber (*Kanda Viṣa*) having the appearance of *Mustaka Kanda*.

मूर्वा MŪRVĀ

Marsdenia tenacissima W. and A.; *Cinhāra*-चिन्हार and *Jaratora*-जरतोर (Mirzapur); *Maruābela*-मरुआबेल (Tharu); *Sitī*-सिटी, *Koṅgā*-कोंगा (Bihar).

Synonyms : पीलुपर्णी, मधुरसा, मधुसूत्रा and मोरटा.

C. S. *Su.* 4. 11, 18; *Vi.* 8. 143, 150; *Sa.* 8. 87; *Ci.* 3. 205; 6. 27, 40; 7. 64, 67, 107, 112, 145; 10. 19; 11. 61; 15. 125, 139, 179, 190; 16. 46, 122; 17. 109; 18. 86, 113, 160; 20. 32; 23. 242; 25. 88; 26. 144, 168, 198; 27. 32, 34; 29. 91; 30. 263, 277; *Ka.* 1. 25; *Sl.* 3. 54; 6. 52; 7. 16.

S. S. *Su.* 12. 28; 25. 21; 38. 6, 33; 39. 8; 44. 35; *Ci.* 1. 114; 2. 91; 5. 12; 9. 9; 11. 7; 37. 20, 33; 38. 59, 66; *Ka.* 6. 3; *U.* 39. 187, 202, 242, 251; 40. 38; 41. 45; 44. 25; 52. 34; 55. 24; 57. 9; 58. 36; 61. 34.

A. H. *Su.* 10. 29; 15. 1, 33; *Ci.* 1. 65; 3. 133; 9. 59; 10. 34, 41; 11. 36; 12. 25; 14. 18; 16. 11, 39; 19. 9, 33, 50; *Ka.* 3. 28; 4. 17; *U.* 2. 25, 34, 55; 7. 22; 22. 58; 24. 53; 35. 57; 39. 155.

The old controversy about the genuine source of *Mūrvā* is clearly visible in the old commentaries and Nighaṇṭus. Ḍaḷhaṇa has mentioned at least three plant species i.e. (i) *Sansevieria roxburghiana* Schult., (ii) *Marsdenia tenacissima* W. & A., and (iii) *Bauhinia vahlii* W. & A., under different popular names of his time such as *Hagaḍa*-हगौड़, *Dudhaū*-दुधऊ and *Latā Aṣmantaka*-लता अश्मन्तक (indirect hint at *Mālū*-मालू) respectively which he has briefly described as (i) a small plant (विटप) like *Kandali*-कन्दली (*Crinum defixum* Kar-Gawl.); (ii) useful for making bow-strings; and (iii) a climber having bilobed leaves like those of *Kovidāra*-कोविदार. Side by side another climber known as *Moihara*-मोइहर and identified by us as *Maerua arenaria* Hook. f. & Th. appears to have been accepted as a substitute of *Mūrvā* which, in our opinion, was originally named as *Piluparṇī*-पीलुपर्णी and *Moraṭā*-मोरटा. Later on, other plant species such as *Clematis gouriana* Roxb. and *Helicteres isora* Linn. also began to be used as *Mūrvā*. Lastly, a more reasonable choice of the Kerala Vaidyas for a huge climber *Chonemorpha macrophylla* G. Don. in place of *Mūrvā* has also been reported. A thorough clinical study of this plant may be suggested to assess its rank as *Mūrvā* or at least as its substitute. As regards the synonyms noted above we strongly feel that *Piluparṇī* and *Moraṭā* are strictly applicable only for *Maerua* alone and the other two synonyms

may also have been coined for this plant on account of its distinctly sweet roots which only are used.

But, according to some, *Madhurasā* and *Madhusravā* should be interpreted as those having thick latex similar in consistency to that of honey (मधु). It has been reported that the latex of *Chonemorpha* coagulates very rapidly and such may be the case for *Marsdenia* as well.

During a prolonged field study of the medicinal flora in several forest areas of U. P. and Bihar, all the plant species mentioned above were investigated with especial reference to their hereditary names and economic uses prevalent among the tribals. Out of all these *Marsdenia* appeared closest to *Mūrvā* as revealed in the Āyurvedic literature. Its popular name *Morabela* or *Maruābela*, its habit of a climber with copious thick latex and strong fibres used for making bow-strings etc., medicinal uses in fever, skin diseases especially leprosy, mild purgative action, and bitter taste (तिक्त रस) make a strong case for its acceptance as *Mūrvā*. This view was first expressed in 'Vanaśadhi Darśikā' in 1947, and more convincingly supported in 'Bihar kī Vanaspatiyan' in 1955. Now, it has been supported by others as well.

See-भतिरसा, कन्दली, निर्दहनी and पृथक्पर्णी.

मूल MŪLA

S. S. U. 42. 72.

A. H. Ci. 3. 60; U. 3. 48.

See synonym-पिप्पलीमूल.

मूलक MŪLAKA

Raphanus sativus Linn.; *Mūli*-मूली H.; Radish Eng.

C. S. Su. 13. 9; 14. 30; 24. 5; 26. 107, 109; 27. 165; Ni. 2. 2; 5. 7; Vi. 7. 17; 8. 149, 158 (2); Ci. 3. 266; 5. 71, 97, 164; 7. 6, 101 (बीज), 111, 126, 168; 8. 67, 74; 9. 59; 12. 42, 61, 71; 13. 154; 14. 10, 43, 46, 93; 15. 88, 115, 144; 16. 128; 17. 98; 18. 80, 108; 19. 34, 122; 21. 123, 127; 24. 169; 26. 224; 28. 135, 139, 165, 172, 174; 29. 4; Si. 12. 21.

S. S. Su. 19. 32; 20. 13 (2); 36. 8; 42. 18; 45. 115; 46. 46, 221, 240, 243, 335, 371-372; Ci. 5. 18, 38; 6. 8; 9. 12, 60; 14. 7; 18. 45; 25. 15; U. 17. 50; 21. 17; 26. 32, 33; 39. 150; 42. 26, 31, 41, 72, 75; 55. 46.

A. H. Su. 6. 102-104, 142; 7. 30, 32, 33; 8. 40; 29. 35; Sa. 1. 65; 2. 19; Ci. 1. 75; 3. 24; 4. 20; 5. 10; 7. 37; 8. 23; 9. 20; 10. 28; 14. 12, 52, 110; 15. 75; 16. 49; 18. 25, 28; 19. 76, 85; 21. 70; U. 5. 45; 18. 3, 12, 23, 26; 20. 4; 21. 1; 30. 16.

Fresh or dry roots, fresh leaves and fruits and seeds are used.

मूलकपर्णी MŪLAKAPARNĪ

C. S. Vi. 7. 21 (Va.); Ci. 3. 266.

See-द्रवन्ती and मूषिककर्णी.

मूलक विष MŪLAKA VIṢA

S. S. Ka. 2. 5, 6, 16.

Unidentified *Kanda Viṣa*.

मूलपर्णी MŪLAPARNĪ

C. S. Ci. 3. 266.

It may be *Mūlakaparnī*-मूलकपर्णी.

मूषिककर्णी MŪṢIKAKARNĪ,

मूषिकपर्णी MŪṢIKAPARNĪ,

मूषिकाह्वया MŪṢIKĀHVAYĀ

Ipomoea reniformis Choisy.; *Mūsākānī*-मूसाकानी H.

Synonyms : आखुकर्णी, आखुपर्णिका and उन्दुरुकर्णी.

C. S. Vi. 7. 21; Ci. 12. 71; Ka. 12. 4 (Va. मूषिकाह्वया).

S. S. Ka. 1. 58; U. 54. 27.

Dravanti-द्रवन्ती is a different drug classed with *Danti*-दन्ती as another variety of it. The confusion between *Dravanti* and *Mūṣikaparnī* may have arisen due to another drug which, may have been called by the names of both *Dravanti* and *Mūlakaparnī*-मूलकपर्णी and which could be appropriate for *Vanamūli*-वनमूली i.e. *Euphorbia acaulis* Roxb. This may have been substituted, mistaken for or even identified with *Dravanti*.

See-द्रवन्ती.

मूषिका MŪṢIKĀ

S. S. Ka. 1. 78.

It has been described as *Kṛṣṇā*-कृष्णा and *Lomaśā*-लोमशा i.e. black and hairy. It has been mentioned to be an alexi-

pharmic (विषघ्न) substance. It may be searched for among the ferns.

मृगभोजनी MRGABHOJANĪ

S. S. *Ci.* 17. 37.

See synonym-इन्द्रवारुणी.

मृगलिण्डिक (-का) MRGALINDIKA (-KĀ)

C. S. *Su.* 25. 49.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 138.

See synonym-बिभीतक.

मृगादनी MRGĀDANĪ

S. S. *Ci.* 2. 91; 9. 58; *Ka.* 5. 69; *U.* 28. 7.

See synonym-इन्द्रवारुणी.

मृगैर्वारु MRGAIRVĀRU

S. S. *Su.* 39. 2; *U.* 30. 6.

See synonym-इन्द्रवारुणी.

मृणाल MRṆĀLA

C. S. *Vi.* 6. 16; 8. 151; *Sa.* 8. 54; *Ci.* 3. 257; 4. 74, 93, 101; 7. 129; 12. 66; 14. 10; 18. 94; 19. 60; 21. 73, 74, 78, 83; 26. 167; *Si.* 12. 55.

S. S. *Su.* 21. 23; 46. 298, 432, 463; *Sa.* 4. 9; *Ci.* 2. 40; 5. 7, 8; 11. 9; 19. 31; 37; 30; *U.* 39. 305; 40. 64; 45. 40; 46. 17; 58. 58.

A. H. *Su.* 3. 35, 41; 6. 91; *Ci.* 1. 56; 3. 123; 7. 105; 10. 49; 19. 88; *U.* 18. 8; 24. 52; 37. 86; 39. 48.

Mrṇāla is considered to be the leaf stalk of *Kamala*.

See-कमल.

मृणाली MRṆĀLĪ

C. S. *Ci.* 8. 128; 26. 268.

A. H. *U.* 13. 26.

See-लामजक.

मृदङ्गफल MRDĀNGAPHALA

C. S. *Ka.* 6. 2.

See synonym-कृतवेधन.

मृद्वीका MRDVĪKĀ

C. S. *Su.* 2. 23; 4. 21; 15. 6; 23. 37; 25. 37, 49; 27. 123, 185; *Vi.* 8. 144, 146; *Sa.* 8. 41; *Ci.* 1-4. 13; 2-2. 13, 17; 3. 185, 201, 205, 209, 222, 229, 231, 232, 236, 257; 4. 32, 64; 8. 95; 11. 20, 35, 45; 14. 163; 16. 114; 18. 90, 91, 135, 150; 21. 63, 109; 24. 135, 178, 180; 26. 166, 197, 203; 30. 64, 81 (*Va.*), 90, 268; *Ka.* 1. 13; *Sl.* 12. 35, 55.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 35; 44. 49; 46. 367, 369, 389, 390; *Ci.* 11. 8; *U.* 17. 91; 42. 108.

A. H. *Su.* 8. 42; 9. 26; *Ci.* 1. 33, 49, 67, 94, 101, 109; 2. 14; 3. 30, 31, 61, 104, 152; 5. 18; 6. 71; 13. 44; 15. 13; 16. 32; *Ka.* 5. 26; *U.* 9. 27; 13. 19; 14. 26; 22. 74; 24. 50; 34. 37; 36. 61.

Mṛdvikā is the grape-fruit known as *Āṅgūra*-अंगूर and *Kīṣamiśa*-किशमिश, while *Drākṣā*-द्राक्षा is the bigger variety known as *Dākha*-दाख and *Munakkā*-मुनका.

See-द्राक्षा.

मृष्टक MRṢṬAKA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 167.

See synonym-राजिका.

मेघक MEGHAKA

See-मेचक (विष).

मेचक (विष) MECAKA (VIṢA)

C. S. *Ci.* 23. 11 (*Va.* मेघक).

One of the unidentified vegetable root-poisons.

मेदा MEDĀ,

मेदाद्वय MEDĀDVAYA,

मेदे MEDE

C. S. *Su.* 4. 1, 19, 21; *Vi.* 8. 146; *Ci.* 1-1. 42, 62; 1-4. 5; 2-1. 25, 33; 2-2. 20; 2-3. 7; 3. 225, 249, 257; 4. 94; 9. 50; 11. 44, 62; 18. 39, 98, 144; 25. 88; 26. 86, 92, 166; 28. 157; 29. 55, 63, 71, 76, 91, 111; *Ka.* 4. 12; 7. 17; *Sl.* 3. 47; 4. 8, 13; 12. 54, 55, 56.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 35; *Ci.* 17. 10; 37. 11, 16, 23, 40; 38. 28, 54, 56; *U.* 39. 221; 62. 28.

A. H. *Su.* 10. 23; 15. 8; *Sa.* 2. 48; *Ci.* 1. 123; 3. 35, 38, 103, 122, 148; 6. 46; 21. 65; 22. 42; *Ka.* 1. 37; 4. 13, 59, 63; *U.* 6. 33; 13. 5, 93; 24. 50; 34. 64; 39. 33; 40. 13.

This is one of the drugs of the *Aṣṭavarga*-अष्टवर्ग (group of eight drugs) which have not been identified satisfactorily as yet. Elongated tuberous roots of *Polygonatum verticillatum* All. are, at present, being used by some Vaidyas as *Medā* and *Mahāmedā*-महामेदा of this group. Bhāvamiśra has suggested *Śatāvārī*-शतावरी to be used as substitutes for both of these. References for the use of these two together have been mentioned under the terms 'Mede-मेदे or Medādvaya-मेदाद्वय' in the above list. They have also been used under the group names *Jivaniya*-जीवनीय and *Kākolyādi*-काकोल्यादि etc.

मेष MEṢA

S. S. *U.* 17. 45.

See synonym-मेषशृङ्गी.

मेषविषाणनाम MEṢAVIṢĀṆANĀMA

S. S. *U.* 17. 31.

See synonym-मेषशृङ्गी.

मेषविषाणि MEṢAVIṢĀNI

A. H. *U.* 14. 31 (पुष्प).

See synonym-मेषशृङ्गी.

मेषशृङ्ग MEṢAŚRŪṅGA,

मेषशृङ्गी MEṢAŚRŪṅGĪ

C. S. *Ci.* 3. 266; *Ka.* 9. 6.

S. S. *Su.* 14. 37 (त्वक्); 38. 8, 12; 39. 6 (त्वक्), 7; *Ci.* 2. 64; 5. 7 (2); 9. 7; *Ka.* 1. 70 (निर्यास), 71; 8. 50; *U.* 9. 20; 17. 40, 96; 18. 94; 26. 21; 40. 40, 84.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 19; *Ci.* 19. 2; *U.* 13. 80.

A large number (near about two dozens) of drug-names have been mentioned in the texts which, appear to be closely linked together on account of the partial or nearly parallel clinical efficacy of (at least 3-5) a few drugs or drug-plant species implied by them. The drug names are either the original names and their synonyms or the names and synonyms

of those other drug-plants which might have been substituted later on in place of the original drugs. The commentators and the Nighaṇṭu writers have made such a mess of these names and synonyms that it is not possible to botanically specify the original drugs and their substitutes if any. It is felt, therefore, that an appeal to the texts themselves may prove helpful in the matter. On the etymological basis, the drug names can be divided into a few name groups such as (1) *Meṣaśṛṅgī* group, (2) *Karkaṭaśṛṅgī* group, (3) *Ajaśṛṅgī* group and (4) the Mixed group. We propose to confine our attention here to the *Meṣaśṛṅgī* group which includes *Meṣa-मेष*, *Meṣaśṛṅga-मेषशृङ्ग*, *Meṣaśṛṅgī-मेषशृङ्गी*, *Meṣaviṣṇānāma-मेषविषाणनाम* and *Meṣaviṣṇī-मेषविषाणि*. It may be presumed that all these drug names should refer to only one plant species and the informations regarding the botanical nature, pharmacological actions and clinical uses revealed in the texts under the names of this group should refer to this plant alone and, therefore, they have been summarised as hereunder :

(1) *Meṣaśṛṅga(gī)*, in virtue of its inclusion in the *Sālasārādi Gaṇa-सालसारादि गण* of Suśruta (S. S. Su. 38. 12), *Asanādi Gaṇa-असनादि गण* of Vāgbhaṭa (A. H. Su. 15. 19) and repeated reference to the use of its bark and flowers, should be a tree species contrary to the general belief in favour of a climber *Gymnema sylvestre* R. Br.

(2) The names *Meṣa* and *Meṣaśṛṅgī* etc. appear to be given in allusion to the fruits (or galls ?) resembling the paired horns of rams which are usually elongated and curved.

(3) As regards its medicinal properties, its bark is haemostatic (S. S. Su. 14. 37) and sternutatory (*Śirovirecaka-शिरोविरेचक*, S. S. Su. 39. 6). It is included among the *Vāta-śāmaka* (sedative) (S. S. Su. 39. 7) and *Uṣṇavīrya* drug groups (C. S. Ci. 3. 266) and is considered to be remover of *Kapha* and *Meda* (like the other drugs of the *Sālasārādi* and *Varuṇādi Gaṇas*), together with its clinical efficacy in *Kuṣṭha*, *Meha*, *Pāṇḍu* and *Antahvidradhi* etc.

(4) As regards the actual clinical uses in the texts, its mention in the *Vāta* and *Kapha* dominated *Kuṣṭha*, *Vātarakta*

or *Mahāvātavyōdhi*, and wide spread uses of its flowers in eye diseases may be noted. Besides these, stomachic and laxative qualities of the drug may also be inferred.

(5) Lastly, the more liberal uses of *Meṣaśṛṅgi* (bark and wood) and its flowers (eyes diseases) by Suśruta, against a scarce mention in Caraka Saṁhitā may be noted as the fact may have historical bearing on the development of *Meṣaśṛṅgi* as an important therapeutic agent by Suśruta.

The position of *Meṣaśṛṅgi* vis-a-vis some of the other drug names of other groups may also be noted. Our conclusions regarding the mutual relations between the drug names are based on our basic assumption that one name should stand for one and one drug only, a notable departure to be discussed later on.

(1) *Ajaśṛṅgi*-अजशृङ्गी and *Meṣaśṛṅgi* should be two different drug plants although both belong to *Varuṇādī Gaṇa* of Suśruta and should, therefore, possess similar medicinal qualities mentioned for all the drug plants of this *Gaṇa* (group). It may also be noted that Vāgbhaṭa in his description of this *Gaṇa* has replaced both of these by *Viṣṇūnikā*-विष्णुणिका.

(2) The names *Viṣṇūnikā* and *Ajaśṛṅgi* should also stand for two different drugs (C. S. Ci. 30. 270).

(3) The inclusion of *Ajaśṛṅgi* in the *Vallī-pañcamūla* group (S. S. Su. 38. 72) should indicate that it is a twiner-climber and not a tree species like *Meṣaśṛṅgi*.

(4) *Meṣaśṛṅgi* and *Vṛścikālī* should also be treated as different entities (S. S. Su. 39. 7).

Now, coming to the botanical specification of *Meṣaśṛṅgi*, we are inclined to believe that it may be the tree species recognised as *Dolichandrone falcata* Seem. and popularly known as *Medhasiṅgi*-मेढसिंगी M., and *Havar*-हवर H. It has curved and elongated horn-like fruits which are reported to be medicinally used. Its bark is also used as a fish poison due, probably, to saponin contents which also might impart it sternutatory (*Śirovirecana*) properties claimed for it in S. S. Su. 39. 6. While upholding our faith in the prospect of this

tree being the Sūśruta's *Meṣaśṛṅgi*, we can not ignore the opinion of the great field explorer and medico-botanist Ḍalhana who has identified *Meṣaśṛṅgi* with *Karkaṭaśṛṅgi* which, at present, is believed to be another tree species *Pistacia integerrima* Stew. ex Brandis. It may not be advisable to choose between these two as the source of *Meṣaśṛṅgi* of *Sālasārādi Gaṇa* unless a thorough comparative study of both is made.

See-अजशृङ्गी, कर्कटाह्वय, विषाणिका and शृङ्गी.

मोक्षक MOKṢAKA

Schrebera swietenoides Roxb.; *Ekasirā*-एकसिरा, *Ghaṇṭa*-घण्ट, and *Hāḍapāḍera*-हाड़पाड़ेर.

S. S. Ci. 4. 32 (श्वेत); Ka. 3. 9; U. 44. 29.

See synonym-मुष्कक and refer to कुबेराक्षी.

मोच MOCA

C. S. Su. 26. 112; 27. 140; Ci. 30. 121.

S. S. Su. 46. 177, 178, 181; Ci. 31. 5; U. 48. 23.

A. H. Su. 3. 31; 6. 120; 8. 45; 10. 22; 15. 26; U. 34. 56

(मोचज).

Moca is considered to be a synonym of both *Kadali*-कदली and *Sālmali*-शाल्मली.

See-मोचरस.

मोचकी MOKAKĪ

S. S. Ci. 2. 64.

See synonym-शाल्मली.

मोचरस MOCARASA

C. S. Su. 4. 5, 31, 46, 47; Vi. 8. 151; Ci. 3. 257; 4. 75, 85, 98; 14. 189, 193, 237; 19. 60, 82, 116.

S. S. Su. 38. 45; Ci. 11. 9; 17. 28; U. 40. 123.

A. H. Su. 15. 37; Ci. 2. 39; 8. 105, 109, 112, 127, 129; 9. 63, 83, 109.

It is the gummy excretion obtained from the bark of *Salmaal malabarica* Schott and Endl.

See-शाल्मली.

मोदयन्ती MODAYANTĪ

S. S. Ci. 25. 33.

See-मदयन्ती and मल्लिका.

मोरट MORATA,

मोरटा MORATĀ

C. S. VI. 8. 146; Ci. 3. 266.

S. S. Ci. 38. 8, 10; Ci. 7. 9.

A. H. Su. 15. 21, 24; Ci. 11. 22.

According to Ḍalhaṇa what is known as *Moihara*-मोइहर (and also *Morahara*-मोरहर or *Murahari*-मुरहरी) is the country name of *Moraṭa* or *Mūrvā*-मूर्वा. *Murahari* was found to be the name of *Maerua arenaria* Hook. f. and Th. in Citrakūṭa (U. P.). Its long, elongated fleshy old roots are found to be sweet and the leaves can be compared to the leaves of *Salvadora* in shape. Thus the text names, *Piluparnī*-पीलुपर्णी, *Madhurasā*-मधुरसा and *Madhusravā*-मधुस्रवा are appropriately applicable to the plant species mentioned above and not to real *Mūrvā* which has now been identified with *Marsdenia tenacissima* W. and A.

See-अग्नि, मूर्वा and synonyms क्षीरमोरट, पीलुपर्णी and मधुस्रवा.

मोहनवल्लिका MOHANAVALLIKĀ,

मोहनवल्ली MOHANAVALLĪ,

मोहनिका MOHANIKĀ

S. S. Ci. 28. 21 (मोहनिका); U. 60. 48.

A. H. U. 5. 3.

These may be the names of one plant. According to Bopadeva *Mohanavallī* has no other synonym which has been used in A. H. Ḍalhaṇa has identified *Mohanikā* with *Putrañjivī*-पुत्रञ्जीवी and others with *Avākpuṣpī*-अवाक्पुष्पी.

य (YA)

यमानी YAMĀNĪ

C. S. Ci. 6. 40; 8. 125.

See synonym-यवानी.

यव YAVA

Hordeum vulgare Linn.; Java-जव, Jau-जौ H.

Synonym : अक्षत.

C. S. Su. 2. 11, 30; 3. 17, 18, 19; 4. 22, 28, 40; 5. 9; 6. 24, 37, 42; 13. 84, 94; 14. 25, 34; 15. 6; 20. 18; 21. 22, 24; 23. 24;

25. 39; 27. 3, 18, 187, 256, 260; *Sa.* 8. 11, 26, 86, 93; *Ci.* 1-1. 75; 1-2. 13; 1-3. 18; 3. 308; 4. 78; 6. 18, 21, 23, 47; 8. 67, 69, 71, 120, 176; 10. 45, 47; 11. 19, 28, 80; 12. 34, 62; 13. 96, 115, 179; 14. 11, 41, 124; 15. 83, 160; 16. 43, 108; 17. 77, 99; 18. 43, 58, 59, 76, 96, 126, 136, 158; 19. 38; 20. 23, 28, 35; 21. 79, 109, 113, 128; 23. 39; 24. 23, 132, 169, 171; 25. 76, 109; 26. 17, 46, 148, 282; 27. 26; 28. 110, 113, 119, 139, 175, 186; 29. 50, 104, 132, 159; 30. 71, 106, 120, 151, 257, 268, 320; *Ka.* 1. 13; 7. 71; *Sl.* 3. 35, 64; 4. 3, 7, 28, 38; 7. 10, 37, 50, 59; 9. 13, 23; 10. 19, 28, 29; 11. 33; 12. 30, 31, 32, 34, 35, 37.

S. S. *Su.* 14. 37; 15. 38, 39; 16. 6, 22; 20. 5; 36. 11; 39. 7; 42. 18; 43. 4; 44. 37, 41; 45. 178; 46. 41, 332, 375; *Sa.* 2. 16; 10. 16, 30; *Ci.* 1. 69, 81; 2. 53; 5. 7, 10, 12, 18, 21; 6. 8; 7. 6, 22; 8. 15; 9. 5; 10. 4, 6; 11. 6, 10; 12. 5, 16; 14. 4, 10; 15. 29; 16. 36; 18. 29, 51, 55; 19. 29; 23. 12; 26. 21; 28. 4; 29. 12; 31. 42; 37. 21, 67; 38. 66, 104; *U.* 11. 11; 17. 48, 49, 87; 18. 11; 24. 21; 26. 23; 28. 9; 31. 6; 39. 14, 181, 265, 278, 281; 40. 134; 41. 34, 38, 43, 47; 42. 65, 106, 116, 121; 43. 12 (यवभस्म), 22; 44. 37; 46. 16; 47. 29, 52; 51. 37, 50; 52. 35, 42; 54. 22; 55. 50; 57. 7; 61. 27; 64. 33, 36, 48.

A. H. *Su.* 3. 20; 5. 70; 6. 13; 8. 42, 47; 9. 28; 10. 33; 11. 32; 14. 21, 24, 36; 15. 3; 16. 33; 21. 15, 20; 22. 19; 24. 4; 29. 34; 30. 11, 19; *Sa.* 1. 24, 92; 2. 47; *Ni.* 1. 20; 7. 5, 37; *Ci.* 1. 30, 73, 163; 2. 31; 3. 7, 19, 32, 43, 77, 87, 128, 129, 136, 159, 167; 4. 11, 25, 27; 5. 5, 10, 45, 61, 80; 6. 19, 27, 50, 63, 74, 77; 7. 36, 97, 102; 9. 29, 97; 11. 2, 9, 19, 31; 12. 9, 10, 15, 21, 31; 13. 23; 14. 15, 49, 53; 15. 8, 29, 82; 17. 17; 18. 28; 19. 25; 21. 28, 36, 46; 22. 54, 57; *Ka.* 4. 5, 56; 5. 5, 18, 32, 42; *U.* 3. 56; 5. 37, 45; 6. 56; 9. 8; 11. 40, 50; 14. 24; 16. 35, 62; 18. 39; 20. 3; 22. 34, 79, 110; 25. 33, 40, 45, 56; 26. 39; 30. 11, 16; 32. 25; 34. 54; 36. 70; 39. 80.

यवक YAVAKA

C. S. *Su.* 5. 8; 21. 24; 25. 38; 27. 11; *Ni.* 2. 2; 4. 5; 5. 7.

S. S. *Su.* 21. 23.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 6, 25.

This appears to be an inferior kind of *Śālī* classified as a variety of *Vrihi* by Cakra, but not the Oat (*Avena byzantina*

C. Koch) which has been called *Yavikā*-यविका by Ḍalhaṇa and should be grouped with the varieties of *Atiyava*.

See-अतियव.

यवक्षार YAVAKṢĀRA

C. S. *Su.* 2. 28; 21. 22; *Ci.* 5. 69, 80, 85, 105, 141, 147, 162; 8. 169; 10. 41; 12. 41, 55; 13. 101, 112, 115, 126, 136, 148, 162; 14. 41, 99, 103, 105 (2), 106, 107; 15. 87, 95, 104, 106, 108, 168, 189; 17. 97, 109, 139; 18. 35, 46, 47, 72, 126, 159, 165; 19. 46; 21. 127; 23. 188, 213; 26. 84, 133, 149, 191, 193, 195, 225, 283; 29. 147; 30. 53; *Ka.* 7. 36; *Si.* 3. 57; 7. 23.

S. S. *Su.* 42. 18; 36. 14; 46. 322; *Sa.* 10. 22; *Ci.* 5. 25, 28; 14. 14; 20. 3; 22. 8; *U.* 51. 25; 53. 11; 55. 48.

A. H. *Sa.* 1. 92; *Ci.* 3. 41, 46, 60, 165; 5. 22, 51; 6. 33, 51; 8. 117; 17. 11, 20; *Ka.* 3. 14; *U.* 2. 65; 7. 31; 16. 18; 18. 27; 22. 46, 56; 34. 30.

Yavakṣāra-यवक्षार is obtained by incinerating *Yava* plants collected just before flowering and fruiting commences and dried. The white ash is boiled in water which, in turn, is decanted to separate the alkaline substance. It mainly contains potassium carbonate which is used in medicine.

See synonyms-यवशूक(-ज), यवाग्रज, यवाह्व, यावनाल(-ज), and यावशूक(-ज).

As the word *Kṣāra*-क्षार has been used at many places for *Yavakṣāra*, references for the former also have been included under *Yavakṣāra*.

यवतिका YAVATIKTĀ

C. S. *Ka.* 11. 2.

S. S. *Su.* 45. 125.

At present, *Yavatiktā* is considered to be what is known as *Kālamegha*-कालमेघ H. (*Andrographis paniculata* Nees). It has been mentioned to be a synonym of *Śaṅkhini*-शङ्खिनी in C. S. *Ka.* 11. 2, but in S. S. *Su.* 45. 124-125 the oils of *Śaṅkhini* and *Yavatiktā* have been described separately as different substances. Ḍalhaṇa in his comments on *Yavatiktā* states that it is a plant growing in the barley fields and has seven or eight leaves.¹ It is likely that he might have referred to

another plant *Canscora decussata* Schult. This is slightly bitter in taste, laxative and wrongly considered by many as *Śaṅkhini* or *Śaṅkhapuṣpi*-शङ्खपुष्पी due to its reported property of being a nervine tonic. It is, therefore, felt that this might have been the original *Yavatiktā* but later on *Andrographis* was accepted as another alternative source of *Yavatiktā* and none of these two are either *Śaṅkhini* or *Śaṅkhapuṣpi*. Thus, *Canscora* may be accepted as *Yavatiktā* and *Andrographis* as *Bhūnimba*.

See-अक्षपीड, भूनिम्ब, शङ्खपुष्पी and शङ्खिनी.

यवनाल YAVANĀLA

S. S. Ka. 7. 16.

See synonym-यवक्षार.

यवफल YAVAPHALA

S. S. Ci. 31. 6 (Va.).

See-यवफला and वंश.

यवफला YAVAPHALĀ

S. S. Ka. 6. 15; U. 31. 6 (Va.).

Yavaphalā is a synonym of *Dugdhikā*-दुग्धिका (*Ḍalhaṇa*) which may be a variety of *Indrayava*-इन्द्रयव. *Yavaphalā* is another name for *Vamśa* fruit called *Vamśayava*-वंशयव.

यववेणु YAVAVENU

S. S. U. 21. 6.

See synonyms-यवफल and वंश(यव).

यवशाक YAVAŚĀKA

C. S. Su. 27. 99; Sa. 6. 11; Ci. 13. 180.

A. H. Su. 6. 94.

See synonym-वास्तुक.

यवशूक YAVAŚŪKA,

यवशूकज YAVAŚŪKAJA

S. S. U. 43. 12 (यवभस्म); 57. 13.

A. H. Su. 6. 150; Ci. 15. 105; 17. 15; U. 22. 38.

See synonym-यवक्षार.

यवाग्रज YAVĀGRAJA

C. S. Ci. 5. 95; 14. 231; 26. 63, 215.

A. H. *Ci.* 8. 131; 14. 47.

See synonym-यवचार.

यवानक YAVĀNAKA

A. H. *Ci.* 6. 51; 8. 46; 14. 17; 17. 11.

This has been used only by Vāgbhaṭa and its meaning is not clear. This seems to be some variety of *Yavāni*-यवानी.

यवानिका YAVĀNIKĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 14. 111; 18. 176.

See synonym-यवानी.

यवानी YAVĀNĪ

Trachyspermum ammi (Linn.) Sprague; Syn. *Ptychotis ajowan* DC.; *Carum copticum* Benth. and Hook. f.; *Ajavāin*-अजवाइन, *Javāin*-जवाइन H.

Synonyms : खराह्वा, यमानी and यवानिका.

C. S. *Su.* 23. 19; 27. 167, 302; *Ci.* 5. 86, 165, 167; 6. 28; 8. 136, 137, 140; 9. 61; 12. 53; 13. 102, 104, 124; 14. 64, 71, 74, 99, 100, 108, 195; 15. 120, 135, 138; 18. 76, 125; 19. 30, 34; 24. 120, 168, 173; 26. 64, 81, 84; *Ka.* 7. 52; 12. 23; *Si.* 3. 13, 65; 12. 31.

S. S. *Ci.* 6. 13; 38. 27, 47, 68; *U.* 39. 131; 42. 32, 70, 95; 52. 38; 55. 43.

A. H. *Su.* 14. 25; *Ci.* 3. 20, 61; 5. 55; 6. 33 (2), 51; 7. 13, 35; 8. 35, 46, 60, 63, 75, 115; 9. 12, 21, 110, 114; 10. 35; 12. 26; 13. 44; 14. 17, 24, 34, 110, 112; 15. 14, 127, 129; 17. 11; 21. 60; *Ka.* 4. 2.

See-भूतीक.

यवास YAVĀSA,

यवासक YAVĀSAKA

Alhagi pseudalhagi (Bieb.) Desv.; Syn. *A. camelorum* Fisch.; *Javāsa*-जवास and *Hirṅguṇ*-हिंगुआ H.

Synonyms : अनन्ता, दीर्घमूला (?), दुःस्पर्शा ?, दुरालभा ?, यास and यासक.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 26; *Ci.* 3. 222; 4. 68, 75, 100, 103; 14. 215, 226; 26. 209.

S. S. *Su.* 44. 49; 45. 167 (यासशर्करा); 39. 217-220; 52. 42.

A. H. *Ci.* 8. 125; *U.* 22. 92, 97.

Yāsa Śarkarā is a solidified sugary exudate collected in the Arabian countries and imported under the name of *Turañjabina*-तुराञ्जबीन.

Both *Yavāsa* and *Dhanvayāsa* have similar properties and may be used in each others place.

See-धन्वयास.

यवाह्व YAVĀHVA

S. S. Ci. 20. 20.

See synonym-यवत्तार.

यष्टि(क) YAṢṬI(KA),

यष्टिका YAṢṬIKĀ,

यष्टि(-टी)मधु(-क) YAṢṬI(-ṬI)MADHU(-KA),

यष्ट्याह्व(-ह्वय,-ह्वा,-ह्विका) YAṢṬYĀHVA(-HVAYA,-HVĀ,-HVIKĀ)

C. S. Su. 3. 23, 26; 4. 28 (Va.); Vi. 8. 146; Sa. 8. 34; Ci. 1-3. 30; 4. 80 (Va.); 7. 130, 135, 145; 11. 32, 66; 12. 42, 51, 69; 16. 120; 18. 35, 83, 86; 21. 58; 22. 43; 23. 242; 25. 88; 26. 90, 139, 160, 176, 178, 207, 232, 241, 262, 275; 28. 136, 150, 170; 29. 76, 109, 113, 114, 116 (Va.), 131; 30. 64, 87, 249, 268; Ka. 1. 15; 3. 14; 7. 18, 55; Si. 3. 44, 45, 46, 60, 65; 7. 52, 55, 56; 8. 12.

S. S. Su. 5. 42; 16. 22, 30; 25. 27; Ci. 6. 4; 7. 24; 9. 19; 10. 14; 14. 16; 16. 13; 17. 21; 18. 8, 11, 33; 19. 7, 28, 30, 44; 20. 28, 34; 22. 5, 15, 17, 32, 40; 25. 14, 16, 33; 27. 7; 28. 22; 34. 9, 16, 19; 37. 8, 11, 23, 40, 46; 38. 44, 52, 67, 71, 108; Ka. 5. 68, 73; 8. 119; U. 9. 12; 10. 5, 10, 11, 12; 12. 7; 18. 99, 105; 26. 14; 39. 175, 193, 223, 242; 40. 86, 123, 141; 42. 42, 71; 44. 20; 45. 15, 24, 40, 41; 47. 40, 46; 49. 29; 50. 17; 51. 22; 53. 13.

A. H. Su. 15. 11, 35; 21. 17; 22. 21; 27. 48; 30. 33; Sa. 2. 50, 60; Ci. 1. 110, 121, 122; 3. 4, 26, 93, 120, 121, 148; 5. 40, 67; 6. 39, 71; 8. 113, 115, 129; 9. 65, 75, 84, 91; 11. 8, 36, 59; 13. 2, 4, 5, 31, 43; 14. 82; 15. 112; 16. 38; 17. 31; 18. 2, 7; 19. 9; 21. 76; 22. 56; Ka. 2. 25; 4. 8, 11, 12, 29, 40, 46; U. 1. 49; 2. 16, 50, 74; 5. 19, 20; 7. 29; 9. 2, 18, 25, 32; 11. 22, 31, 38, 39, 49; 13. 8, 12, 16, 30, 34, 42, 43, 52, 58, 74, 76, 80, 93; 16. 3, 4, 7, 14, 15, 25; 18. 7, 8, 9, 10, 24, 39, 43, 79; 22. 1, 4,

6, 14, 24, 25, 31, 33, 36, 81, 88, 91, 103, 106; 24. 37, 39, 52; 25. 43; 26. 6, 18, 54; 30. 27; 32. 27, 29; 35. 39; 36. 63; 37. 73, 75, 82; 38. 26; 39. 18, 44, 104; 40. 17.

See synonym-मधुक.

यातुक YĀTUKA

C. S. Su. 27. 100.

Jātuka or *Yātuka* are the names of some vegetable which is not identified. Some drug names equally unidentified have been suggested. It may be noted that *Pergularia extensa* N. E. Br., whose leaves and flowers are used as vegetable, is known in the South Indian languages as *Yātuka* and may have some relation with it.

See-जातु.

यावनाल YĀVANĀLA

S. S. Ka. 7. 16 (Va.); U. 15. 12; 42. 40.

See synonym-यवचार.

यावशूक YĀVAŚŪKA

C. S. Su. 25. 39; 27. 300; Ci. 5. 144; 8. 169; 12. 40, 49, 53, 58, 60; 14. 198; 15. 83, 171; 26. 12, 20; Si. 12. 53.

S. S. Su. 46. 223; Ci. 1. 39; 22. 24; U. 58. 48.

A. H. Ci. 1. 93; 9. 27; 10. 61, 63; 11. 14; 14. 81, 103; 19. 64; 21. 33; Ka. 2. 15; U. 22. 81, 100.

See synonym-यवहार.

यास YĀSA

C. S. Su. 27. 238 (यास शर्करा); Ci. 7. 146.

S. S. U. 39. 223; 61. 36 (Va.).

A. H. Su. 5. 50 (यासशर्करा).

See synonym-यवास.

युक्ता YUKTĀ

C. S. Su. 4. 50 (Va.).

A. H. U. 39. 60 (Va.).

See synonym-रासना and refer to मुक्ता.

युवती YUVATĪ

It has been identified by Cakra with *Navamālikā*-नवमालिका but it may be considered to be a synonym of *Taruṇī*.

See-तरुणी.

यूथिका YŪTHIKĀ

Jasminum auriculatum Vahl.; *Juhi*-जूही H.

C. S. *Ci.* 1-1. 56; 8. 128; 15. 135; 26. 183; 30. 58.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 249; *Ci.* 11. 9; *U.* 40. 113; 45. 16.

A. H. *Su.* 26. 24; *Ci.* 9. 24.

See-काम्बोजी and स्वर्णयूथिका.

योजनवल्ली YOJANAVALLĪ

S. S. *Su.* 38. 44.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 37

See synonym-मञ्जिष्ठा.

र (RA)

रक्तचन्दन RAKTACANDANA

Pterocarpus santalinus Linn. f.; *Lālacandana*-लालचन्दन H.

Synonyms : अशुक्ल चन्दन, रक्तवृक्ष, रक्तसार and लोहित चन्दन.

C. S. *Ci.* 30. 90.

S. S. *Ci.* 3. 7; 25. 39; *U.* 28. 14; 39. 243; 40. 63; 45. 39.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 16; 21. 71; *U.* 32. 17; 34. 47; 37. 86.

As explained under *Candana*, *Raktacandana* has been used, at some places, in place of *Candana*.

See-कुचन्दन and चन्दन.

रक्तमूली RAKTAMŪLĪ

C. S. *Si.* 10. 30.

See synonym-समझा.

रक्तयष्टिका RAKTAYASTIKĀ

A. H. *Su.* 21. 17.

See synonym-मञ्जिष्ठा.

रक्तवृक्ष RAKTAVṚKṢA

S. S. *Su.* 46. 284.

See synonym-रक्तचन्दन.

रक्तशालि RAKTAŚĀLĪ

C. S. *Su.* 27. 7, 10; *Sa.* 8. 34, 39; *Ci.* 3. 179, 182; 8. 132; 11. 26; 13. 96; 14. 95; 19. 44, 63, 79; 21. 112; *Si.* 8. 37.

S. S. *Su.* 20. 5.

A. H. *Su.* 18. 28; *Sa.* 2. 5; *Ci.* 3. 84; 8. 84.

A variety of *Śālī*.

रक्तसर्षप RAKTASARṢAPA .

S. S. *U.* 3. 11.

See-सर्षप.

रक्तसार RAKTASĀRA

S. S. *Ci.* 9. 50.

See synonym-खदिर or रक्तचन्दन.

रक्ता RAKTĀ,

रक्तालता RAKTĀLATĀ

S. S. *Ci.* 37. 31; 38. 70; *Ka.* 5. 61, 68 (रक्तालता); *U.* 52. 34.

A. H. *Ci.* 19. 41; *U.* 38. 26.

See synonym-मञ्जिष्ठा and refer to लता.

रक्तालुक RAKTĀLUKA

S. S. *Su.* 46. 298.

Dioscorea alata Linn.; *Ratālū*-रतालू H.

See-आलुक.

रक्तैरण्ड RAKTAIRANḌA

A. H. *Su.* 5. 58.

See-परण्ड.

रक्तोत्पल RAKTOTPALA

Nymphaea rubra Roxb.; *Lāl Kui*-लाल कुई.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 51.

A. H. *U.* 5. 33.

See-उत्पल and कुमुद.

रक्षोघ्न RAKṢOGHNA,

रक्षोघ्नी RAKṢOGHNI

C. S. *Ci.* 23. 79; 26. 15.

S. S. *U.* 60. 49.

A. H. *U.* 5. 4.

See synonym-सर्षप.

रजतप्रभ RAJATAPRABHA

S. S. *Ci.* 29. 5, 30.

A variety of *Soma*.

See-सोम.

रजनक RAJANAKA,

रञ्जनक RAÑJANAKA

A. H. *Su.* 15. 45.

See synonym-कस्मिप्लवक.

रजनी RAJANĪ,

रजनीद्वय RAJANĪDVAYA

C. S. *Ci.* 1-1. 24; 7. 67 (द्वय), 76, 86, 99, 144 (रजन्यौ); 9. 41, 76; 10. 17; 12. 39; 13. 118; 16. 104; 17. 144; 22. 48; 23. 40, 49, 51, 55 (द्वय), 78, 100 (द्वय), 184 (द्वय), 189, 212 (द्वय), 219 (रजन्यौ), 245; 25. 113; 26. 62, 144, 208; 29. 113, 148; 30. 51, 270; *Ka.* 4. 15; 7. 15; *Si.* 4. 17.

S. S. *Su.* 13. 18; 26. 20; 38. 72; *Ci.* 2. 73, 82; 8. 43, 45 (द्वय); 9. 55 (द्वय); 17. 41 (द्वय); 18. 16; 19. 35; 20. 34; 25. 20; 28. 3; 38. 25; *Ka.* 1. 36; 2. 45 (द्वय); 5. 74; 6. 9; 7. 33; 8. 44, 48, 49, 68, 73, 102, 131, 136; *U.* 9. 14, 23; 18. 100; 24. 29; 39. 226, 241, 291; 42. 49; 44. 15, 19, 31; 45. 33; 57. 10 (द्वय), 13; 60. 43; 61. 31; 62. 23.

A. H. *Su.* 10. 29 (द्विरजनी); *Ci.* 6. 73; 13. 35; 16. 36; 17. 39; 19. 8. 39, 41, 44; 22. 36 (द्वय); *U.* 2. 38, 76; 5. 10 (द्वय); 6. 27; 9. 26; 16. 13; 18. 56; 19. 8 (रजन्यौ); 28. 35; 37. 32, 83; 38. 18, 40; 39. 17.

See synonyms-हरिद्रा (हरिद्रा द्वय) and दारु हरिद्रा.

रजनीमुख्या RAJANĪMUKHYĀ

S. S. *U.* 57. 10.

This has been identified with *Pinḍaharidrā*-पिण्डहरिद्रा which is another name for *Haridrā*.

See-हरिद्रा.

रण्डा RAṆḌĀ

C. S. *Ka.* 12. 4 (Va.).

See synonym-द्रवन्ती.

According to some it should be *Caṇḍā*-चण्डा.

रम्भा RAMBHĀ

S. S. *Ci.* 1. 107.

See synonym-कदली.

रम्यक RAMYAKA

S. S. *Su.* 38. 29; 39. 4; 43. 3; *Ci.* 4. 27.

A. H. *Ci.* 21. 34 (Va.).

This has been identified by Ḍalhaṇa with *Mahānimba*-महानिम्ब but, due to its uses as a purgative drug, *Śampāka*-शम्पाक has been substituted in the version in its place while others have accepted it as a name for *Paṭolamūla*-पटोलमूल which appears unacceptable as the original drug.

रस RASA

C. S. *Ci.* 28. 150.

A. H. *Sa.* 2. 50; *Ci.* 21. 77.

This is a gum-resin obtained from a foreign species *Commiphora 'myrrha'* (Nees) Engl. of Arabian region and called *Bola*-बोल, *Hirābola*-हीराबोल and *Gandharasa*-गंधरस.

See synonym-बोल.

रसाञ्जन RASĀNJANA

C. S. *Su.* 3. 12; 5. 12; *Ci.* 7. 61, 84, 93, 97, 125; 14. 188, 196, 220; 15. 129, 134; 18. 169, 177; 19. 59, 115; 23. 78, 243; 26. 188, 194, 199, 208, 224, 225, 250, 258; 30. 90, 96; *Si.* 3. 39, 60; 11. 22; 12. 27, 31.

S. S. *Su.* 14. 37; 15. 38; 16. 27 (11); 38. 40, 44; *Sa.* 10. 44, 57; *Ci.* 1. 98, 101; 8. 41; 9. 10, 57; 10. 15; 18. 52; 19. 40, 45; 20. 57, 59; 22. 11, 16; 38. 26, 44, 72, 94, 108; *Ka.* 7. 39; *U.* 11. 9, 15; 12. 23; 14. 7; 17. 12, 15, 39, 43, 44; 18. 60; 19. 14; 21. 14, 49; 24. 35; 40. 60, 61, 62, 93.

A. H. *Su.* 2. 6; 14. 23; 15. 14; *Ci.* 3. 168; 8. 115; 9. 62; 10. 39; 19. 87; *Ka.* 4. 40; *U.* 2. 73; 11. 11, 37; 14. 30; 16. 3, 52; 18. 27; 22. 31, 56; 25. 62; 34. 4, 45.

This is an extract obtained from *Dāruharidrā*-दारुहरिद्रा and known as *Rasajñita*-रसौत H.

See synonyms-अञ्जन, तार्क्ष्य and तार्क्ष्यशैल and refer to दारुहरिद्रा.

रसोन RASONA

C. S. *Ci.* 3. 303 (Va.).

S. S. *Su.* 46. 244-245; *U.* 39. 209; 41. 57; 42. 31.

A. H. *Su.* 10. 35; *Cl.* 14. 39; *U.* 5. 46; 9. 33; 39. 111, 126, 128.

See synonym-लशुन.

राजकशेरुक RĀJAKAŚERUKA

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 146, 151; *Sl.* 10. 35.

It appears that what is popularly known and used as *Kaseru*-कसेरु H. is the tuber of *Scirpus kysoor* Roxb. or *S. grossus* Linn. f. This is the bigger variety and may be called as *Rājakaśeruka*. The smaller variety is the tuber of *Cyperus esculentus* Linn., called *Cicodha*-चिचोढ. This may also be the *Kaśeruka* of the *Kaśeruka-Rājakaśeruka* group and *Krauñcādana* of the *Krauñcādana-Kaśeruka* group in the texts. *Scirpus articulatus* Linn. may be another variety of *Krauñcādana*.

See-कशेरुक and कौञ्चादन.

राजकोशातकी RĀJAKOŚĀTAKĪ

C. S. *Ka.* 4. 2.

A. H. *U.* 37. 80.

See synonym-धामार्गव.

राजक्षवक RĀJAKṢAVAKA

C. S. *Su.* 4. 2; 27. 88; *Vi.* 8. 146.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 276.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 72-73.

This has been identified by Cakra with *Dugdhikā*-दुग्धिका and by Ḍalhaṇa with *Kṛṣṇa Rājikā* (*Brassica nigra* Linn.) and others with something having big leaves and sternutatory action (बृहत्पत्रः क्षवथुकारकः). The inclusion of this in the group of *Bṛṃhaṇīya* (Roborants) ten-drugs and *Madhura-skandha* of C. S. *Vi.* 8. 146 together with its sternutatory action may indicate the possibility of its being some laticiferous plant of Asclepiadaceae.

See-क्षवक and राजिका.

राजतरु RĀJATARU

S. S. *U.* 57. 14.

See synonym-आरग्वध.

राजद्रुम RĀJADRUMA

S. S. *Ka.* 3. 9; *U.* 57. 8.

A. H. U. 22. 103.

See synonym-आरग्वध.

राजमाष RĀJAMĀṢA

C. S. Su. 27. 24.

A. H. Su. 6. 19.

See synonym-अलसान्द्र.

राजवृक्ष RĀJAVṚKṢA

C. S. Ci. 7. 96, 161; Ka. 8. 3, 4.

S. S. Su. 36. 18; 38. 29; Ci. 2. 89; 9. 16; 10. 4, 9; 11. 8; 14. 10; U. 21. 41; 38. 25; 39. 198.

A. H. Ci. 19. 19, 63; 20. 10; Ka. 2. 31.

See synonym-आरग्वध.

राजादन RĀJĀDANA,

राजाह्व RĀJĀHVA

C. S. Su. 25. 49; 27. 140; Vi. 8. 143, 146; Ci. 30. 96.

S. S. Su. 38. 43; 42. 18; 46. 163, 166, 334; Ci. 1. 120; 11. 9; 17. 10; 20. 36; 22. 69; U. 48. 26.

A. H. Su. 6. 119; 10. 23; 15. 13 (राजाह्व); 29. 76.

Rājādana is considered to be a synonym of both *Kṣīrikā* (*Mimusops hexandra* Roxb.; *Khīranī*-खिरनी H.) and *Priyāla*-प्रियाल.

See synonyms-क्षीरिका, प्रियाल and refer to क्षीरिणी.

राजिका RĀJIKĀ

(i) *Brassica juncea* (Linn.) Czern. and Coss.; *Rāi*-राई H.

(ii) *Brassica nigra* (Linn.) Koch; *Rāi*-राई H.

Synonyms : आसुरी and ज्वक.

S. S. Su. 46. 221.

See-राजज्वक and सर्षप.

राठ RĀṬHA

C. S. Su. 26. 13.

A. H. Ci. 8. 137; Ka. 1. 18; U. 2. 17; 37. 82.

See synonym-मदन.

रात्रि RĀTRI

S. S. Ci. 9. 12; U. 10. 5.

See synonym-हरिद्रा.

रामठ RĀMATHA

S. S. U. 51. 16.

A. H. U. 3. 56.

See synonym-हिङ्गु.

रामा RĀMĀ

A. H. U. 24. 35.

See synonym-प्रियङ्गु.

राल RĀLA

It appears to have been used under the name of *Surālā*-सुराला in A. H. Su. 15. 4.

See-सरल, सुराला, श्री and श्रीवेष्ट.

रास्ना RĀSNĀ

Pluchea lanceolata Oliver and Hiern.; *Rosanā*-रोसना and *Vāyasurāi*-वायसुरई H.

Synonyms : अतिरसा (?), एलापर्णी, मुक्ता (युक्ता) and सुरभि.

C. S. Su. 3. 17, 21, 24, 27; 4. 26; 25. 39 (2); Ci. 2-1. 25; 3. 250, 266; 5. 105, 144; 8. 77, 169; 12. 70; 13. 109; 14. 44; 15. 87, 168; 17. 99, 101, 105; 18. 35, 42, 46, 53, 76, 91, 117, 126, 173; 23. 230; 26. 81, 96, 139, 159, 162, 169, 279; 27. 40; 28. 109, 121, 129, 136, 147, 159, 163, 166, 170; 29. 55, 61, 80, 102; 30. 56, 58; Si. 3. 12, 37, 46, 59; 4. 3, 14, 19, 28; 8. 7, 10; 9. 92; 11. 33; 12. 27, 31, 39, 40, 55.

S. S. Su. 36. 3; 38. 16-17; 39. 9; Sa. 10. 60; Ci. 5. 7; 15. 20; 17. 15; 18. 7; 19. 28; 22. 54; 37. 15, 19, 23, 40; 38. 25, 42, 46, 50, 54, 70, 102, 105; Ka. 8. 104; U. 28. 5; 39. 198, 244; 51. 40; 52. 14, 29, 42; 57. 7; 59. 17; 62. 30.

A. H. Su. 15. 3, 28; 17. 2; Sa. 2. 41, 55; Ci. 1. 123, 138; 3. 4, 6, 12, 20, 31, 49, 62, 64, 172; 4. 22, 24, 42; 5. 24, 68; 6. 27, 39, 52; 8. 17; 10. 27, 61; 14. 14, 17, 55, 82; 21. 57, 65, 73; 22. 8; Ka. 4. 1, 7, 12, 23, 25, 33, 37, 54, 64; 5. 31; U. 2. 12, 52, 55; 3. 51; 6. 39; 22. 50; 24. 47, 53; 27. 40; 34. 33; 40. 14.

The controversy about the genuine *Rāsnā* is well known and if a survey of the plant materials used as *Rāsnā* in different parts of the country is made more than half a dozen plant species will be found in use. The morphological classification of some of these as found in the drug markets into

Patra-rāsnā, *Mūla-rāsnā* and *Tṛṇa-rāsnā* by later writers seems to be nothing more than an indication of the multiplicity of sources and forms of the present day *Rāsnā*. More important of the varieties are :—

(1) *Pluchea* species noted above.

(2) *Vanda roxburghii* R. Br.

(3) *Alpinia galanga* Willd.

(4) *Inula racemosa* Hook. f.

Out of these *Alpinia* species may be the *Elāparṇi*-एलापर्णी of the texts and a South Indian substitute of *Rāsnā*. *Inula* species may be more correctly identified as *Puṣkaramūla*-पुष्कर-मूल. *Vanda* and another similar looking epiphytic Orchids (*Saccolabium papillosum* Lindl.;) do not appear to stand a chance to be accepted as real *Rāsnā* as their peculiar habit has no where been mentioned in Āyurvedic literature in connection with the identity of *Rāsnā*. Other names such as *Nākulī*-नाकुली, *Muktā*-मुक्ता and *Sugandhā*-सुगन्धा associated with *Rāsnā* in the commentaries and Nighaṇṭus appear to be those for entirely other drugs used in place of *Rāsnā*.

At present, *Pluchea lanceolata* is being accepted more widely as the source of *Rāsnā*. It is popularly known by names similar to *Rāsnā*. Roots, when dried under shade, develop a faint aroma and they are being used by the country people in rheumatic conditions. The leaves with their twisted base look like *Elā* fruit in surface view. The tongue-like shape and juicy nature of the leaves may be responsible for its synonyms *Rasanā*-रसना and *Yuktarasā*-युक्तरसा. Thus all the synonyms *Gandhamūlā*, *Elāparṇi*, *Rasanā*, *Rasyā* etc. may not be unsuitable even for this plant.

See—श्रेयसी.

रुक् RUK

S. S. U. 40. 56; 42. 29.

See synonym—कुष्ठ.

रुजाकर RUJĀKARA

A. H. Su. 15. 21.

This is equivalent to *Ārtagala*-आर्तगल of *Varuṇāḍigāṇa* of Suśruta as agreed upon by Bopadeva.

रुधिर RUDHIRA

C. S. *Su.* 4. 46.

See synonym-कुङ्कुम.

रुहा RUHĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 3. 266; 14. 125 (रुहापत्र); 23. 80.A. H. *U.* 25. 52.

This is considered to be either *Vrkṣaruhā*-वृक्षरुहा, *Māmsa-rohiṇī*-मांसरोहिणी or *Dūrvā*-दूर्वा. The vegetable *Ruhāpatra*-रुहापत्र has been identified by Cakra with something called *Udagra-śāka*-उदग्रशाक.

रूपिका RŪPIKĀ

S. S. *Su.* 43. 3; *Ci.* 9. 5; 17. 25; *Ka.* 7. 52.A. H. *U.* 18. 57; 38. 37.

See synonym-अर्क.

रेणु RENU

S. S. *Ci.* 37. 17, 40; 38. 50, 56.

See synonym-पर्यट.

रेणुक RENUKA,

रेणुका RENUKĀ

S. S. *Ka.* 2. 5; *U.* 17. 16.A. H. *Su.* 20. 37; *Ci.* 17. 22; *U.* 28. 35.

See synonym-हरेणु and refer to गिरिकर्णी and सिन्दुवार.

रैवत RAIVATA

S. S. *Ci.* 39. 7.One of the *Soma varieties*.

See-सोम.

रोचनातगर ROCANĀ TAGARA

C. S. *Ci.* 23. 79.

It stands either for one substance i.e. a yellow variety of *Tagara* or two substances i. e. *Rocanā* and *Tagara*. Yellow *Tagara* may be *Salinum vaginatum* Wall. It may be examined whether it is the same as *Taggara*-टगगर of Garhawala.

See-तगर.

रोदिका RODIKĀ

A. H. *U.* 28. 35.

See synonym-समझा.

रोध RODHRA

C. S. *Su.* 3. 4, 9.

S. S. *Su.* 6. 24; 12. 27; 14. 37; 25. 27; 36. 27 (2); 38. 14, 48; *Ci.* 1. 85; 2. 38, 82; 3. 60; 7. 35; 8. 43; 9. 7, 10, 50; 11. 9; 12. 5, 10; 16. 15, 42; 17. 10, 22 (रोधक), 28; 18. 33, 41; 19. 40; 20. 37; 22. 15, 16, 32; 25. 17, 38; 38. 54; *Ka.* 5. 67; *U.* 10. 4 (2), 10, 11, 12; 12. 7, 48; 17. 15, 91; 21. 46; 30. 5; 39. 176; 40. 64, 69; 45. 25, 33, 34, 39.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 26, 38, 41 (युग्म); 21. 16; 27. 48; 29. 55; *Ci.* 1. 55, 134; 2. 16, 25, 27; 8. 65, 109 (द्वय), 112, 114, 117, 130; 9. 63, 64, 65, 84; 12. 7, 8, 17, 25; 17. 26; 19. 67; *Ka.* 2. 39; 4. 11, 12, 14; *U.* 2. 41, 50; 5. 33; 9. 11 (श्वेत), 32; 11. 22, 39; 13. 3, 29, 74; 14. 26; 16. 7, 16 (श्वेत), 17, 32 (श्वेत); 18. 8, 43; 22. 1, 6, 9, 15, 35, 36, 60, 64, 80, 85, 87, 91, 98; 25. 52, 58, 59; 27. 24, 25, 40; 28. 35; 30. 7; 32. 3, 17, 25; 34. 10, 46, 51; 35. 39; 37. 74, 86.

See synonym-लोध and refer to श्वेत रोध.

रोधपुष्पक RODHRAPUŠPAKA

S. S. *Su.* 46. 3.

A variety of rice.

See-शालि.

रोधशूक RODHRAŚŪKA

A. H. *Su.* 6. 1.

A variety of rice.

See-शालि.

रोमश ROMAŚA

C. S. *Ci.* 29. 157 (Va.).

See-लोमश.

रोहा ROHĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 3. 266 (Va.).

Rohā, according to Cakra, is *Añjalikārikā*-अञ्जलिकारिका (समझा). It has been replaced by *Avarohā*-अवरोहा.

रोहिणी ROHINĪ

C. S. *Su.* 4. 7, 48 (अशोकोरोहिणी); *Ci.* 3. 257; 7. 99, 127; 30. 258; *Si.* 11. 24.

S. S. Su. 38. 48; 42. 18 (भशोकरोहिणी); Ci. 1. 94 (फल); 18. 5; Ka. 8. 50; U. 34. 5; 39. 210.

A. H. Ci. 21. 59; Ka. 4. 37; U. 2. 55; 5. 20; 9. 32.

Rohiṇī has been accepted as a synonym of *Kaṭukā*-कटुका, *Kaṭutumbi*-कटुतुम्बी, a variety of *Haritaki*-हरीतकी and *Kaṭphala*-कटुफल but there is no indication of the use of *Māmsarohiṇī*-मांसरोहिणी which is popularly known as *Rohinā*-रोहिना in tribal-areas and many parts of the country. This has been identified with *Soymida febrifuga* A. Juss. *Kaṭukā* has been used in the texts under the names of *Kaṭurohiṇī*-कटुरोहिणी, *Tikturohiṇī*-तिक्तरोहिणी and *Kaṭvi*-कटवी etc. and where the use of *Rohiṇīphala* (fruit) and bark has been indicated the use of *Kaṭukā* seems to be overruled. Thus, the use of *Soymida* bark may be tried in some places especially where the wound-healing properties have been emphasized.

रोहिणी (-क) शाक ROHINĪ (-KA) ŚĀKA

C. S. Su. 26. 108; Ni. 2. 2.

S. S. Su. 20. 12.

Both Cakra and Ḍālhana have identified it as *Kaṭukā Śāka*.

See-कटुका and शकुलादनी.

रोहितक ROHITAKA,

रोहीत ROHĪTA,

रोहीतक ROHĪTAKA

Tecomella undulata (G. Don) Seem.; *Roheḍā*-रोहेड़ा H.

Synonym : शाहमलक.

C. S. Ci. 6. 34; 7. 128; 13. 81 (लता), 83, 84, 148; 26. 97; 30. 115.

S. S. Ci. 10. 4; 11. 7; U. 17. 41.

A. H. Ci. 6. 53; 12. 16; 15. 92, 93, 94.

The identity of *Rohitaka* is clearly indicated in its rural and descriptive names such as *Roherā*-रोहेरा (Cakra), *Dāḍimacchada*-दाडिमच्छद and *Dāḍimapuṣpaka*-दाडिमपुष्पक (leaves and flowers like those of *Dāḍima*) which are undoubtedly applicable to *Tecomella*. But, probably due to its distribution limited to the Western parts of the country and Deccan, other plants such as *Aphanamixis polystachya*

(Wall.) Parker, Syn. *Amoora rohituka* W. & A. have been used in its place especially in the Eastern parts of the country. Again, the bark of *Erythrina* has also been found to be used as *Rohitaka* since the time of Bopadeva who has mentioned *Pārijāta*-पारिजात as its synonym. It appears that *Śalmalaka* mentioned as a synonym of *Rohitaka* actually refers to *Erythrina*.

The name of *Rohitakalatā*-रोहितकलता appears to indicate the use of thin hanging branches of *Tecomella*. The bark of the young branches has also been reported to be useful in syphilis. Thus, it may be advisable to separately examine the bark of the twigs in order to assess the medicinal value of *Rohitaka*. The status of *Erythrina* and *Amoora* as substitutes of *Rohitaka* may also be examined due to their acceptance as such since centuries by the profession.

See-पारिभद्र and शास्त्रमलक.

रोहिष ROHIṢA

C. S. Ci. 3. 266; 10. 20; 18. 72; 26. 137; Ka. 1. 10; Si. 4. 3.
S. S. Ci. 37. 19; U. 26. 22.

A. H. Ci. 1. 139; 12. 22; Ka. 4. 55; 5. 19; 6. 2; U. 7. 21;
37. 42 (मूल).

Rohiṣa belongs to the group of aromatic grasses (गन्ध वृणजाति) previously placed under the genus *Andropogon* Linn., but now grouped under the genus *Cymbopogon* Spreng. Ten to twelve species are reported to occur in India majority of which can be called *Gandhatṛṇa* due to essential oil contents in, at least, their aerial parts. In the texts about half a dozen names relating to the aromatic grasses such as *Kaṭṭṛṇa*-कट्त्तृण or *Kattṛṇa*-कत्तृण, *Dhyāma* (-ka)-ध्याम (-क), *Bhūtika*-भूतिक or *Bhūtika*-भूतीक, *Bhūtrṇa*-भूतृण or *Bhūstṛṇa*-भूस्तृण, *Rohiṣa* रोहिष and *Sugandhaka*-सुगन्धक have been mentioned. *Jambira*-जम्बीर is also believed by some to be a variety of *Gandhatṛṇa*. As regards *Bhūtika*, *Bhūstṛṇa*, *Sugandhaka* and *Jambira* they are believed to be applicable to aromatic plants other than the grasses. *Usira*-उशीर and *Lāmajjaka*-लामज्जक, on the other hand, have been excluded from the group of aromatic grasses probably because they have no aroma in their aerial parts

and their roots may or may not develop it later on after especial treatment. *Uśira* roots do so only after being wetted with water. The identity of *Lāmajjaka* is still undecided. Regarding the botanical specification of the plants implied by the various text names, it has been found that due to free hybridisation and production of numerous transition forms the identification and classification of the species is difficult. The composition of the essential oils is also not necessarily characteristic of the species. Morphologically indistinguishable grasses, such as *Motiā* and *Sofīā* varieties of *C. martini*, differ widely in chemical composition and properties. On the contrary the lemon grass oils obtained from *C. citratus* and *C. flexuosus* have almost identical composition. Thus, the difficulty before the Vaidyas can be easily imagined. In the selection of different plant varieties for different text names, they must have been guided by the nature of the aroma, taste (रस) and medicinal properties (गुण) which must depend on the nature of the chemical constituents, sometimes showing considerable fluctuation and having no relation to the general appearance and morphology of the plants. It is, therefore, not improbable that even the field medico-botanists might have been considerably misguided, what to say about the arm-chair writers on the subject.

In spite of the difficulties pointed out above, an attempt has been made here to clarify the situation as far as possible from the information obtained from the texts themselves and the modern literature concerning the botany and chemistry of these grasses. Out of all the names *Rohiṣa* appears to be a common name for more than one species. It might be noted that previously it was identified as *Andropogon* (now *Cymbopogon*) *schoenanthus* Linn. But now this has been split up into separate species with one of them having two distinct varieties. The main features of these species have been briefly given below :—

(1) *C. martini* (Roxb.) Wats. Syns. *Andropogon martini* Roxb. and *A. schoenanthus* Var. *martini* Hook. f. It is a tall perennial sweet-scented grass, 5–8 ft. high, occurring in the drier localities extending all over India. This is popularly called as *Rūsā-रूसा* and by other allied names. It has two varieties

Motiā and *Sofiā*. The latter is also called Ginger-grass. Although these are morphologically indistinguishable they can be differentiated by slight differences in scent and appearance and notable differences in their habits, ecological conditions and in the percentage of the main chemical constituent geraniol. *Motiā* occurs in scattered patches in open forests or clearings on dry sunny slopes. The *Sofiā* variety, on the other hand, is gregarious in habit probably due to alround rhizomatous growth underneath and regeneration. This habit may have been explained by the names *Bhūtika*, *Bhūtika* and even *Bhūstṛṇa* which are considered to be synonyms by Bopadeva. The name Ginger-grass for the *Sofiā* variety may also hint at its *Kaṭurasa* (pungent taste) which is characteristic for *Bhūstṛṇa* (Vide. S. S. Su. 38. 17, *Surasādi Gaṇa*). The *Motiā* variety of *Rūsā* grass may be identified with the text names *Kaṭṭṛṇa*, *Kaṭṭṛṇa* and *Dhyāmaka* which are almost unanimously considered to be synonyms. Another species *C. schoenanthus* Spreng. which is a strong typical desert species and whose roots are reported to be used in medicine may also have been used in place of *Rohiṣa* of the *Motiā* variety. Another species *C. caesius* Stapf Syn. *A. schoenanthus* var. *caesius* Hack. which is essentially a South Indian species and is upto 3 ft. in height, has also the same odour as that of the *Sofiā* variety. This may have been substituted for it. This, too, contains geraniol but lacks phellandrene of the *Sofiā* variety. Ācārya Yādavajī has identified *Bhūstṛṇa* with another important species *C. jwarankusa* Schult. the *Ijakhira*-इजखिर of Unani Hakims because of his wrong impression that it is a grass of the smallest height among the aromatic grasses but it could have been called *Bhūtṛṇa* due to horizontally expanded volume of the plant at the base on account of a large number of about 2 ft. long basal leaves. It contains a high percentage of d-piperitone which yields thymol.

Attention may also be drawn to the two varieties of *Bhūtṛṇa* mentioned in *Rājanighaṇṭu*. One has been mentioned as *Bhūtṛṇa* with *Kuṭumbaka*-कुटुम्बक as its synonym and another as *Sugandha Bhūtṛṇa*. They may be the *Bhūstṛṇa* and *Sugandhaka* of *Surasādi Gaṇa*. The synonym *Kuṭumbaka*

may hint at its gregarious habit or collective living as is the case for the *Sofīā* variety. The alternative suggestion to accept the *Leucas* species called *Kutumba*-कुतुम्ब or the so-called *Droṇapuṣpa*-द्रोणपुष्प varieties may also be considered, as they are also expected to possess the properties of the *Surasādi Gaṇa*. *C. jwarancusa* with its habit of solitary living may be *Sugandhaka*. Over and above this, it appears unreasonable to accept any plant other than a grass species as *Bhūstīṇa*. To accept *Yavānikā*-यवानिका as *Bhūtika*, as suggested by Cakra should in, our opinion, be treated as a case of substitution on grounds of similar properties.

Lastly, the botanical specification of *Jambira* appears to be still more difficult. We are not inclined to agree with Ācārya Yādavajī who has identified it with *C. citratus* Stapf which is not indigenous to India and is found cultivated only in Indian gardens. If at all an aromatic grass, indigenous to India, other lemon grasses of South India. i.e. (1) *C. flexuosus* (Steud.) Wats. Syn. *Andropogon nardus* var. *flexuosus* Hack., (2) *C. nardus* (Linn.) Rendle Syn. *Andropogon nardus* Linn. called Citronella grass and (3) *C. coloratus* Stapf Syn. *A. nardus* var. *colouratus* Hook. f. may be examined. *Jambira*, in our opinion, is not an aromatic grass but may be an aromatic plant of the Labiatae family for the following reasons. (1) It has not been mentioned as a *Jambīratīṇa*. Cakra considers it to be a *Parṇāsabheda*-पर्णासभेद like the plants of the *Surasādi* group. Ḍalhaṇa also mentions it to be a plant of Northern Himalayan region having the smell of lemon and used as spicy adjunct to foods and drinks (जम्बीरं हरितशाकमुत्तरापथे जम्बीरगन्धि किञ्चिदम्लम्). It may be pointed that there are plants having the scent of lemon among the plants of the Labiatae family, *Ocimum gratissimum* Linn. being one of them. Then, it may be argued that if *Bhūstīṇa* and *Jambira* have similar properties and uses, why one of the grass species suggested to be the source of *Bhūstīṇa* may not be identified as *Jambira*. Lastly, as already pointed earlier under *Jambira* a spicy drug called *Jambū*-जम्बू is brought to the plains by traders from Himalayan region. It was suspected to be an *Allium* species but further enquiry is suggested to be made for definite conclusions about

it. Some of the important comments made by the commentators on aromatic drug plants for classification of their text names have been given below for comparison with our tentative conclusions.

भूतीको यवानिका—C. S. Su. 4. 42, Cakra.

भूतीकं कत्तृणं यवानिकावा—C. S. Si. 4. 3, Cakra.

भूतिकं कत्तृणापरपर्यायम्—S. S. Ci. 37. 19, Dalhaṇa.

भूतिकं (or भूतीकं) भूस्तृणम् are synonyms—Bopadeva.

भूतीकं सुगन्धितृणम् रोहिषं इति प्रसिद्धम्—S. S. U. 39. 191, Dalhaṇa.

ध्यामकं कत्तृणम् are synonyms—Bopadeva; S. S. Ci. 22. 69,

Dalhaṇa.

ध्यामकं कत्तृणम् रोहिषमिति लोके—S. S. Su. 38. 24, Dalhaṇa.

भूस्तृणः भङ्गुदाकनामधेयो द्रोणपुष्पसदृशः; सुगन्धकः द्रोणपुष्पः, अन्ये तु भूस्तृणं रोहिषं, सुगन्धकः बृहत्सुगन्धितृणम्—S. S. Su. 38. 18, Dalhaṇa.

भूस्तृणं रोहिषः, तुम्बाकमन्ये, सुगन्धको गन्धितृणमल्पम् भूस्तृणम् सुगन्धितृणमितिकेचित्, तत्रापि नार्थभेदः—S. S. Su. 46. 22, Dalhaṇa.

रोहिष or रोहिश—एक नाम वर्गे Bopadeva.

रोहिषः 'रामकपूर' इति ख्यातः—C. S. Ci. 3. 266, Cakra.

जम्बीरः पर्णासभेदः—C. S. Su. 27. 164, Cakra.

रोहिष विष ROHIṢA VIṢA

C. S. Ci. 23. 12.

An unidentified poisonous drug.

रोहीतक ROHĪTAKA

See—रोहितक.

ल (LA)

लकुच LAKUCA,

लिकुच LIKUCA

Artocarpus lakoocha Roxb.; *Baḍahara*—बड़हर—H.

Synonym : निकुच.

C. S. Su. 4. 10; 25. 38; 26. 110, 111, 112; 27. 129; Ni. 2. 2; Vi. 8. 147.

S. S. Su. 16. 27 (8); 20. 13; 42. 18; 46. 139, 155.

A. H. Su. 6. 137, 140; 7. 34.

लक्ष्मणा LAKṢMAṆĀ

C. S. Su. 27. 99.

S. S. Sa. 2. 32; 10. 15; U. 30. 7.

A. H. Su. 6. 94 (लक्ष्मण); Sa. 1. 41; U. 1. 13.

It has been described as one looking like *Bastagandhā*-बस्तगन्धा and having red blots on the leaves simulating the figure of a male child. The human figure, according to others, is presented in the shape of the tuber or root of the plant. It is said to have white flowers and fruits during september-october when it should be collected. The white-flowered variety of *Solanum xanthocarpum* Schrad. and Wendl. has been used in its place, as a substitute as both have been used separately in the same context in A. H. Sa. 1. 40, 41.

Some of the other plants reported to possess similar fertility efficiency may be enumerated as here under :—

(1) *Remusatia vivipara* Schott.

(2) *Lasia spinosa* Thwaites.

(3) *Ipomoea sepiaria* Koen.

(4) *Mandragora autumnalis* Spreng.

(5) *Aralia quinquefolia* called Ginseng in China.

See-भमोषा and लक्ष्मी.

लक्ष्मी LAKṢMĪ

S. S. Su. 19. 29.

A. H. Su. 29. 31.

Śamī-शमी, *Lakṣmaṇā*-लक्ष्मणा or *Viṣṇukrāntā*-विष्णुक्रान्ता have been proposed to be used in its place.

लघुपत्रा चिल्ली LAGHUPATRĀ CILLĪ

A. H. Su. 6. 96.

See-चिल्ली and वास्तुक.

लट्वा (—क) LATVĀ (—KA)

A. H. Su. 6. 93; Cl. 11. 7; U. 22. 65.

See synonym-कुसुम्भ and refer to लोहक.

लता LATĀ

C. S. Su. 3. 26 (सितालता); 4. 8 (सितालता); Cl. 4. 75; 29. 111; Si. 4. 20.

S. S. Sa. 10. 60; Ka. 5. 68 (रक्तालता); U. 60. 49.

A. H. Sa. 2. 55; U. 5. 2, 20; 25. 61.

Latā is considered to be a synonym mainly for *Prīyaṅgu*-प्रियङ्गु, *Mañjiṣṭhā*-मज्जिष्ठा and *Dūrva*-दूर्वा. Sometimes it is

preceded by *Sitā* (white) or *Raktā* (red), when *Raktā Latā* is supposed to stand for *Mañjiṣṭhā* but *Sitā* is treated independently to stand for sugar or *Śveta Dūrvā*-श्वेत दूर्वा.

See synonyms-दूर्वा, प्रियङ्गु, मञ्जिष्ठा and refer to रक्तालता.

लताकस्तूरिका LATĀKASTŪRIKĀ

Hibiscus abelmoschus Linn.; *Kastūribhenḍā*-कस्तूरीभेंदा M.; *Muṣkadūnā*-मुष्कदाना Pers.

Synonyms : कटुक and कटुकाह्वय.

S. S. Su. 46. 204.

लम्बा LAMBĀ

C. S. Ci. 26. 152; Ka. 3. 3.

S. S. Ci. 19. 63; U. 34. 7.

A. H. Su. 15. 1.

See synonyms-अलाबु and कटुकालाबु.

लम्बा (पत्र विष) LAMBĀ (PATRAVIṢA)

S. S. Ka. 2. 5.

Unidentified.

लवङ्ग LAVAṅGA

Syzygium aromaticum (Linn.) Merr. & L. M. Perry; *Laṅga*-लौंग and *Lavaṅga*-लवंग H.

C. S. Su. 5. 73; Ci. 26. 209; 28. 152.

S. S. Su. 46. 202, 484; Ci. 24. 21.

A. H. Ci. 8. 149; U. 22. 93.

See-श्री.

लवली LAVALĪ

Cicca acida (Linn.) Merrill; Syn. *Phyllanthus distichus* Muel.-Arg.; *Harphārevadī*-हरफारेवदी H.

C. S. Su. 27. 142.

S. S. Su. 46. 189.

लशुन LAŚUNA

Allium sativum Linn.; *Lahasuna*-लहसुन H.

Synonym : रसोन.

C. S. Su. 2. 4; 3. 3; 26. 109; 27. 173; Ni. 2. 2; Vi. 7. 17; 8. 149, 158 (2); Sa. 8. 59, 76, 86; Ci. 3. 303, 342 (Va.); 5. 93, 177; 7. 110; 9. 55, 58, 59, 70; 10. 34, 62; 14. 10; 17. 130; 21. 18; 23. 69; 26. 149; 28. 175.

S. S. Su. 39. 6; 42. 18; 46. 221; Sa. 10. 30, 57 (2); U. 11. 9; 12. 25; 18. 100; 21. 15, 17, 32; 50. 24; 60. 43, 47; 62. 30.

A. H. Su. 6. 109; Ci. 1. 155; 4. 47; 7. 71, 112; 14. 22, 45, 126; 22. 71; U. 5. 2, 19, 31, 36, 39, 42; 6. 39; 7. 34; 11. 36; 18. 12; 39. 113, 127; 40. 52.

See-गृज्ज.

लाङ्गल LĀNGALA

C. S. Su. 14. 95 (Va.).

A. H. Su. 6. 3.

It is a variety of rice (Śāli). According to a changed version there should be Jāṅgala-जाङ्गल instead of Lāṅgala.

See-लाङ्गुल.

लाङ्गलक LĀNGALAKA,

लाङ्गलकी LĀNGALAKĪ,

लाङ्गलाख्य (ख्या) LĀNGALĀKHYA (KHYĀ),

लाङ्गलाह्वया LĀNGALĀHVAYĀ,

लाङ्गलिका LĀNGALIKĀ,

लाङ्गलिकी LĀNGALIKĪ,

लाङ्गली LĀNGALĪ

Gloriosa superba Linn.; *Kariyāri*-करियारी H.

Synonyms : अग्निमुखी, इन्द्रपुष्पी (?), कनकपुष्पी, विशल्या (?), हलिनी and हिरण्यपुष्पी.

C. S. Su. 27. 106; Ci. 7. 108; 23. 11; Sa. 8. 59, 65.

S. S. Su. 11. 13; 36. 13; 39. 9; 42. 18; Sa. 10. 21 (3); Ci. 2. 90; 6. 12; 8. 39, 45, 50; 9. 55, 59; 18. 36; 20. 4; 25. 19; U. 57. 11.

A. H. Su. 30. 21; Sa. 1. 86; Ci. 8. 160; 15. 1; 19. 45; 20. 16; 22. 17; U. 11. 45; 18. 46; 24. 29; 25. 44; 28. 34; 30. 18, 21; 36. 70; 39. 165.

The rhizomes of *Costus speciosus* (Koen.) Sm. recognised as *Kevuka*-केवुक are also sometimes sold for use in the name of *Lāṅgali*. Its action on uterus has also been found to be nearly similar but powerful to that of *Lāṅgali*.¹ In C. S. Su. 27. 106 *Lāṅgalakī* has also been used as a vegetable. It is not clear whether *Gloriosa* leaves or *Costus* rhizomes are intended to

1. Km. P. V. Tivari, *et. al.*, J. Resh. Ind. Med., I. 2, 1967, 196-202.

be used as such. It might be noted that *Costus* is used as a pot-herb by the tribal people. It is also possible that *Lāṅgala* (-ka), (C. S. Ci. 7. 108) and *Lāṅgalākhya* (S. S. Ci. 9. 55 and U. 57. 11) may also demand the use of *Costus*.

See-भग्नि and केवुक.

लाङ्गुल LĀṅGULA

C. S. Su. 27. 7.

A variety of rice (*Śālī*-शालि). It may be the same as *Lāṅgala* in A. H. Su. 6. 3. and in C. S. Su. 14. 95. The change of version to *Jāṅgala*-जाङ्गल may be correct and *Jāṅgala* may be a variety of wild *Śālī*.

लाङ्गुली LĀṅGŪLĪ

S. S. Su. 19. 29.

This is considered to be a synonym of *Kapikacchu*-कपिकच्छु.

See synonym-स्वयंगुप्ता.

लामज्ज LĀMAJJA,

लामज्जक LĀMAJJAKA

C. S. Su. 3. 28; 25. 39.

S. S. Su. 39. 9; Ci. 17. 7; Ka. 1. 35; 8. 104, 110, 112; U. 47. 58(Va.).

The identity of *Lāmajjaka* is undecided. Both according to Dalhaṇa and Cakra it is a variety of *Uśīra*-उशीर. Cakra differentiates between the two by the presence or absence of aroma. Dalhaṇa has described it to be a '*Parvatamūla*-पर्वतमूल' or the root of a hill plant. At any rate it appears to be a grass. According to one view *Cymbopogon jwarancusa* Schult., a highly aromatic grass with aromatic roots should be accepted as *Lāmajjaka*. Ācārya Yādavajī, on the other hand, holds the view that if it is the *Ijakhira*-इजखिर of Unani Hakims as generally supposed, it cannot be *Lāmajjaka* because *Ijakhira* is 'hot' (*Uṣṇavīrya*-उष्णवीर्य) and *Lāmajjaka* is 'cold' (*Śītavīrya*-शीतवीर्य). It is felt that this argument cannot hold good unless the *Vīrya* of *Ijakhira* and its identity with *C. jwarancusa* is finally established. Under the circumstances it may be safest to use *Uśīra* in place of *Lāmajjaka*.

See-उशीर and नलद.

लावाक्षक LĀVĀKṢAKA

S. S. Su. 46. 11.

A variety of *Vrihi*.

See-व्रीहि.

लिकुच LIKUČA

See-लकुच.

लोद्वाक LOṬṬĀKA

C. S. Su. 27. 98.

It is a pot-herb, but not the *Latvāka*-लट्वाक i.e. *Kusumbha*-कुसुम्भ. It has been specified by Cakra as a variety of *Māriṣa*-मारीष called *Loṭṭāmāriṣa*-लोद्दामारीष by him.

लोणिका LOṆIKĀ,

लोणी LOṆĪ

Portulaca quadrifida Linn.; *Noniyā*-नोनिया, *Loniya*-लेनिया H.

C. S. Su. 27. 99; Ci. 14. 124; 19. 36.

S. S. Su. 46. 274.

A. H. Su. 6. 93; Ci. 9. 22.

Another species *P. oleracea* Linn., known as *Kulphā*-कुल्फा or *Vṛhatloṇikā*-बृहत्लोणिका is also used for similar purposes.

लोध्र LODHRA

(1) *Symplocos racemosa* Roxb.; *Lodha* (da)-लोध्र(द).(2) *S. crataegoides* Buch.-Ham.; *Paṭhānilodha*-पठानीलोध्र.

Synonyms : अचिभैषज्य, नयनौषध, रोध्र, शावरक(-रोध्र), सावर and सावर रोध्र.

C. S. Su. 3. 11, 25, 28 (2); 4. 5, 31, 46; 5. 18; 25. 49; VI. 8. 151, 158; Sa. 8. 73, 79; Ci. 4. 44, 65, 66, 72, 80, 88, 98, 103; 6. 26, 29, 30, 37, 40; 7. 92, 94, 128, 130; 14. 139, 160, 195, 197, 230; 16. 105; 17. 79 (Va.); 19. 60, 97, 116; 21. 54, 56, 75, 76, 96; 22. 35, 42; 23. 56, 245; 24. 158; 25. 65, 67, 90, 109, 112; 26. 190, 194, 207, 215, 237, 268; 27. 29; 29. 110; 30. 77, 90, 97, 116, 118; Ka. 9. 3, 7, 8, 11, 15; 12. 38; Si. 3. 45, 46, 48; 9. 13; 10. 25, 30; 12. 56.

S. S. Su. 16. 27 (17); 36. 7; 46. 432; Ci. 6. 15; 20. 37; 21. 6; 22. 9; U. 17. 41; 19. 15; 21. 48; 39. 297; 40. 69, 70, 72, 86, 120, 121, 122, 123, 144.

A. H. U. 18. 21; 34. 4.

There are two varieties of *Lodhra*. The first is *S. racemosa* which may be called *Śāvara Lodhra*-शावर लोध्र and the second is *S. crataegoides* which may be recognised as *Paṭṭikā Lodhra*-पट्टिका लोध्र. The presence of easily separable plates (पट्टिका) of tissues in the inner bark may have been the reason for naming it as above. The introduction of the names *Tilvaka*-तिल्वक and *Tilaka*-तिलक by later writers as synonyms of *Lodhra* created a confusion which resulted in the merger of *Tilvaka* in *Lodhra*. An attempt to clarify the position has been made earlier in our comments on *Tilvaka* and *Tilaka*.

Lastly, the mention and uses of *Śveta Rodhra*-श्वेत रोध्र in eye troubles is also found in A. H. which may be identified with *Tilaka*.

See-तिलक, तिल्वक and श्वेत रोध्र.

लोमश LOMASĀ,

लोमशा LOMASĀ

C. S. Su. 3. 3, 14; Ci. 29. 151 (Va.).

A. H. Ci. 22. 16 (लोमशा).

If there is *Romaśa*-रोमश or *Lomaśa*-लोमश in the version the mineral *Kāśīśa*-काशीश (green sulphate of iron) is supposed to be intended and if it is replaced by *Lomaśā* or *Romaśā*, *Jaṭāmāṁsi*-जटामांसी is proposed to be its meaning.

See synonyms-जटामांसी and रोमश.

लोह LOHA

C. S. Su. 3. 23; 23. 17; Ci. 7. 129; 17. 79 (Va. लोध्र).

S. S. Ci. 8. 48.

A. H. Ci. 4. 14, 44; 8. 11; 19. 88; 21. 68; 22. 42; U. 11. 49.

See synonym-अगुरु.

लोहवाल LOHAVĀLA

C. S. Su. 27. 8.

A. H. Su. 6. 3.

A variety of rice.

See-शालि.

लोहित चन्दन LOHITA CANDANA

C. S. Ci. 4. 101.

See synonym-चन्दन (रक्त) and refer to कुचन्दन.

लोहितयष्टिका LOHITAYASTIKĀ

See-लोहितिका.

लोहित शालि LOHITA ŚĀLI

C. S. Su. 15. 18; 25. 37; Vi. 7. 21; Ci. 22. 41, 42.

S. S. Su. 46. 4, 6 (लोहितकः), 332.

See synonym-रक्तशालि and refer to शालि.

लोहिता LOHITĀ

See-लोहितिका.

लोहिताणु LOHITĀṆU

C. S. Su. 27. 16 (Va.).

Here a change of version from *Lohitāṇu* to *Lauhityām-bhaḥ*-लौहित्याम्भः has been suggested and in the former version *Āṇu*-अणु is supposed to be *Cināka*-चीनाक.

लोहितिका LOHITIKĀ,

लोहितयष्टिका LOHITAYASTIKĀ,

लोहिता LOHITĀ

S. S. Ci. 11. 9.

A. H. Ci. 19. 38; 21. 68; Ka. 4. 12; U. 5. 19; 27. 38.

Ḍalhaṇa states that according to others these drug names refer to another drug plant called *Rāmataruṇi*-रामतरुणी which may be either a *Smilax* species possessing reddish roots or *Ventilago* species with rusty-red stems which we have identified with *Kaivartikā*-कैवर्तिका of Rājanighaṇṭu.

See synonym-मञ्जिष्ठा.

व (VA)

वंश VAMŚA,

वंशज VAMŚAJA,

वंशलेखन VAMŚALEKHANA,

वंशलोचन VAMŚALOCANA,

वंशविदल VAMŚAVIDALA,

वंशावलेख(-न) VAMŚĀVALEKHA (-NA)

Bambusa arundinacea Willd.; Syn. *B. bambos* Druce.; *Bāsa*
-बांस H.

Synonyms : खवसार, यवफल, यववेणु and वेणु.

C. S. *Su.* 14. 30, 42; *Vi.* 8. 151; *In.* 5. 27, 29; *Ci.* 18. 72 (वंशलेखन or लोचन); 21. 125; 23. 70 (Va. वंशलोचन or वंशलेखन), 79, 211; 30. 255 (कलाय).

S. S. *Su.* 46. 290 (करीर); *Ci.* 3. 6; 18. 20 (वंशावलेख); 27. 8 (विदल); *Ka.* 5. 78; *U.* 12. 35 (वंशज), 49 (मूल); 21. 15 (वंशावलेखन), 19 (वंशावलेख); 26. 33 (वंशमूलक).

A. H. *Su.* 6. 15 (यव); 99 (करीर); 17. 8; *Ci.* 18. 11; *Ka.* 5. 19 (पल्लव); *U.* 11. 53 (करीर); 18. 15; 27. 15; 36. 66 (खक् and बीज); 37. 79 (वंशनिर्लेख).

Roots, young shoots (विदल, कलाय or करीर), fruits (बीज or फल), bark (खक्, वंशावलेख, वंशावलेखन), leaves (दल or पल्लव) and the internal siliceous excretion called bamboo manna (वंशलोचन or वंशलेखन) are used. *Vamśalocana* is obtained from some bamboo stems of special variety. It has been used in the texts under the names of क्षीरी, तवक्षीरी, तुगा, तुगाक्षीरी, खक्क्षीरी, वंशलेखन, वांशी and शुभा.

वंशक VAMŚAKA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 235.

S. S. *Su.* 45. 150, 153, 154.

A variety of *Ikṣu*.

See-इक्षु and वांशिक.

वक्र VAKRA

S. S. *Ka.* 5. 63; 6. 3; 7. 29; 8. 47, 48, 54, 104, 117; *U.* 9. 13; 18. 94, 98.

A. H. *U.* 16. 12; 36. 82; 37. 82; 38. 18.

See synonyms-तगर and नत.

वचा VACĀ

Acorus calamus Linn.; *Ghōḍabaca*-घोड़बच H.

Synonyms : उग्रगन्धा, उग्रा and षड्ग्रन्था.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 8; 3. 4, 17, 19; 4. 3, 11, 12, 25, 42, 48; 23. 14; *Vi.* 8. 150, 158; *Sa.* 8. 59, 65, 76, 93; *Ci.* 1-1. 24, 47, 56, 75; 1-3. 2, 23, 45; 1-4. 5, 13; 3. 204, 249, 266, 306; 5. 69, 79, 86, 143; 6. 37; 7. 67, 99, 102, 112; 8. 74; 9. 51, 70, 75; 10. 23, 25, 32, 40, 62; 13. 80, 103, 108, 123, 125, 133, 157, 162; 14. 42, 64, 131; 15. 98, 100, 102, 174, 182, 189; 17. 142; 18. 35, 52, 111, 160; 19. 23, 25, 30, 48, 111, 125, 127; 22. 46; 23. 69 (खेत), 79, 182, 211, 244; 26.

19, 20, 60, 84, 96, 137, 151, 152, 208, 222, 225, 283 (Va.); 27. 29, 32, 35, 40; 28. 152, 159, 166; 29. 148, 151; 30. 53, 249, 270, 274; Ka. 1. 16; 7. 15, 52, 56; Si. 3. 13, 38 (Va.), 42, 60 (श्वेत), 65; 4. 9, 12 (Va.), 19; 7. 17, 23; 8. 18; 9. 13; 11. 22; 12. 31.

S. S. Su. 5. 18; 11. 13; 19. 28; 36. 20; 38. 21, 25, 53; 39. 3, 6, 19; 43. 3; 44. 36; Sa. 10. 45(2), 57, 68, 69; Cl. 5. 7, 18, 28; 8. 17, 38, 45, 50; 9. 7, 59; 12. 15; 14. 11; 15. 20, 21; 17. 15, 44; 20. 18, 37(2); 22. 24, 53, 54; 28. 6, 7 (हैमवती), 8, 16; 37. 8, 11, 15, 23, 39; 38. 24, 47, 61, 92, 101, 102; 40. 61; Ka. 6. 3; 7. 36; 8. 44, 47, 50, 51 (Va.); U. 10. 10; 19. 12; 24. 36; 26. 33; 28. 6; 29. 5; 32. 4, 7; 35. 6; 36. 6; 39. 169, 186, 191, 195, 227, 237, 242, 253, 257; 40. 28, 35, 36, 37(2), 42, 43, 47, 48, 51, 65; 42. 28, 63, 111, 128; 43. 12, 17; 48. 28; 51. 26; 52. 13, 14, 20, 30; 55. 44, 48; 56. 14; 57. 6, 10; 60. 43, 46, 47; 61. 30, 31; 62. 23, 28, 30.

A. H. Su. 10. 30; 15. 1, 3, 33, 35, 40; 17. 2, 8; 29. 31; 30. 31; Sa. 1. 89; 2. 49; Cl. 1. 60, 62, 123, 138, 162, 163; 3. 4; 4. 54; 5. 51; 6. 33, 48, 49, 50, 52, 75; 8. 89; 9. 6, 7, 8, 51, 104, 105, 106, 119; 10. 9, 11, 34, 53, 57; 12. 17, 22; 14. 10, 31; 15. 13, 14, 22, 49, 70, 89, 128; 19. 8, 12, 19, 34, 38; 21. 14, 47, 59, 79; 22. 16, 36; Ka. 2. 26; 3. 14; 4. 2, 8, 32, 60, 62; U. 1. 9(2), 27, 42, 43, 46, 48, 49; 2. 10, 14, 37, 48, 53, 68; 3. 47, 48, 54; 5. 2, 10, 15, 18, 19, 20, 31, 33, 36, 46; 6. 34, 39; 7. 24, 34; 9. 30; 13. 54; 18. 27; 20. 5; 22. 38, 49, 50, 58, 92; 28. 34; 30. 25; 32. 3; 34. 30, 63; 35. 58; 36. 66; 37. 27, 74; 38. 22, 27; 39. 11, 18, 42, 50, 163.

There is also a second variety of *Vacā* called *Śvetā Vacā*-श्वेता वज्रा or *Haimavati Vacā*-हैमवती वज्रा whose identity is doubtful. Some species of *Iris* such as *I. germanica* Linn. (Orris root) may be its source. A white rhizome belonging to *Paris polyphylla* Sm. has been found to be sold in the Dehradun market under this name. The synonym *Ṣaḍgranthā*-षडग्रन्था is literally correct in cases of both *Acorus* and *Iris* species where the shoots or branches consist of six internodes only. For determination of this white variety of *Vacā* the Himalayan species such as *I. kumaonensis* Wall., *I. nepalensis* D. Don and *I. ensata* Thunb. and *Paris polyphylla* may be examined.

See-श्वेतवज्रा and हैमवती.

वज्र VAJRA

A. H. Cl. 19. 19.

See synonym-रुही.

वज्रप्रोक्ता VAJRAPROKTĀ,

वज्रप्रोता VAJRAPROTA

S. S. U. 60. 48 (Va.).

This is identified by Dalhousie with *Vajrakanda*-वज्रकन्द which, too, is not properly specified. *Asthisamhāra*-अस्थिसंहार called *Vajrāṅgī*-वज्राङ्गी may also be considered if it could be labelled as *Vajraproktā* as Bopadeva has suggested. Desāi, however, has named two aroides i.e. *Plesmonium* (*Arum* ?) *margaritifera* (Roxb.) Schott and *Amorphophallus sylvaticus* (Roxb.) Kunth as *Vajrakanda*. *Vajraproktā* has been replaced by *Rṣyaproktā*-ऋष्यप्रोक्ता by others.

See-अमरवरायुधसाहस्य.

वज्रवृक्ष VAJRAVRKṢA

S. S. Su. 38. 20.

See synonym-रुही.

वज्रुल VANJULA

C. S. Su. 4. 47; 25. 49; Ka. 1. 8; Si. 10. 20.

S. S. Su. 38. 47; Cl. 5. 8; Ka. 6. 3; 8. 104, 108, 110; U. 26. 14.

A. H. Su. 15. 41.

It has been supposed to be a synonym of *Asoka*-अशोक and *Tiniśa*-तिनिश as well. *Vañjula* has been included in *Nyagrodhādī*-न्यग्रोधादि group where, too, *Vetasa* can be accepted instead of *Asoka* as *Vetasa* also is *Śītavīrya* (cold), astringent (*Grāhī*) and useful in gynaecological disorders.

See synonym-वेतस.

वट VATA

Ficus bengalensis Linn.; *Bara*-बर and *Baragada*-बरगद H.

Synonym : न्यग्रोध.

C. S. Su. 4. 33; Vi. 8. 151; Cl. 3. 257 (शुङ्ग with न्यग्रोध); 4. 85 (अवरोह); 15. 126; 18. 146; 22. 44 (पल्लव); 23. 41, 196 (शुङ्ग); 26. 97; Ka. 1. 7; Si. 6. 49; 7. 60; 11. 23.

S. S. Cl. 3. 6; 9. 23; 17. 35; 19. 33; 25. 39; 34. 13; Ka. 8. 110; Sa. 2. 10, 32; U. 36. 10; 40. 88, 118, 147; 45. 16, 20.

A. H. Su. 24. 18; Sa. 1. 14, 42; Cl. 2. 40; 3. 150; 5. 71; 6. 14, 71; 9. 24, 84; 10. 42; U. 2. 66; 32. 3, 17, 31; 36. 65; 39. 50.

Vaṭa and *Nyagrodha* are usually considered to be synonyms but in C. S. *Ci.* 3. 257 both are mentioned as if they are different. Cakra in his comment has differentiated between the two by the presence of prop roots in *Nyagrodha* and their absence in *Vaṭa*.

See-चीरि.

वत्सक VATSAKA

C. S. *Su.* 3. 3; 4. 18 (फल), 25 (फल); 23. 9, 11, 13; *Sa.* 8. 87; *Ci.* 3. 201, 203, 207, 210 (Va.), 213, 243; 4. 59 (फल), 88; 7. 94 (बीज), 105, 131 (फल), 141 (बीज); 11. 15, 33; 14. 189 (बीज), 195 (बीज), 227 (बीज); 15. 102 (बीज), 129, 132, 134, 179, 186; 16. 46 (फल), 102; 19. 58, 59, 92 (बीज); 21. 50 (फल); 23. 242; 25. 89; 27. 32 (फल), 50, 52; 30. 89, 91, 249 (फल); *Ka.* 3. 16; 5.... (full chapter); 7. 59; *Sl.* 3. 39; 9. 13; 10. 24, 28; 12. 31.

S. S. *Ci.* 9. 14; 38, 56, 59, 68, 108; *U.* 23. 4; 40. 38, 43(2), 44, 60, 65.

A. H. *Su.* 10. 28; 15. 7, 33; 19. 58; *Ci.* 1. 49, 53, 60, 12; 3. 74; 8. 75, 162; 9. 7, 58, 60, 62, 77, 105; 10. 38; 12. 30, 41; 15. 66; 21. 47, 59; *Ka.* 1. 16; 2. 29; 4. 8, 35; *U.* 20. 14; 22, 71; 28. 38; 34. 46, 47.

See synonym-कुटज.

वत्सनाभ VATSANĀBHA

Synonym : बिष.

C. S. *Ci.* 23. 11.

S. S. *Ka.* 2. 5, 6, 12.

There are several poisonous Aconite species out of which *Aconitum chasmanthum* Stapf ex Holmes is now preferred for use in place of *Vatsanābha*.

वत्सादनी VATSĀDANĪ

C. S. *Su.* 27. 104.

S. S. *Su.* 39. 6; 46. 254.

This is usually supposed to be a synonym for *Guduci*-गुडूची. *Dalhaṇa* (S. S. *Su.* 46. 254), however, differs and describes it as *Vatsaputraka*-वत्सपुत्रक popularly known as *Vatsavitayā*-वत्सवितया. He may be referring to *Vāsanavelā*-वासनवेल i.e. *Cocculus hirsutus* (Linn.) Diels.

See synonym-गुडूची.

वत्साह्वय VATSĀHVAYA

S. S. Cl. 38. 44.

See synonym-कुटज (वत्सक).

वनकार्पासी VANAKĀRPĀSĪ

S. S. U. 40. 113.

It is likely to be the same as *Kārpāsi*.

See-कार्पासी and त्रिपर्णिका.

वनतिक्तक VANATIKTAKA

C. S. Su. 27. 93.

A. H. Su. 6. 77.

Cakra has identified it as *Pathyasundara*-पथ्यसुन्दर which, too, is not known. It may, however, be the same as *Griṣma-sundara*-ग्रीष्मसुन्दर which has been identified with species of *Mollugo* and *Glinus* which are considered to be *Parpaṭa*-पर्पट by the South Indian Vaidyas.

वनत्रपुषी VANATRAPUṢĪ

C. S. Vi. 8. 146.

According to Cakra it is a variety of *Goḍumbā*-गोडुम्बा having big fruits. It is also considered to be a synonym of *Cirbhāṭa*-चिर्भट.

See-हस्तिपर्णी (शारद).

वनमुद्ग VANAMUDGA

S. S. Su. 20. 4; 46. 27, 29.

Dalhaṇa describes it as a wild variety of *Mudga* known as *Kṛṣṇamudga*-कृष्णमुद्ग or *Mudgikā*-मुद्गिका.

See-चक्रमुद्ग and मुद्ग.

वनस्पति VANASPATI

S. S. Su. 46. 249; U. 17. 42; 45. 19.

It is the group name of *Kṣīrīvrkṣas*-क्षीरिवृक्ष.

See-क्षीरि.

वन्दाक VANDĀKA

S. S. Cl. 6. 13.

Loranthus longiflorus Desr.; Syn. *Dendrophthoe falcata* (Linn. f.) Etting.; *Bandā*-बन्दा and *Bāndā*-बांदा H.

Synonyms : वृक्षरुहा and संहर्षा.

It grows on trees (*Vṛkṣaruhā*) and takes its nutrition also from them. Other epiphytes and stem semiparasites are also called *Bāndā*.

वन्य VANYA

C. S. *Su.* 3. 7; 5. 19, 61; *Ci.* 3. 257; 21. 73; 23. 76 (*Va.*).

A. H. *Su.* 15. 6; *Ci.* 17. 23; 19. 65; *U.* 24. 29.

See synonyms-प्लव and शैवाल (?) and refer to कुटञ्जट.

वन्यकुलत्थ VANYAKULATTHA

Cassia absus Linn.; *Cākasūbija*-चाकसूबीज H.

Synonym : आरण्यकुलत्थ.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 38.

See-कुलत्थिका.

वयस्था VAYASTHĀ

C. S. *Su.* 4. 48; *Vi.* 8. 158; *Sa.* 8. 93; *Ci.* 9. 52, 63; 10. 25, 46; 17. 139; 26. 82.

S. S. *U.* 32. 4; 36. 6; 60. 46, 48.

This is interpreted differently to mean *Āmalaka*-आमलक, *Guḍūci*-गुडूची, *Brāhmi*-ब्राह्मी or *Haritaki*-हरीतकी at different places by the commentators.

See-कायस्था.

वरक VARAKA

C. S. *Su.* 26. 112; 27. 13, 17; *Vi.* 8. 151; *Sa.* 3. 8.

S. S. *Su.* 21. 18; 46. 21, 25 (बरुक).

A. H. *Su.* 7. 32.

A variety of coarse cereal grain also called *Varaṭikā*-वरटिका or *Baruka* बरुक] which may be the fruits of a variety of *Munja*-मुंज.

वरदारु VARADĀRU

S. S. *Ka.* 2. 5.

It is an unidentified poisonous leaf drug.

वरवास्तुक VARAVĀSTUKA

S. S. *U.* 17. 50.

It is a variety of *Vāstuka*-वास्तुक called *Tanka Vāstuka*-टङ्क वास्तुक.

See-वास्तुक.

वरा VARĀ

C. S. *Cl.* 3. 266 (Va.).

S. S. *Cl.* 38. 102; *U.* 17. 45.

A. H. *Su.* 14. 25; 15. 13, 32; 20. 38; *Sa.* 2. 50; 8. 68, 155; *Cl.* 17. 3; 19. 18, 26, 35, 41; 20. 28; 21. 32; *Ka.* 2. 8, 15, 47; *U.* 2. 34; 5. 10; 6. 26; 13. 6, 12, 13, 17, 18, 68; 22. 12, 99, 101, 106, 107; 28. 39; 36. 63, 69; 37. 84; 39. 79, 170.

See synonym-त्रिफला.

वराङ्ग VARĀṄGA,

वराङ्गदला VARĀṄGADALĀ

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 158; *Cl.* 3. 266 (वराङ्गदला); 7. 80; 8. 141; *Sl.* 12. 56.

S. S. *Ka.* 6. 3.

A. H. *Su.* 21. 14; *Cl.* 5. 56; 8. 154; *U.* 37. 84.

See synonym-स्वक् and refer to चोच.

वराट,क VARĀṬA,-KA

S. S. *Ka.* 2. 5 (Va.).

A kind of unidentified poisonous drug of *Tvak-Sāra-Niryāsa* group. In another version it is replaced by *Nārūcaka*-नाराचक.

See-बल्लीज.

वरी VARĪ

C. S. *Cl.* 19. 69; 29. 92.

S. S. *Cl.* 7. 10; 15. 44; 37. 20; *U.* 17. 34.

A. H. *Su.* 20. 37; *Sa.* 2. 50; *Cl.* 3. 94; 9. 71; 11. 6, 18; 22. 10; *Ka.* 4. 13; *U.* 13. 52; 24. 46.

See synonym-शतावरी.

वरुण VARUṆA,

वरुणक VARUṆAKA

Crataeva nurvala Buch. - Ham.; *Varanā*-वरना and *Varunā*-वरुना H.

C. S. *Su.* 14. 30; *Sa.* 8. 58; *Cl.* 3. 266; 5. 164; 14. 46.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 8; 39. 7; 42. 18; 46. 254, 271; *Sa.* 10. 22; *Cl.* 7. 6, 14; 9. 35; 12. 5; 16. 28, 36; 17. 16; *Ka.* 1. 70; 5. 84; 6. 3, 19; *U.* 26. 8; 31. 7; 32. 3; 41. 46; 59. 17, 23.

A. H. Su. 6. 97; 15. 21; Ci. 8. 12; 11. 19; 12. 20; 13. 8, 22; 14. 110; 18. 16; U. 3. 45; 18. 23; 24. 4; 37. 83.

See-वारणक.

वर्णक VARNĀKA

S. S. U. 10. 10; 35. 7.

According to another view bark of *Karṇikāra*-कर्णिकार is recommended in place of the bark of *Kampillaka*-कम्पिल्लक.

See synonym-कम्पिल्लक.

वर्धमान,-क VARDHAMĀNA,-KA

C. S. Ci. 17. 19; Sl. 10. 18.

S. S. Ka. 6. 3.

See synonym-पुण्ड.

वर्षाभू VARṢĀBHŪ

Trianthema portulacastrum Linn.; *Pathari*-पथरी and *Visakha-parā*-विसखपरा H.

C. S. Ci. 8. 169; 12. 24; 29. 60; Sl. 9. 13.

S. S. Su. 46. 221, 239; Ci. 5. 7; 7. 26; 12. 5 (वर्षाभू and पुनर्नवा both); 19. 28; 20. 12; 22. 39; 23. 15; 37. 16, 19; 38. 42, 66, 70; Ka. 7. 25; U. 21. 6; 24. 32; 39. 200 (वृश्चीक and वर्षाभू); 42. 46; 47. 46; 51. 24; 55. 46.

A. H. Su. 6. 97; Ci. 1. 115; 3. 61, 84; 5. 24; 8. 11; 15. 49; 17. 25(2); U. 2. 49.

Varṣābhū, as the name indicates, should be a rainy season annual while the *Boerhaavia* species usually called *Punarnavā*-पुनर्नवा are perennial. As regards the red and white kinds of *Punarnavā* and *Varṣābhū*, it is not clear whether the colour of the flower or any other part of the plant is the basis for this differentiation. Bhāvamīśra names the white (*Śveta*-श्वेत) variety of *Punarnavā* as *Śvetamūlā* (having white roots) and the red variety as *Raktapuṣpā* (having red flowers). Moreover the species with red and white flowers exist in both genera, *Boerhaavia* and *Trianthema*. It is, therefore, probable that the two kinds of *Varṣābhū* are two *Trianthema* species and should not be confused with any kind of *Punarnavā*. One may, however, be used in place of the other due to partial similarity in properties.

See-पुनर्नवा.

वल्क VALKAS. S. *Ka.* 3. 17.

See synonym-स्वक्.

वल्ल VALLAA. H. *Su.* 7. 32.

See synonyms-निष्पाव and शिम्बी.

वल्लीफल VALLIPHALAC. S. *Ci.* 20. 22.S. S. *Su.* 20. 7; 21. 23; *Ci.* 14. 8.

It has been used as a name for the group of *Cucurbitaceous* fruits or for one of them only i.e. *Kuṣmāṇḍa*-कूष्माण्ड.

See-मधुरवल्लीफल.

वशिर VAŚIRA,**वसिर VASIRA**C. S. *Su.* 4. 35.S. S. *Su.* 38. 7, 9; 39. 7; 46. 190; *Ci.* 7. 5.A. H. *Ci.* 11. 18.

It has been identified variously with *Sūryāvarta*-सूर्यावर्त, *Apūmūrga*-अपामार्ग or *Markaṭaṭṛṇa*-मर्कटतृण. The last one known as *Markaṭahastatṛṇa*-मर्कटहस्ततृण or *Makarā*-मकरा is sweet (मधुर रस), diuretic (मूत्रल) and pacifies *Vāta* (वातनाशक) and so may be used in its place.

See-वसुक.

वसुक VASUKAC. S. *Su.* 4. 20, 35.S. S. *Su.* 38. 7, 9; 39. 7; 46. 432; *Ci.* 7. 5.A. H. *Ci.* 11. 18.

Būka-बूक or *Bakapuṣpa*-बकपुष्प has been identified with *Osmanthus fragrans* Lour. But it appears doubtful whether the *Vāta*-pacifying (*Vātasamśamana*-वातसंशमन) and diuretic properties which have been emphasized and made use of in the texts are the characteristic qualities of *Osmanthus* as well. *Vasuka* has been accepted to be a synonym for *Arka*-अर्क (*Calotropis*) as well. In C. S. *Su.* 4. 20, Cakra has identified *Vasuka* with *Vasuhatṭaḥ*-वसुहट्टः which may be *Premna barbata* Wall. popularly known as *Basoṭā*-बसोटा. This, too, like *Agni*-

mantha-अग्निमन्थ may have the desired properties mentioned above. *Trianthema* species called *Visakhaparā*-विसखपरा may also serve the same purpose. Thus, it may be examined if any of these plants i.e. species of *Calotropis*, *Premna* and *Trianthema* may be used as *Vasuka*. Lastly, it may be noted that *Vāsira*-वशिर and *Vasuka* have mostly been used in the same contexts and when these drug names are used in neuter they indicate two varieties of salts.

वह्नि VAHNI

S. S. Ci. 9. 47; U. 52. 34.

A. H. Ci. 8. 30, 152, 160, 161; 14. 38; 19. 40, 42, 53.

See synonym-चित्रक.

वांशिक VAMŚIKA

A. H. Su. 5. 45.

A variety of *Ikṣu*, the same as *Vamśaka*.

See-इक्षु and वंशक.

वांशी VĀMŚĪ

C. S. Ci. 11. 32, 57; 18. 88.

S. S. U. 35. 3.

A. H. Ci. 3. 94.

See synonym-वंशलोचन.

वाजिगन्धा VĀJIGANDHĀ

S. S. Ci. 37. 12, 20; 38. 42; U. 41. 42; 62. 27.

A. H. Ci. 4. 39; U. 34. 64.

See synonym-अश्वगन्धा.

वाट्यपुष्पी VĀṬYAPUŚPĪ

C. S. Su. 4. 49; Sa. 8. 29, 89.

It is said to be an yellow flowered variety of *Bala*-बला (*Sida* species).

See-बला.

वाट्याभिधान VĀṬYĀBHIDHĀNA

A. H. Ci. 14. 36.

See synonym-बला.

वाट्यायनी VĀṬYĀYANĪ

C. S. Su. 4. 2.

According to Cakra it is a white flowered variety of *Bala*-बला i.e. *Sida spinosa* Linn.

See-बला.

वाय्याह VĀTYĀHVA

A. H. Ci. 14. 50.

See synonym-बला.

वातघ्न VĀTAGHNA

S. S. Ci. 16. 4. (Va.).

Some read *Muraṅgi*-मुरङ्गी instead of *Vātaghna* although both may be interpreted as *Śigru*-शिग्रु. Others have suggested *Daśamūla*-दशमूल drugs or those included in *Bhadradārvādi* group (S. S. Su. 39. 7 and A. H. Su. 15. 5) to be used under this name.

वातपोथ VĀTAPOTHA

C. S. Ci. 3. 257.

See synonym-पलाश.

वाताम VĀTĀMA

Prunus amygdalus Batsch.; *Bādāma*-बादाम H.

C. S. Su. 27. 54; Ci. 11. 36; 26. 170; 29. 65.

S. S. Su. 46. 187, 188.

A. H. Su. 6. 120, 123; U. 24. 54.

वानीर VĀNĪRA

C. S. Ci. 3. 257 (with वेतस); 4. 101; Ka. 1. 8; Si. 10. 20.

It is said to be another kind of *Vetasa*, a *Salix* species. *Vaṅjula*-वज्जुल and *Vānira* in C. S. Ka. 1. 8 have been described as inhabiting river banks and therefore, they appear to be those *Salix* species only which are found usually in such places. *Vetasa*-वेतस proper may be *Salix caprea* Linn. known as *Vedamuśka*-वेदमुश्क while *Vaṅjula* may be *Salix tetrasperma* Roxb. also known as *Jalavetasa*-जलवेतस. It appears that Cakra was not aware of the identity of *Vetasa* and its varieties. He has, therefore, supposed them to be *Ushira*-उशीर varieties.

See-उशीर, वज्जुल and वेतस.

वाप्य VĀPYA

C. S. Ci. 7. 129.

A. H. Ci. 19. 88.

See-कुष्ठ.

वायसजङ्घा VĀYASAJAṅGHĀ

A. H. Ci. 19. 76.

See synonym—काकजङ्घा.

वायसपीलुक VĀYASAPĪLUKA

C. S. *Ci.* 23. 216.

See—काकाण्ड.

वायसी VĀYASĪ

C. S. *Ci.* 12. 61; 18. 80; 23. 52; 27. 26.

S. S. *Ci.* 9. 29, 34.

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 23; *U.* 39. 60.

It has been identified usually with *Kākamūci* and sometimes with *Kākatiktā*.

See synonym—काकमाची and refer to काकतिका and काकादनी.

वारणक VĀRAṆAKA

A. H. *Su.* 17. 7.

It is equivalent to *Kaṇṭaki Karañja* or *Varuṇa*.

See—करञ्ज and वरुण.

वारणकेशर VĀRAṆAKESĀRA

S. S. *U.* 50. 24.

See synonym—नागकेशर.

वाराहकन्द VĀRĀHAKANDA

S. S. *Su.* 46. 309.

See—वाराही.

वाराही VĀRĀHĪ

S. S. *Ci.* 7. 10; 17. 4, 36 (कन्द); 27. 10 (मूल); 30. 5, 13.

A. H. *Ci.* 11. 22; 18. 11; 19. 45; *U.* 13. 56; 39. 58.

Vārāhakanda and *Vārāhikanda* of common use appear to be the same. It has been usually recognised to be the *Gṛṣṭika*—गृष्टिक of the texts. Yādavajī on the basis of the popular name *Ḍūkara Kanda*—डूकर कन्द believes *Tacca aspera* Roxb. to be its source. A *Dioscorea* species with its tuberous root being elongated and attenuated at the upper end is supposed by some to be the common *Vārāhi Kanda*. Besides all these Suśruta in S. S. *Ci.* 30. 5 includes *Vārāhi* among the *Soma* like powerful drugs which he has described as one having a tuber for regeneration and looking like a black snake.¹

1. कृष्णसर्पस्वरूपेण वाराही कन्दसम्भवा । S. S. *Ci.* 30. 13.

See-गुष्टिक, वाराहकन्द, शबरकन्द and शूकरी.

वारिज VĀRIJA

C. S. Ci. 4. 106.

See synonym-कमल.

वारिद VĀRIDA

S. S. Ci. 38. 70.

See synonym-मुस्त.

वार्ताक VĀRTĀKA,

वार्ताकु VĀRTĀKU

Solanum melongena Linn.; *Baigana*-बैगन and *Bhaṇṭū*-भण्टा.

C. S. Su. 27. 94, 159; Vi. 8. 150; Ci. 15. 183 (Va. वार्ताकी), 184; 16. 122; 17. 99; 18. 171; 23. 40, 50, 67, 224; 26. 155; 30. 256; Si. 9. 63.

S. S. Su. 19. 33; 42. 18; 46. 262, 269, 337; Ci. 4. 31; 22. 47; U. 11. 15; 17. 51; 21. 52; 39. 150; 53. 10; 64. 33.

A. H. Su. 6. 77, 81; 29. 35; Ci. 1. 75; 3. 43, 48; 4. 20; 8. 58; 10. 59; U. 20. 16; 24. 30 (छुद्रवार्ताक); 37. 38.

वार्ताकिनी VĀRTĀKINĪ,

वार्ताकी VĀRTĀKĪ

C. S. Vi. 8. 158; Ci. 15. 183 (Va.).

A. H. Ci. 5. 36; U. 2. 59 (द्विवार्ताकी); 30. 12; 34. 34.

See synonym-कण्टकारी and बृहती.

वार्ताकु VĀRTĀKU

See-वार्ताक.

वालुक VĀLUKA

C. S. Ci. 14. 160 (Va.).

S. S. Su. 38. 23.

The correct version in C. S. Ci. 14. 160 is *Elavāluka*-एलवालुक and in S. S. Su. 38. 23 it is *Bālaka*-बालक (equivalent to *Jala*-जल in A. H. Su. 15. 43).

See-एलवालुक.

वाष्प(द्वय) VĀṢPA(DVAYA)

S. S. Ci. 4. 32 (Va.).

The version is changed by some from *Vāṣpa* to *Varśāhhu*-वर्षाभू. In case of *Vāṣpadvaya* it seems to be red and white varieties of *Māriṣa*-मारिष or *Jiraka*-जीरक.

See-जीरक and मार्ष.

वासक VĀSAKA,

वासा VĀSĀ

Adhatoda vasica Nees; *Aḍūṣā*-अडूषा, *Arūsa*-अरुस and *Vāsa*-वास H.

Synonyms : भाटरूषक, वृष and वृषक.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 2; 14. 30; *Ci.* 3. 221; 4. 87; 7. 127, 145, 169; 8. 104; 12. 65; 17. 145; 23. 242; 26. 237.

S. S. *Ci.* 9. 47; 28. 17; 37. 31, 33; 38. 50; *U.* 39. 217, 246; 45. 33; 51. 29.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 76; 15. 6; 17. 8; *Ci.* 2. 25; 8. 70; 14. 62; 16. 13; 19. 18; *U.* 13. 13; 16. 17; 22. 106.

वास्तुक VĀSTUKA,

वास्तूक VĀSTŪKA

Chenopodium album Linn.; *Bathuā*-बथुआ H.

Synonyms : यवशाक and लघुपत्रा चिल्ली.

C. S. *Su.* 27. 86; *Ci.* 4. 48, 66; 13. 180; 14. 123, 194; 18. 80; 19. 34; 27. 20; 29. 51.

S. S. *Su.* 19. 33; 20. 5; 46. 256, 260, 335; *Ci.* 6. 8; 45. 30 (बीज).

A. H. *Su.* 6. 72, 73, 96; 29. 35; *Ci.* 2. 23; 3. 23; 8. 80, 119; 9. 21; 15. 82.

Two kinds of *Vāstuka* have been mentioned. *C. album*, ordinarily known as *Bathuā* is *Cilli*-चिल्ली, *Yavaśāka*-यवशाक, *Kṣetra Vāstuka*-क्षेत्रवास्तूक or *Gaura Vāstuka*-गौरवास्तूक (*Bhāva miśra*) and *C. murale* Linn. sometimes called *Kharethuā*-खरेथुआ is *Vāstuka* proper, *Kṣārāpatra*-क्षारपत्र (*Bhāvamiśra*) and *Taṅka Vāstuka*-टङ्क वास्तूक (*Ḍalhaṇa*).

See-चिल्ली and बरवास्तुक.

विकङ्कत VIKANĀKATA

Flacourtia indica Merr.; Syn. *F. ramontchi* L' Herit.; *Katāya*-कटाय, *Kakalyā*-ककैया H.; *Baiñcā*-बैञ्चा B.

Synonym : कण्टकी, खुववृत्त and स्वादुकण्टक.

C. S. *Su.* 2 7. 142; *Vi.* 8. 150.

S. S. *Ci.* 11. 9; 18. 13.

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 135; *U.* 37. 82. (वैकङ्कत).

Some have, however, attempted to identify it with *Gymnosporia spinosa* (Forsk.) Fiori, having somewhat similar names. Bopadeva has mentioned *Kaṇṭaki*-कण्टकी and *Kaṇṭakārikā*-कण्टकारिका to be synonyms of *Kaṇṭakāri*-कण्टकारी, a *Solanum* species.

विकसा VIKASĀ

C. S. Ci. 8. 174.

A. H. Ci. 5. 78.

See synonym-मञ्जिष्ठा.

विकाणिका VIKĀNIKĀ

See-काण.

विगन्धिका VIGANDHIKĀ

C. S. Ci. 23. 222 (Va.).

It seems that there are differences of opinion in respect of the version and its meaning. Cakra says that it is *Vaigandhika*-वैगन्धिक meaning purified sulphur (वैगन्धिकः गन्धकः शोधितः). It may also stand for *Ingudi*-इङ्गुदी fruit. In case it is *Vaigandhikā*, it may mean *Ajagandhā*-अजगन्धा or *Hapuṣā*-हपुषा.

विजय VIJAYA

S. S. Ka. 2. 5.

An unidentified root poison (मूलविष).

विजया VIJAYĀ

C. S. Ci. 25. 46.

S. S. U. 24. 21; 39. 194.

A. H. Ci. 3. 167; 8. 23, 70; 14. 31, 36, 99; 17. 2; U. 39. 16.

See synonym-हरीतकी.

विडङ्ग VIDĀṄGA

Embelia ribes Burm.f.; *Bāyabiḍaṅga*-बायबिडङ्ग and *Bhābhīraṅga*-भाभीरंग H.

Synonyms : कीटशत्रु, कीटारि, कृमिघाती, कृमिघ्न, कृमिजित्, कृमिरिपु; कृमिशत्रु, कृमिहर, कृमिहत्, जन्तुघ्न, जन्तुहत् and वेल्ल.

C. S. Su. 1. 80; 2. 2, 22; 3. 2, 9, 11; 4. 11, 13, 15, 27; 5. 60, 21, 22; 23. 18; 25. 39; Vi. 7. 17, 19, 21, 23, 24, 26(2); 8. 144, 149, 158; Sa. 8. 59, 70; Ci. 1-1. 24, 46, 56, 75; 1-2. 9, 10; 1-3. 2, 45; 1-4. 13; 5. 65, 86, 106, 144; 6. 26, 27, 40; 7. 47, 76, 83, 102, 104, 105, 108, 110, 156, 158, 159, 160, 166; 9. 43; 12. 28, 38, 41, 70; 13. 79, 80, 118, 126, 147; 14. 51, 64, 139, 159; 15. 87, 146, 154,

158, 164, 189; 16. 69, 72, 77, 80, 92, 96, 102, 118, 121; 18. 46, 51, 124, 173, 177, 182; 19. 111, 117; 20. 36; 21. 136; 23. 56; 25. 89; 26. 19, 100, 151, 152, 183, 250, 252; 29. 151; *Ka.* 7. 36, 39, 45; *Si.* 3. 59; 4. 13, 17; 8. 8, 9; 9. 22.

S. S. Su. 14. 36; 36. 13; 38. 18, 22; 39. 3, 6; 44. 9, 24, 53, 63, 67; 45. 115; 46. 198; *Sa.* 10. 45; *Ci.* 2. 74, 82; 4. 27; 6. 12, 13, 15; 8. 48; 9. 7, 10(3), 28, 44, 47, 52, 56; 10. 4, 14; 12. 5, 11; 14. 12; 17. 41; 18. 8, 16, 40; 19. 44, 57, 58; 22. 63; 23. 15; 25. 21, 22; 27. 7, 8; 28. 6; 31. 5; 37. 13, 39; *Ka.* 2. 48; 3. 12; 5. 63, 69, 85; 6. 3, 8; 7. 17; *U.* 11. 7 (सार); 17. 42; 23. 4; 24. 31; 39. 225, 238; 40. 42, 48, 49, 129; 41. 39, 50; 42. 70, 94; 43. 21, 22; 44. 17, 23, 28; 51. 18, 26; 52. 14, 29, 38; 54. 22, 27, 29, 30, 35; 55. 44; 57. 7; 62. 22, 30.

A. H. Su. 14. 24, 25; 15. 30, 34; *Ci.* 1. 93; 3. 12, 57, 60, 172; 4. 41; 5. 29; 9. 15, 104, 116; 10. 27, 47; 12. 7, 22; 13. 35; 14. 55, 81; 15. 16, 43, 89; 16. 21, 36; 17. 2; 18. 35; 19. 31 (सार) 35, 41, 44, 45, 46 (सार), 48, 67, 71; 20. 23 (तैल), 25, 27, 31, 31 (तण्डुल); 21. 50, 59; 22. 16; *Ka.* 2. 15, 17; 4. 64; 6. 6; *U.* 2. 52; 3. 53; 6. 38; 18. 48, 49 (सार); 22. 85; 24. 16; 28. 37 (सार), 39; 35. 58; 37. 27; 39. 18, 104, 151, 161.

Sometimes the fruits of *E. robusta* C. B. Clarke, Syn. *E. tsjeriam-cottam* A. DC. have been used either mixed up with it or in its place, but they, too, have been reported to be more or less similar in properties.

See-अमोघा.

वितुन्नक VITUNNAKA

C. S. Ci. 18. 175; 29. 93.

A. H. Ci. 22. 44.

This has been identified variously with *Dhānyaka*-धान्यक, *Plava*-प्लव (*Kalyarttimustaka*-कैवर्त्तिमुस्तक) or *Suniṣaṇṇaka*-सुनिषण्णक. *Dhānyaka* may be accepted in its place.

विदारिगन्धा VIDĀRIGANDHĀ

C. S. Su. 4. 44; 25. 39, 49; *Vi.* 8. 144; *Ci.* 1-1. 40; 3. 183; 8. 98; 26. 261; *Ka.* 11. 8.

S. S. Su. 15. 39; 16. 20; 38. 4, 66; *Sa.* 10. 16, 57; *Ci.* 4. 29; 5. 18, 22; 14. 6; *U.* 40. 145; 45. 38; 52. 25, 31; 59. 18.

A. H. Ci. 2. 18; 5. 41; *U.* 37. 29.

See synonym-शालपर्णी.

विदारी VIDĀRĪ

(i) *Pueraria tuberosa* DC.; *Patālakohadā*-पतालकोहडा H.

(ii) *Ipomoea paniculata* R. Br., Syn. *I. digitata* Linn.; *Bilā-ikanda*-बिलाईकन्द H.

C. S. Su. 3. 20; 4. 9, 21; 27. 118; Vi. 8. 146; Ci. 1-1. 62, 74; 1-2. 4; 1-4. 5, 15; 2-I. 24, 28, 35; 2-2. 5, 21; 2-3. 7, 13; 2-4. 23, 24, 27, 29; 3. 257; 4. 94; 5. 122; 8. 74, 78(2), 89, 175; 10. 28; 11. 37, 149, 155, 156, 162, 165, 169, 179; 16. 57; 18. 39, 83, 94, 150, 153; 20. 25; 21. 83; 22. 35; 23. 244; 26. 48, 49, 50, 72, 160, 168, 284; 28. 125, 158; 29. 58, 72, 97; 30. 275; Ka. 7. 21; Si. 3. 48, 52; 8. 10; 10. 27; 12. 30, 35, 41, 54, 55, 56.

S. S. Su. 38. 4, 72; 39. 7; 42. 18; 44. 16; 46. 298, 300; Ni. 13. 24; Sa. 10. 30; Ci. 2. 65; 5. 12; 7. 10; 22. 40; 26. 16, 23, 28, 36; 27. 9; 37. 20; 38. 52; Ka. 8. 70, 132; U. 31. 3; 39. 297; 42. 70.

A. H. Su. 6. 85, 86; 10. 24; 15. 5, 9; Sq. 1. 97; Ci. 1. 134; 3. 26, 38, 97, 108, 153, 155; 5. 4, 41, 68, 79; 6. 68; 11. 6, 22; 13. 3, 16; 15. 53, 64; 16. 41; 21. 27; Ka. 2. 10; 4. 13, 25, 46; U. 7. 28; 11. 31; 20. 10; 22. 25; 24. 52; 39. 35, 60; 40. 12, 16, 18, 21, 26.

Vidāri of two kinds has been mentioned which *Dalhaṇa* has described as having (1) elongated tubers abounding in latex and (2) round flattened tubers with scanty latex. But, both have reddish flowers (लोहितकुसुमः).¹ This description may be applicable to the two plant species mentioned above. It appears that *Pueraria* may be the *Vidāri* but *Kṣīravidāri*-क्षीरविदारी may be different, because it has been described by *Dalhaṇa* as one having long and very sweet tubers.²

Attention may be drawn to two other plant species which may be examined. *Lettsomia setosa* Roxb. popularly known as *Dudhavanīyā*-दुधवनिया has plenty of latex in all its parts and is used by tribals for lactagogue properties. A distinct tuber has, however, not been found to exist. Another plant called

1. कोहलाकारो लोहितकुसुमः, स च द्विविधः दीर्घकन्दो बहुक्षीरः, हस्तिपादको महाक्षीर इति । *Dalhaṇa* on S. S. Su 38. 4.

2. दीर्घकन्दा मृशं मधुरा । *Dalhaṇa* on S. S. Ci. 5. 7.

Khaniyā-खनिया is a variety of *Dioscorea pentaphylla* Linn. Its deep penetrating, long and delicate tubers admirably fit in with the description given by Ḍalhaṇa. It was also reported to be called *Bilāikanda-बिलाईकन्द* (equivalent to *Biḍāli-बिडाली* of Ḍalhaṇa). As regards the synonyms of *Vidūri* and *Kṣiravidūri*, *Kṣiravallī-क्षीरवल्ली*, *Kṣiraśuklā-क्षीरशुक्ला* and *Payasyā-पयस्या* etc. have been mentioned in the commentaries without any unanimity.

See-ऋषभक, क्षीरवल्ली, क्षीरविदारी, क्षीरशुक्ला and जीवक.

विदुल VIDULA

C. S. *Su.* 4. 23; *Vi.* 8. 143 (*Va.*); *Ka.* 1. 15; *Si.* 10. 33.

S. S. *Su.* 39. 3; *Ci.* 1. 95; *U.* 47. 28.

A. H. *Sa.* 15. 1; *Ci.* 8. 149; *Ka.* 1. 7.

See-अम्लविदुल, निचुल, वेतस and हिजल.

विद्यच्छिखा VIDYUCCHIKHĀ

S. S. *Ka.* 2. 5.

An unidentified root-poison (मूलविष).

विनिर्दहनी VINIRDAHANĪ

S. S. *U.* 44. 28.

See-निर्दहनी.

विरला VIRALĀ

A. H. *Su.* 15. 41.

Tiralā-तिरला is the country name among the tribals for *Tinduka*. We can not say whether the two names could be treated as replacable.

See synonym-तिन्दुक.

विशल्या VISĀLYĀ

S. S. *Sa.* 10. 11; *Ci.* 18. 48; *Ka.* 5. 61; *U.* 55. 49; 62. 30.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 28; *Sa.* 1. 84; *U.* 6. 39; 22. 69.

This drug name is supposed to be used for a number of plants such as *Lāṅgali-लाङ्गली*, *Indravāruṇī-इन्द्रवारुणी* and *Guḍūci-गुडुची* etc. Ḍalhaṇa has, on the other hand, identified it with *Pāṭalā-पाटला*, *Kāṣṭhapāṭalā-काष्ठपाटला* or *Agniśikhā vṛkṣa-अग्नि-शिखा वृक्ष* all of which refer to *Sveta Mokṣaka-श्वेत मोक्षक*.

विशाला VISĀLĀ

Trichosanthes bracteata (Lam.) Voigt; Synonym *T. palmata* Roxb.; *Kauṇḍala-कौण्डल*, *Mahara-महर* (*Mirzapur*) and *Mākāla-माकाल*.

C. S. *Ci.* 6. 39, 40; 7. 64, 67, 107, 144; 9. 41; 12. 51; 13. 127; 14. 149; 16. 59; 18. 120; 23. 54, 243.

S. S. *Ci.* 9. 8; 11. 7; *U.* 39. 242; 58. 62.

A. H. *Su.* 10. 30; 15. 1; *Ci.* 3. 47, 54; 8. 65; 12. 26; 15. 16; 16. 10; 17. 26, 32; 19. 9, 28, 50; *U.* 3. 59; 6. 26; 22. 104; 30. 18, 22.

See synonyms—इन्द्रवारुणी and इन्द्रसाह.

विश्व VIŚVA,

विश्वा VIŚVĀ

C. S. *Su.* 2. 28; *Ci.* 3. 250; 27. 51.

S. S. *Ci.* 37. 20 (विश्वा); *U.* 39. 251; 47. 42; 52. 13, 17, 41.

A. H. *Ci.* 12. 22; 19. 81.

See synonym—शुण्ठी.

विश्वदेवा VIŚVADEVĀ

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 146.

S. S. *Su.* 16. 42; 27. 15; 38. 3; *Sa.* 2. 32.

This is considered to be either *Gāngeruki* or *Sveta Balā*—(*Sida spinosa* Linn.).

See—गाङ्गेरुकी and बला.

विश्वभेषज VIŚVABHESAJA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 3, 163, 291; *Ci.* 1-1. 24, 75; 2-2. 20; 3. 198, 201; 5. 156; 13. 146; 15. 102; 18. 76, 119; 19. 111, 127; 28. 166; *Ka.* 7. 54.

S. S. *Su.* 44. 49; *U.* 39. 215.

A. H. *Ci.* 1. 50, 52; 3. 37; 9. 35, 104; 15. 42; 18. 6; *Ka.* 2. 24; *U.* 37. 34.

See synonym—शुण्ठी.

विश्वा VIŚVĀ

See—विश्व.

विश्वौषध VIŚVAUṢADHA

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 120; 11. 29.

See synonym—शुण्ठी.

विष VIṢA

C. S. *Ci.* 1-3. 23, 24; 3. 308.

S. S. *Ci.* 9. 55; 60.

A. H. *Ci.* 19. 83; *U.* 13. 33; 30. 19, 23; 38. 32; 39. 50.

See synonym-वत्सनाभ.

विषघ्ना VIṢAGHNĀ,

विषघ्नी VIṢAGHNĪ

S. S. U. 62. 30 (विषघ्नी).

A. H. U. 6. 39 (विषघ्ना).

Alexipharmic drugs such as *Haridrā*-हरिद्रा, *Kaṭabhi*-कटभी or *Nirviṣi*-निर्विषी etc. may be accepted.

विषपत्रिका VIṢAPATRIKĀ

S. S. Ka. 2. 5.

A variety of unidentified poisonous leaf drug.

विषमुष्टिक VIṢAMUṢṬIKA,

विषमुष्टी VIṢAMUṢṬĪ

S. S. Su. 38. 17.

A. H. Su. 15. 30.

It is considered to be the name of *Kupilu*-कुपीलु i. e. *Strychnos nux vomica* Linn., *Kucilā*-कुचिला H. Ḍalhaṇa, on the other hand, believes it to be *Mahānimba*-महानिम्ब. *Karkoṭikā*-कर्कोटिका or *Alambuṣā*-अलम्बुषा are accepted by others.

See-कार्मुका.

विषा VIṢĀ,

विषाख्या VIṢĀKHYĀ,

विषाद्वय VIṢĀDVAYA

S. S. U. 39. 237 (Va.).

A. H. Ci. 21. 60; U. 5. 19; 39. 79 (विषाद्वय).

Viṣākhyā and *Viṣā* mentioned in A. H. U. 5. 19 may be the two varieties of *Ativiṣā*-अतिविषा and in A. H. Ci. 21. 60 by 'अतिविषया विषया यवान्या' either two varieties of *Ativiṣā* and *Yavāni* or *Ativiṣā* and *Viṣa Yavāni* (*Hyocyamus*, *Khurāsāni Ajavāina*-खुरासानी अजवाइन H., *Pārasika yavāni*-पारसीक यवानी S.) may be accepted.

See synonym-अतिविषा.

विषाणिका VIṢĀNIKĀ,

विषाणी VIṢĀNĪ

C. S. Su. 1. 77; Ci. 10. 40 (Va.); 13. 162; 30. 270.

S. S. Su. 39. 4; Ci. 18. 48; 31. 5.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 21; *Ci.* 15. 105; *U.* 6. 3; 22. 69.

As the name suggests it seems to be one of the *Śṛṅgi-
ऋङ्गी* varieties which have horn-like structures presented by
some of its parts i. e. fruits or roots. This is one of the
purgative drugs of the root-group (*Mūlini Virecaka-मूलिनी विरे-
चक*) of C. S. *Su.* 1. 77. It could have been identified with
Ajaśṛṅgi-अजऋङ्गी had it not been mentioned with it as a diffe-
rent drug in C. S. *Ci.* 30. 270. We may therefore accept it
as another name for *Āvartanī-आवर्तनी* as Cakra (C. S. *Su.* 1. 77)
has done. It may further be pointed out that *Helicteres isora*
Linn. does not stand any chance to be its source as it has
astringent roots.

See-अजऋङ्गी, आवर्तकी, कर्कटाह्वय, काण, मेषशृङ्गी and वृश्चिकाली.

विषाद्वय VIṢĀDVAYA

See-विषा.

विश्वक्सेनकान्ता VIṢVAKSENAKĀNTĀ

C. S. *Su.* 4. 49; *Sa.* 8. 29, 89.

It is supposed to be either *Priyaṅgu-प्रियङ्गु* (Cakra) or
Gṛṣṭika-गृष्टिक (*Vārāhikanda-वाराहीकन्द*).

See-गृष्टिक, प्रियङ्गु and वाराहीकन्द.

वीरण VĪRAṆA

C. S. *Su.* 4. 17; *Sa.* 8. 41, 88.

A. H. *U.* 40. 12.

See synonym-उशीर.

वीरतर VĪRATARA,

वीरतर VĪRATARU

Dichrostachys cinerea W. & A.; *Vellantara-वेल्हन्तर* H.

Synonym : वेल्हन्तर.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 10; 39. 7; *Sa.* 10. 22; *Ci.* 7. 26; 15. 43; *U.* 9.
20; 40. 40.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 5; *Ci.* 11. 38, 39, 40.

Dalhaṇa has identified it at different places with diffe-
rent substances such as *Sara-शर*, *Arjuna-अर्जुन*, *Ārtagala-आर्त-
गल*, *Bilvanāsikā-बिल्वनासिका*, *Kokilākṣa-कोकिलाक्ष* and *Vellantara-
वेल्हन्तर* probably because they are armed with thorns and
spines etc. and are *Vātanāsaka-वातनाशक* and diuretic in action.

But its prominent mention as the first drug of a *Gaṇa*-गण or drug group in '*Viratarādi Gaṇa*' of Suśruta and its replacement by Vāgbhaṭa by '*Vellantara*' in A. H. leads one to believe that it is none but *Vellantara* which has been identified as above on the basis of its description given by Ḍalhaṇa himself (S. S. Su. 38. 10).

वीरा VĪRĀ

C. S. Vi. 8. 146; Ci. 2-1. 25, 33; 5. 119; 8. 78, 100; 9. 49, 51; 11. 34, 61; 14. 123, 236; 15. 127, 156; 21. 77, 78, 90(2); 25. 46; 26. 92; 28. 160; 29. 64, 113, 130; 30. 48; Ka. 4. 12; Si. 3. 47.

A. H. Su. 6. 170; 10. 23; Ci. 3. 94; 5. 68; 10. 44; 13. 15; Ka. 1. 36; 4. 13; U. 6. 33, 35; 34. 43; 40. 14, 17.

There is no mention of this drug name in S. S. Vāgbhaṭa has mentioned it mostly in the formularies given by Caraka and reproduced by him in his own words. He has, however, included it in five-root drug group of *Jivaniya Pañcamūla*-जीवनीय पञ्चमूल which consists of *Ābhiru*-अभीरु, *Virā*-वीरा, *Jivanti*-जीवन्ती, *Jivaka*-जीवक and *Rṣabhaka*-ऋषभक. Several drugs such as both varieties of *Kākoli*-काकोली, *Kṣhiravidāri*-क्षीरविदारी, *Payasvā*-पयस्या, *Svetamusali*-श्वेतमुसली, *Prṣniparni*-पृश्निपर्णी and *Śatāviri*-शतावरी etc. have been recommended to be used in its place. This appears to be sweet (मधुररस), *Śitavīrya*-शीतवीर्य, aphrodisiac and useful in eye diseases, *Vāta* and *Pitta*. It may be noted that *Virā* has been used usually in combination with the *Jivaniya* drugs and those derived from the *Utpalādi*-उत्पलादि (*Nymphaea*) group of plants.

As regards its botanical source, Cakra, at one place, has mentioned it to be what is known as *Jalandhara Śāka*-जलन्धर शाक. We are, however, inclined to believe that it may be some water plant armed with spines like *Lasia spinosa* Thwaites. Some spinous variety of *Asparagus* may be another possibility of having been named as *Virā*. *Lasia* has a thick rhizome used as a medicine and its big spinous leaves are used as a vegetable in the tribal areas under the names of *Kāñṭhasarū*-कौंठासरू and *Bāmala Śāka*-बामल शाक. Its rhizome may have been called by the name of *Indivara kanda* mentioned by Suśruta (S. S. Su. 46. 296).

See-इन्दीवर, कुरुण्टिका and शतावरी.

वृकधूमक VRKADHŪMAKA

C. S. Su. 27. 96.

It is a vegetable identified by Cakra with *Bhūmi Śirīṣa*-भूमिशिरीष which, too, is not known.

वृक्ष VRKṢA,

वृक्षक VRKṢAKA,

वृक्षज VRKṢAJA

C. S. Vi. 8. 143; Ci. 6. 29; 7. 96; Ka. 1. 25; 5. 3.

S. S. Su. 38. 20; 45. 115; Sa. 2. 14; Ci. 6. 19; 9. 49, 50; 17. 22 (वृक्ष); 18. 46, 47; 23. 15; U. 39. 189; 40. 40, 50, 69; 42. 50, 71 (वृक्षज); 47. 37; 65. 9.

A. H. Su. 30. 9; Sa. 1. 15; Ci. 12. 16; 19. 36; 20. 6.

Vṛkṣaja stands for *Indrayava*.

See synonyms-कुटज and इन्द्रयव.

वृक्षमूल VRKṢAMŪLA

S. S. U. 36. 9.

It is supposed to be *Kṣīri Vṛkṣa Mūla*.

See-क्षीरि.

वृक्षरुहा VRKṢARUHĀ

C. S. Su. 4. 19 (Va.), 30.

In C. S. Su. 4. 19 the version is changed to *Vṛddharuhā*-वृद्धरुहा which also may be another name for *Vṛkṣaruhā*.

See-बन्दाक, रुहा and वृद्धरुहा.

वृक्षादनी VRKṢĀDANĪ

C. S. Su. 4. 35.

S. S. Su. 38. 9; 46. 249, 252; Sa. 10. 60; Ci. 7. 6; 8. 13; U. 9. 18; 40. 40.

A. H. Su. 15. 24; Sa. 2. 55; Ci. 11. 19.

See synonym-बन्दाक.

वृक्षाम्ल VRKṢĀMLA

Garcinia indica Chois.; *Kokama Vṛkṣa*-कोकम वृक्ष.

C. S. Su. 4. 10; 23. 37; 27. 148; Vi. 8. 147; Ci. 3. 186; 9. 59; 11. 84, 87; 12. 58; 13. 130; 14. 200; 15. 107, 114; 19. 31; 22. 33; 24. 120, 150, 175; 26. 217; 28. 130.

S. S. U. 42. 29, 32; 47. 41.

A. H. Su. 6. 129; Ci. 1. 32; 3. 142, 145; 7. 12, 31, 37; 9. 12, 111; 15. 19; 17. 20; U. 22. 81.

This has often been identified with *Tintidika*-तिन्तिडीक which is a different tree, *Rhus parviflora* Roxb.

वृद्धरुहा VRDDHARUHĀ

C. S. Su. 4. 19 (Va.).

See-वृद्धरुहा.

वृद्धि VRDDHI

S. S. Su. 38. 35; Ci. 37. 12; 38. 28.

A. H. Su. 15. 12; Ci. 17. 27.

This is a drug of the *Aṣṭavarga* (अष्टवर्ग) group which are not identified. *Vārāhī kanda*-वाराहीकन्द has been recommended as a substitute by Bhāvamiśra. As present, some terrestrial orchids such as *Habenaria* species are being collected in Dehradun region and used as *Vṛddhi*.

वृश्चिकाली VRŚCIKĀLĪ

C. S. Vi. 8. 158; Ci. 9. 53; 10. 32, 43; 13. 108; 16. 119.

S. S. Su. 38. 4, 16; 39. 7; 42. 18.

A. H. Su. 15. 9, 28; Ci. 15. 49; 16. 37; U. 2. 10, 76; 6. 36; 22. 34.

The commentators differ regarding the identity of this drug. This is bitter (*Tiktaraśa*), pacifies *Vāta* (*Vāta saṁśamana* S. S. Su. 39. 7) and *Tridoṣa* (*Tridoṣa nāśaka*), cleanses wound (*Vraṇasodhana*) and is useful in worms (*Krimi*), skin diseases, poisoning, asthma (*Śvāsa*), cough (*Kāsa*), Anaemias (*Pāṇḍu*), insanity (*Unmāda*) and epilepsy (*Apasmāra*) etc. Its roots are errhine (C. S. Vi. 8. 158). Three plant species are usually mentioned in connection with its identity. One of these has been described as a dextrorse climber having leaves slightly hairy and like those of *Pāṭhā*-पाठा in shape, spinous fruits looking like horns of sheep (*Meśasṛṅga*) and clusters of white flowers.¹

This is evidently the description of *Pergularia extensa* N. E. Br. popularly known as *Utarana*-उतरन H. Two other

1. कण्टकितमेषशृङ्गानुङ्गाकारफला पाठापत्रा ईषद्रोमशा श्वेतपुष्पगुच्छा दक्षिणावर्तवल्ली सेवशृङ्गीभेदः, वृश्चियाकमन्ये ।

—Dalhaṇa on S. S. Su. 38. 4.

alternative sources of *Vṛścikālī* appear to have been suggested by the popular names of *Vṛścīyāka*-वृश्चियाक and *Vṛścikapatrī*-वृश्चिकपत्री. They may be (1) *Tragia involucrata* Linn., *Bichāṭī*-बिछाटी B., or (2) *Girardenia heterophylla* Dene., *Bicchūbūṭī*-बिच्छूबूटी H. The first one is a stout herb with a perennial stock, usually twining branches and scattered pungent hairs causing itching on contact. The second is a herbaceous plant covered with stinging hairs and found along the foot-paths in the hills of the Himalayan region. Its young leaves are used as a pot-herb by the local inhabitants and it is said to be used in *Vāta* diseases. While continuing the use of *Pergularia* roots, the other two especially *Tragia* may be examined if they can be used as *Vṛścikālī*.

It may be noted that *Pergularia* was previously suggested to be the source of *Ajaśṅgī*-अजशृङ्गी as well. *Ajaśṅgī* is a climber and resembles more or less both *Meṣaśṅgī*-मेषशृङ्गी and *Vṛścikālī* in uses. But unlike *Meṣaśṅgī* its roots have been used especially as a purgative (*Virecaka*) substance. Then again *Pergularia*, being a twiner with horn-like fruits, could also be named as *Āvartanī*-आवर्तनी and *Viṣṇūnikā*-विषाणिका. *Cassia auriculata* Linn., called *Āhula*-आहुल and mentioned in the texts as *Ādāriśimbī*-आदारिशिम्बी may be another possible source of *Āvartanī*-आवर्तनी and *Viṣṇūnikā* like *Ādāriśimbī*. All of these drug names can be placed under the *Ajaśṅgī* group of drug names mentioned earlier under *Meṣaśṅgī*.

See-अजशृङ्गी, आदारिशिम्बी, आवर्तकी, उत्तमारणी, नगवृत्तिक, मेषशृङ्गी and विषाणिका.

वृश्चीक VRŚCĪKA,

वृश्चीव VRŚCĪVA,

वृश्चीर VRŚCĪRA

C. S. Su. 4. 22, 26, 36; Vi. 8. 143, 144, 146; Ci 3. 266; 18. 125; 26. 45, 69; 29. 75; Ka. 4. 15; Si. 3. 63; 10. 31.

S. S. U. 39. 200; 42. 46; 59. 24.

A. H. Su. 15. 9; Ci. 1. 115; 3. 61; 11. 7.

All the three names appear to refer to the same drug plant. It may be noted that it has been used most often together with either *Punarnava*-पुनर्नवा 'or *Varṣābhū*-वर्षाभू and

may better be identified with a variety of either of two, probably the white flowering variety, as the commentators also have done.

See-पुनर्नवा and वर्षाभू.

वृष VRṢA,

वृषक VRṢAKA

C. S. *Su.* 23. 14; 27. 94; *Vi.* 8. 150; *Ci.* 1-1. 62; 3. 246; 5. 125; 7. 84, 152, 157; 12. 70; 14. 45, 153, 214; 18. 98; 26. 51, 59, 68, 281 (*Va.*); 28. 168; 29. 151; 30. 53, 55, 56, 81; *Si.* 3. 46, 63; 4. 3; 9. 13.

S. S. *Su.* 11. 11; 46. 281; *Ci.* 37. 19, 40; 38. 54, 66; *U.* 18. 36; 39. 193, 198, 222, 239; 41. 43; 45. 31; 51. 20.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 80; 15. 24; 22. 19; *Ci.* 1. 54, 64, 92, 94, 156; 2. 27, 42; 3. 35, 164; 4. 20; 11. 7; 14. 18; 19. 9, 91; 21. 58; 22. 16; *Ka.* 4. 12, 55; *U.* 13. 6; 22. 52; 34. 30, 32, 33; 39. 35; 40. 49.

See synonym-वासा.

वृषक(प)र्णिका VRṢAKA(PA)RNIKĀ,

वृषक(प)र्णी VRṢAKA(PA)RNĪ

C. S. *Su.* 4. 15; *Ci.* 21. 84.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 30; *Ci.* 17. 27.

Its identity is doubtful. It is considered by some to be a variety of *Mūṣikakarṇī*.

See-मूषिककर्णी.

वेगनामा VEGANĀMĀ

S. S. *Su.* 46. 238.

See-अवगुथ and काकादनी.

वेगवती VEGAVATĪ

S. S. *Ci.* 30. 5.

A variety of *Soma* like powerful drugs.

वेणिजन्म VENĪJANMA,

वेणी VENĪ

C. S. *Ka.* 2. 2.

A. H. *Ka.* 1. 23.

See synonym-देवदाली.

वेणु VENU

C. S. *Su.* 27. 19 (यव); *Ci.* 14. 46; 30. 81 (*Va.* बूक).

S. S. *Su.* 9. 5; 20. 5; 46. 21, 26, 292 (करीर), 305; *Sa.* 5. 49; *Ci.* 1. 97 (वेणुनिर्लेखन); 10. 5; *U.* 17. 9, 21; 21. 6; 52. 21 (यववेणु).

A. H. *Su.* 11. 9; 28. 44(2); *Sa.* 5. 34.

See synonym-वंश.

वेणुका VENUKĀ

S. S. *Ka.* 2. 5 (Va.).

A variety of unidentified fruit-poison (फलविष). It has been replaced by *Renūkū*-रेणुका, but *Renūkū* is already there in the same subgroup.

वेणुजन्म (यव) VENUJANMA (YAVA)

S. S. *Ci.* 12. 11.

This is the same as *Veṇuyava*.

See-वंश and वेणु.

वेणुपत्रिका VENUPATRIKĀ

S. S. *Ka.* 1. 53.

It is not satisfactorily identified and hence *Vamśapatra*-वंशपत्र (leaves of Bamboo) have been recommended for use by Dalhaṇa. He, however, says that, according to others it is something having leaves like those of *Vamśa*. Attention may be drawn to *Setaria glauca* Beauv., *Bāṁsi*-बांसी H. and *Kuṭari* कुंतरी G. which has been reported to be useful in scorpion sting, snake bite and ringworm. This has been described by Rāja-nighaṇṭu under the name of *Kuri*-कुरी or *Kuturi Dhānya*-कुतुरी-धान्य. There is, yet, another drug plant known as *Vamśapatri* which has been discussed under *Hingupatri*.

See-हिङ्गुपत्री.

वेतस VETASA

Salix caprea Linn.; *Vedamuṣka*-वेदमुष्क H.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 26; 27. 106; *Vi.* 8. 150; *Sa.* 8. 41; *Ci.* 3. 257; 4. 37, 74; 5. 69; 6. 31; 7. 151; 8. 128; 12. 66; 14. 216; 21. 74 (मूल), 85; 22. 34, 43; 25. 45, 86; 29. 109, 132.

S. S. *Ci.* 18. 10; 19. 31; *U.* 10. 4; 30. 3; 39. 202; 40. 96.

A. H. *Sa.* 26. 9; *Ci.* 6. 71; *U.* 25. 29; 37. 84.

Vetasa was for long confused with *Vetra* - वेत्र. Its identity was first pointed out in an article in a magazine

and subsequently in *Vanaushadhi Darśikā*. The view was further supported by Śrī Bāpālājī in an article of the 'Sammelana Patrikā'. Other species of *Salix* i.e. *S. alba* Linn., *S. tetrasperma* Roxb. and *S. acmophylla* Boiss. may also be treated as varieties of it. *S. caprea* has been now accepted as *Vetasa* and other species as its varieties such as *Vaṇjula*-वज्जुल and *Vānira*-वानीर.

It remains to be explained why *Vetasa* was included in the five *Kṣīrivr̥kṣas* (पञ्चक्षीरिवृक्षाः) and how *Garcinia pedunculata* Roxb. (also a *Kṣīri vr̥kṣa*) was named as *Amlavetasa*-अम्लवेतस.

See-अम्लविदुल, क्षीरि, निचुल, परिब्याध, वज्जुल, वानीर, विदुल and वेतसाम्ल.

वेतसाम्ल VETASĀMLA

C. S. Ci. 12. 53.

A. H. Ci. 14. 32.

See synonym-अम्लवेतस.

वेत्र VETRA

Calamus tenuis Roxb., *Beta*-बेत H.

C. S. Su. 3. 25; 27. 3, 93; VI. 8. 150; In. 5. 29; Ci. 3. 257; 4. 37 (वेत्राम्र); 12. 61; 27. 26; 29. 51; 30. 255, 256.

S. S. Su. 42. 18 (फल), 18 (करीर); 46. 139 (फल), 262 (करीर), 270 (वेत्राम्र), 432 (आसव); U. 12. 18 (वेत्राम्ल); 47. 40, 41 (फल); 57. 9 (करीर).

A. H. Su. 6. 76; Ci. 1. 7.

Vetrāmla-वेत्राम्ल has been explained to be either *Amlavetasa*-अम्लवेतस (Ḍalhana) or *Vetra* and *Amlavetasa*. Did the confusion between *Vetra* and *Vetas*-वेतस exist in the mind of Ḍalhana? The use of the term *Vetrāmla* for *Vetra* fruit in also another possibility. It has been mentioned among the group of acid fruits in S. S. Su. 46. 139.

वेत्रविष VETRAVIṢA

S. S. Ka. 2. 5.

A variety of unidentified poisonous fruit drugs.

वेल्ल VELLA

A. H. Su. 15. 4; 23. 14; 27. 36; Ci. 8. 33, 65, 149, 155, 159; 12. 25; 14. 18, 21; 15. 10; 16. 14, 39; 19. 36, 42, 81; U. 1. 46;

2. 76; 6. 28; 20. 14, 18, 21, 23; 22. 21, 101; 28. 38; 39. 11, 150, 169.

See synonym-विडङ्ग.

वेङ्कन्तर VELLANTARA

A. H. *Su.* 15. 24.

See synonym-वीरतरु.

वैजयन्ती VAIJAYANTĪ

S. S. *Su.* 42. 18; *Ci.* 4. 32; 11. 8; 19. 39.

A. H. *U.* 3. 44.

See synonym-अग्निमन्थ.

वैदेहिका VAIDEHIKĀ,

वैदेही VAIDEHĪ

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 55; 9. 90; *Ka.* 4. 50; *U.* 11. 43; 30. 50.

See synonym-पिप्पली.

वैराटक VAIRĀṬAKA

S. S. *Ka.* 2. 5, 14.

One of the unidentified tuber (कन्द) poisons.

व्याघ्री VYĀGHRĪ

C. S. *Su.* 5. 62; *Ci.* 3. 210, 235; 5. 106; 8. 110; 18. 39.

A. H. *Su.* 10. 30; *Ci.* 1. 28, 61, 65, 76, 114; 3. 43, 48, 63, 164; 4. 21; 5. 16; 6. 39; 11. 19, 21, 38; 14. 55; 17. 39; 19. 18; *U.* 13. 12; 16. 43; 22. 22; 30. 1; 35. 47.

See synonym-कण्टकारी.

व्याधिघात VYĀDHIGHĀTA

S. S. *Ci.* 9. 14.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 45; *Ci.* 20. 9.

See synonym-आरग्वध.

व्योष VYOṢA

C. S. *Su.* 13. 84, 93; 23. 18; *Ci.* 5. 69, 70, 141; 7. 60, 64, 76; 9. 41, 61, 71; 10. 41, 44, 46; 12. 20, 26, 28, 41, 48; 13. 102, 104, 121, 125, 137, 147, 148, 150; 14. 114; 15. 95, 104, 112, 132; 16. 77, 92, 96, 107, 118; 17. 96, 99, 103; 18. 51, 52, 91, 122, 124, 164 (2), 170, 173, 177, 182; 19. 47, 119; 20. 24, 34; 22. 46; 23. 68, 70, 77, 101, 196, 209; 24. 171; 26. 54, 59, 149, 151, 155, 185, 193, 197, 242, 283; 28. 106; 29. 152; 30. 256, 271; *Ka.* 7. 45, 52, 63; *Si.* 8. 22, 25, 26, 27, 30, 31, 32; 9. 25.

S. S. *Su.* 44. 6, 54; *Ci.* 5. 10; 9. 12, 27, 30, 37, 39, 44, 47, 48; 22. 20; 23. 15; 24. 7; 31. 19; *Ka.* 7. 28; 8. 68; *U.* 11. 8; 13. 7; 17. 18; 19. 15; 23. 4; 26. 23; 39. 141; 40. 56, 78, 145; 41. 48; 42. 25, 27, 29, 32, 95; 44. 17, 23, 28; 51. 18, 25; 52. 14, 29, 38; 56. 18; 60. 40, 44; 61. 31, 35; 62. 30.

A. H. *Su.* 14. 25; 15. 4; 27. 36; *Sa.* 1. 15, 93; *Ci.* 1. 93, 99; 3. 31, 41, 51, 56, 57, 60, 64, 165, 170, 172; 4. 28, 35; 5. 28, 44; 6. 8, 21, 40, 53, 74; 7. 13, 37, 112; 8. 34, 144, 149, 152, 155; 9. 32, 106, 107, 114; 10. 27, 35; 11. 10; 14. 9, 38, 79, 111, 120; 15. 12, 15, 26, 43, 68, 127, 129; 16. 14, 17, 21, 36; 17. 5, 8; 19. 36, 50, 64, 85; 20. 7; 21. 32, 50; 22. 16; *Ka.* 2. 21, 48; *U.* 1. 45; 2. 34, 46, 60; 3. 51; 5. 2, 8, 15, 29; 6. 22, 24, 38; 7. 21, 31; 11. 8, 20; 13. 71; 14. 20; 16. 18, 24; 20. 5, 14, 15, 22; 22. 8, 56, 99, 101; 36. 68, 84; 37. 28, 32; 38. 24.

See synonym-त्रिकटु.

व्रीहि VRĪHI

C. S. *Su.* 27. 14, 334; *Sa.* 8. 26.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 12, 13, 14; *Sa.* 4. 4.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 8, 10.

Vrihi is the collective name for those varieties of paddy (*Oryza sativa* Linn.) which grow and mature in the rainy season in our country and as there could be no hard and fast line between *Vrihi* and *Ṣaṣṭika*-षष्टिक varieties of paddy, some of *Ṣaṣṭika* varieties have been grouped with the *Vrihi* varieties.

As the season of growth and maturation of the paddy varieties have not been found to be features of permanent nature, they have not been adopted as basis of their modern scientific classification. The same may be said about the characters of the sub varieties under the three groups *Śālī*-शालि, *Ṣaṣṭika*-षष्टिक and *Vrihi* varieties of paddy.

The sub-varieties of *Vrihi* mentioned in the texts are the following:—*Kukkuṭāṇḍaka*-कुक्कुटाण्डक, *Kṛṣṇavrihi*-कृष्णव्रीहि, *Jatunukha*-जतुमुख, *Tvaritaka*-त्वरितक, *Nandimukha*-नन्दीमुख, *Pāṭala*-पाटल, *Pārāvataka*-पारावतक and *Lāvākṣaka*-लावाक्षक.

See-शालि and षष्टिक.

श (ŚA)

शकुनाहृत ŚAKUNĀHRṬA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 7.

S. S. Su. 20. 4; 46. 3.

A. H. Su. 6. 1.

A variety of *Śali*

See-शालि.

शकुलादनी ŚAKULĀDANĪ

C. S. Su. 4. 4; 27. 93.

A. H. Su. 6. 77.

It has been used as a pot-herb except in C. S. Su. 4. 4. As a vegetable it is astringent (संग्राही). In C. S. both *Śakulādanī* and *Jalapippalī*-जलपिप्पली have been mentioned separately as different pot-herbs. According to Bhāvamiśra, *Gaṇḍādūrvā*, *Matsyākṣī*-मत्स्याक्षी and *Śakulādanī* have also been mentioned as synonyms and if *Alternanthera sessilis* (Linn.) R. Br. is accepted as this *Śakulādanī*, it may also be used as *Śakulādanī Śāka* (vegetable) of the texts. In C. S. Su. 4. 4, however, *Kaṭukā*-कटुका, being one of the purgative (*Bhedanīya*-भेदनीय) group of drugs may be accepted.

See synonyms-कटुका and जलपिप्पली and also refer to रोहिणी शाक.

शक्र ŚAKRA

C. S. Ka. 5. 3.

See synonym-कुटज.

शक्रयव ŚAKRAYAVA

S. S. Ci. 38. 27; U. 39. 223; 40. 66, 104.

A. H. Ci. 1. 52; 8. 106; 19. 40.

See synonym-इन्द्रयव (कुटज).

शक्राह ŚAKRĀHVA,

शक्राहय ŚAKRĀHVAYA

S. S. Ci. 37. 27.

A. H. U. 5. 19.

See synonym-इन्द्रयव (कुटज).

शङ्ख ŚAṆKHA

A. H. U. 1. 48.

See synonym-शङ्खपुष्पी.

शङ्खकुसुमा ŚAṆKHAKUSUMĀ

A. H. U. 39. 61.

See synonym—शङ्खपुष्पी.

शङ्खपुष्पी ŚĀṆKHAPUŚPĪ

Convolvulus pluricaulis Choisy; *Samkhāhulī* - संखाहुली and *Kaudenā*-कौडेना H.

Synonyms : शङ्ख and शङ्खकुसुमा.

C. S. Ci. 1-1. 46, 56; 1-3. 23, 29, 30; 10. 23, 60; 18. 56; 21. 61.

S. S. Su. 42. 18 (Va.); Sa. 10. 68; Ci. 30. 24; U. 52. 42.

A. H. Ci. 3. 127; U. 1. 9, 43; 6. 24; 7. 24; 39. 18, 44, 45, 50.

This drug, a well known nervine tonic, is also a subject of controversy. *Clitoria ternatea* Linn. has been accepted as *Śāṅkhaṣṣpī* by most of the South Indian Vaidyas while this is believed to be *Canscora decussata* Schult by majority of the Bengali Kavirajas. These two plants may be treated as *Śāṅkhini*-शङ्खिनी and *Yavatiktā*-यवतिक्ता respectively, and may serve as partial substitutes of *Śāṅkhaṣṣpī* due to their reported action as nervine tonics. *Evolvulus alsinoides* Linn. bearing blue flowers may be treated as *Viṣṇukrāntā*-विष्णुकान्ता which is usually believed to be a variety of *Śāṅkhaṣṣpī*.

See—अजलोमी, यवतिक्ता and शङ्खिनी.

शङ्खालुक ŚĀṆKHĀLUKA

S. S. Su. 46. 298.

It may be some *Dioscorea* with white tubers or an orchid *Pogonia flabelliformis* Lindl. having a white tuber with a longitudinal spiral on the surface.

शङ्खिनी ŚĀṆKHINĪ

C. S. Su. 1. 80; 4. 4; 25. 49; Vi. 8. 144; Ci. 13. 123, 166; 23. 208; 26. 12; Ka. 1. 5; 10. 13; 11. (full chapter); 12. 32; Śi. 10. 24.

S. S. Su. 36. 12; 38. 29; 39. 4, 5; 42. 18; 44. 84; 45. 124; Ci. 4. 27; 5. 18; 10. 12; 14. 8, 10; 17. 35; 19. 68; 31. 5.

A. H. Su. 15. 1, 45; Ci. 15. 13; Ka. 2. 49; U. 1. 46; 3. 53.

The purgative (*Bhedaniya*-भेदनीय) action (C. S. Su. 4. 4) given so much emphasis combined with its property of a nervine tonic (*Medhya*-मेध्य) in the literature do not permit *Canscora* or *Andrographis* to be accepted as *Śāṅkhini*. *Ḍalhana*

and Cakra in their comments have mentioned *Śvetabunhā*-श्वेतबुन्हा which is *Colonyction muricatum* G. Don. (*Kauḍenā*-कौडेना H.). Its seeds are used as an adulterant of *Kāḍānā*-कालादाना (*Ipomoea hederacea* (Linn.) Jacq.). It is also to be noted that the reasons which have tempted an important section of the South Indian Vaidyas to accept *Clitoria* as *Śaṅkhaṣpī* may also be used to label it as *Saṅkhinī*. This may also be named as *Śīrīṣabījā*-शिरिषबीजा i. e. with seeds resembling those of *Śīrīṣa*.

See-अक्ष(क्षि)पीड, गिरिकर्णिका and यवतित्ता.

शटी ŚATĪ,

शठी ŚATHĪ

Hedychium spicatum Ham. ex Smith; *Kapūrakacari*-कपूर कचरी H.

Synonyms : गन्धाह्वा (?), निशाच्छद, पलाशा and हरिद्राच्छदन.

C. S. *Su.* 4. 30, 37; 27. 86 (शटी शाक); *Ci.* 1-1. 61; 3. 210, 211, 212, 224, 266; 5. 69, 78, 85, 144; 6. 40; 8. 100, 107, 110; 11. 34; 12. 58; 13. 125; 14. 73, 92, 125 (शाक), 132; 15. 87, 108, 165, 168; 17. 101, 103, 122, 128, 141; 18. 38, 48, 49, 50, 52, 56, 76, 91, 105, 113, 114, 117, 122, 124, 158, 175; 19. 30, 35, 48; 26. 59, 83, 84, 85, 96, 169; 28. 121, 149, 167; *Sl.* 4. 9, 13, 20; 7. 17, 18; 12. 56.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 276; *Sa.* 2. 9; *Cl.* 5. 28; 12. 5; 37. 8, 17, 24, 37, 39; 38. 26; *U.* 39. 197, 221; 42. 28; 51. 40; 52. 30, 41.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 72; *Ci.* 3. 13, 14, 15, 20, 31, 37, 49, 56, 60, 95, 127, 160; 4. 24, 28, 40, 44, 46, 53; 5. 16; 6. 31, 33, 34, 52; 8. 46, 90; 9. 12, 20, 26, 51; 10. 27, 61; 12. 19, 25; 14. 10, 14, 31, 81; 15. 14; 17. 20; 21. 57, 75; *Ka.* 4. 60, 63; 5. 19; *U.* 1. 46; 2. 25; 24. 53; 35. 59; 39. 34.

It appears that the genuine source of *Śaṭī* is the temperate region plant mentioned above. Bhāvamiśra appears to refer to this plant as *Śaṭhī*-शठी and *Gandhapalāśī*-गन्धपलाशी and *Śaṭī*-शटी, according to him, is *Karcūra*-कर्चूर identified as *Curcuma zedoaria* Rosc. If they are really separate drug items, it may be difficult to separate them in the list of references especially because both the names and their uses are similar. Its frequent use with *Puṣkaramūla*-पुष्करमूल, another temperate region plant, may also be noted.

See-चण्डा.

शण ŚANA

Crotalaria juncea Linn.; *Sana*-सन and *Sanai*-सनई H.

C. S. *Su.* 27. 97, 102; *Vi.* 8. 151 (Va.); *Ci.* 15. 82 (बीज); 17. 125; 26. 266 (कृष्णशण).

S. S. *Su.* 25. 21; 37. 9; 46. 249, 281; *Sa.* 5. 49; *Ci.* 14. 7; 18. 45; 27. 12; *U.* 40. 113; 61. 27.

A. H. *Ci.* 9. 24; *U.* 22. 65.

It is an important cultivated fibre plant. *Crotalaria* has a large number of species and it can not be said which can be called *Kṛṣṇaśaṇa*-कृष्णशण mentioned in C. S. *Ci.* 26. 266.

शणपर्णी ŚANAPARNĪ

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 146 (Va.).

Here it is either *Śaṇaparnī* or *Aṣaṇaparnī*-असनपर्णी. If the former, it may be *Giloḍya*-गिलोड्य which is *Śaṇapatrākūrā*-शणपत्राकारा according to *Dalhaṇa*.

शणपुष्पी ŚANAPUṢPĪ

C. S. *Su.* 1. 77, 78; 4. 23; *Vi.* 8. 143, 151 (Va.); *Ka.* 1. 15. S. S. *Su.* 39. 3; 42. 18 (Va.).

A. H. *Ka.* 1. 8.

It has been identified with *Ghaṇṭāravā*-घण्टारवा (चक्र) and *Jhunjhuniyā*-झुनझुनियाँ both indicating sound-producing quality of its dry fruits which is common to several species of *Crotalaria*. The same may be said for the text name *Śaṇapuṣpī*. A corresponding popular name *Jirahula*-जिरहुल (*Jira* = *Śaṇa* + *Hula* = *Puṣpa*) given to an *Indigofera* species (*I. pulchella* Roxb.) may also be considered.

शतकुसुमा ŚATAKUSUMĀ

C. S. *Si.* 12. 27, 28, 41.

See synonym-शतपुष्पा.

शतपत्र ŚATAPATRA

C. S. *Su.* 4. 34; 25. 49; *Vi.* 6. 16; *Ci.* 3. 257; *Si.* 10. 20.

A. H. *U.* 32. 23.

See synonym-कमल.

शतपर्वक ŚATAPARVAKA

S. S. *U.* 58. 44.

A. H. *Su.* 5. 46.

See synonym-शतपोरक.

शतपर्वा ŚATAPARVĀ

C. S. Ci. 3. 257.

See synonym-शतपर्विका.

शतपर्विका ŚATAPARVIKĀ

A. H. Su. 7. 25.

Śatparvikā and *Śataparvā* may be identified with *Śveta Dūrvā* or *Vacā*.

See synonym-शतपर्वा and refer to दूर्वा and वचा.

शतपुष्पा ŚATAPUṢPĀ

(1) *Peucedanum graveolens* Linn.; *Soā*-सोआ H.

Synonyms : घोषा, मिसि and शताह्वा.

(2) *Foeniculum vulgare* Mill.; *Sauṇpha*-सौंफ H.

Synonym : शताह्वा.

C. S. Su. 4. 25, 26; 14. 35; Vi. 8. 146; Sa. 8. 70; Ci. 3. 250, 266; 7. 83, 164; 8. 74, 76; 19. 69; 26. 225; 28. 157; 29. 91; Ka. 1. 26; Si. 9. 13; 12. 31, 39, 47.

S. S. Su. 39. 9; Sa. 10. 4; Ci. 3. 59; 5. 7, 12; 15. 32; 38. 47, 99, 102; Ka. 6. 16; 8. 110; U. 36. 4; 39. 167, 169.

A. H. Sa. 1. 88; Ci. 1. 123; 9. 71; 15. 14; 20. 5; 22. 43; U. 18. 27.

Śatapuspā and *Śatāhvā* have been used for both *Soā* and *Sauṇpha*. But, which of the two should be used when these names are used in the singular form in any formulary in the texts will depend on the context of the particular *Yoga* provided the pharmacist is aware of the properties of both and differences between them.

See-अतिच्छत्रा and कारवी.

शतपोरक ŚATAPORAKA

S. S. Su. 45. 150 (Va.), 153 (Va.).

Śataparyaka-शतपर्वक (A. H.) and *Śataporoka* (S. S.) may be the names of the same variety of *Ikṣu*-इक्षु. *Śataparyaka* in S. S. U. 58. 44 has been identified with *Jalogandira*-जलगण्डीर by Dalhana. The version in S. S. Su. 45. 150 and 153 should be either *Śataporaka*, *Śvetaporaka*-श्वेतपोरक or *Śvetapora*-श्वेतपोर and a similar change in A. H. Su. 5. 46 also seems desirable.

शतवीर्या ŚATAVĪRYĀ

C. S. Su. 4. 49; Sa. 8. 29, 89; Ci. 8. 174.

S. S. Su. 19. 29.

A. H. Ci. 5. 78.

Śatavīryā and Śahasravīryā-सहस्रवीर्या are accepted as synonyms of both the varieties of Dūrva-दूर्वा or of Śatāvārī-शतावरी and any one of them may be accepted according to the context.

See-दूर्वा, शतावरी and सहस्रवीर्या.

शतावरी ŚATĀVARĪ

(1) *Asparagus racemosus* Willd., (2) *A. adscendens* Roxb., (3) *A. curillus* Buch.-Ham., (4) *A. filicinus* Buch.-Ham. and (5) *A. sarmentosus* Linn.; Śatāvārā-शतावर H.

Synonyms : अभीरु, अभीरुपत्री, ऋष्यप्रोक्ता, वरी, शतवीर्या and सहस्रवीर्या.

C. S. Su. 5. 61; 25. 49; 27. 105; Vi. 8. 143 (Va.), 146; Ci. 1-1. 42, 56; 1-2. 4; 1-4. 5, 14; 2-1. 24, 27, 33; 2-2. 5, 13, 17; 2-3. 17; 2-4. 27; 3. 250, 257; 4. 84, 94; 5. 122; 7. 144; 8. 78, 104; 10. 62; 11. 35, 45, 65; 18. 39, 42; 19. 55 (Va.), 85, 104; 21. 83; 23. 243; 25. 46, 75; 26. 45, 49, 69, 87, 168; 28. 109, 159; 29. 51, 55, 57, 60, 71, 75, 76, 80; 30. 52, 63, 64; Ka. 2. 12; 4. 12; Si. 3. 47; 4. 4, 8; 9. 13; 10. 27, 37; 12. 29, 54, 55.

S. S. Su. 15. 39; 16. 22; 38. 4, 8, 73; 39. 7, 8; 46. 298, 301; Ci. 5. 7, 8, 12; 6. 13; 7. 5; 9. 8; 15. 32, 43; 26. 34; 27. 9; 28. 20; Sa. 10. 30, 45, 57 (2), 59; U. 17. 48, 49, 93; 26. 40; 30. 6; 39. 172, 241; 40. 59; 52. 47; 53. 14; 58. 57; 59. 17.

A. H. Su. 6. 99; 15. 21; Sa. 2. 54; Ci. 1. 123; 2. 28; 3. 6, 104, 135; 9. 89, 99; 13. 16, 41; 19. 9; 22. 8; Ka. 1. 36; 4. 55, 60; U. 1. 43; 7. 34; 13. 5; 18. 40; 24. 52; 34. 36, 37, 64; 39. 61, 156; 40. 13, 18, 32, 34.

These are the different species from all of which the tuberous roots may be collected. The first two species are generally exploited for market supply. The tuberous roots are either in bunch of small tubers or they are very much elongated and wide spreading. Very small white roots sold in the market as *Saphedā Musali*-सफेद मुसली are also reported to be *Asparagus* roots although *Chlorophytum tuberosum* Baker is considered to be the genuine source of this drug.

See-अतिरसा, एकैषिका, द्वीपिका, बहुपत्रा and वीरा.

शताह्वक ŚATĀHVAKA

C. S. Su. 27. 142 (Va.).

According to Cakra it is a fruit variety called *Seha*-सेह. *Sabhārgaka*-सभार्गक has been suggested to be another version here.

शताह्व ŚATĀHVA.

शताह्वय ŚATĀHVAYA,

शताह्वा ŚATĀHVĀ

C. S. Su. 3. 17, 19, 20, 24; Ci. 3. 245; 13. 103, 125; 14. 42, 131; 19. 48, 125; 26. 63, 134, 222; 28. 167; 29. 13³, 141, 148, 149; 30. 71, 105; Si. 3. 13, 38, 42, 44, 60, 65; 4. 7, 8, 12, 20; 10. 14; 11. 22, 34; 12. 52.

S. S. Ci. 8. 39; 17. 4, 11; 20. 17; 37. 8, 16, 40; 38. 24, 93, 103, 108; U. 39. 129; 40. 39.

A. H. Su. 17. 2; Sa. 1. 65, 88; 2. 50; Ci. 1. 122; 5. 67; 8. 89; 9. 51, 119; 15. 128; 18. 11; 21. 71; 22. 34, 36; Ka. 4. 2, 8, 32, 46, 58, 60, 62; U. 2. 39, 55; 13. 3, 58; 20. 7; 30. 27; 35. 25.

See synonym-शतपुष्पा.

शबरकन्दक ŚABARAKANDAKA

A. H. U. 18. 58.

According to Bopadeva it is a synonym of *Vārāhikanda*-वाराहीकन्द but others believe it to be *Palāṇḍu*-पलाण्डु or *Rasona*-रसोन.

See synonym-वाराहीकन्द.

शमी ŚAMĪ

Prosopis spicigera Linn.; *Sami*-समी H.

Synonyms : लक्ष्मी (?) and कृष्णगन्धा (?).

C. S. Su. 25. 49; 27. 157; Vi. 8. 151; Ci. 14. 50 (शमीपत्र); 32. 31; Ka. 1. 7; Si. 10. 29.

S. S. Su. 46. 123; Ci. 1. 106; Ka. 6. 3; U. 28. 7; 40. 41.

A. H. Su. 6. 130; Ci. 8. 18; U. 3. 59; 16. 35, 37, 43; 30. 16; 37. 82.

शमी (धान्य) ŚAMĪ (DHĀNYA)

C. S. Ci. 1-2. 3.

The Legumes in general are classed as *Śamī Dhānya*.

शम्पाक ŚAMPĀKA,

शम्याक ŚAMYĀKA,

सम्पाक SAMPĀKA

C. S. *Ci.* 7. 143; 10. 18, 25; 18. 150; 26. 22 (Va.); 23. 56; 28. 170; *Ka.* 8. 2, 14; *Si.* 3. 59; 4. 18; 9. 63; 11. 25.

S. S. *Su.* 16. 27(9); 46. 207; *Ci.* 31. 5; 38. 42; *U.* 39. 241; 61. 34.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 2; 30. 8; *Ci.* 1. 55; 3. 45, 135, 152; 19. 8, 61; 21. 34 (Va.); *U.* 7. 20; 18. 49; 24. 27.

See synonym-आरग्वध and refer to ऐन्द्री.

शम्बरी ŚAMBARĪ

C. S. *Ka.* 12. 3 (Va.).

See synonym-द्रवन्ती.

शर ŚARA,

सर SARA

Saccharum munja Roxb.; *Sarapata*-सरपत H.

C. S. *Su.* 5. 20 (इषीका); 14. 42 (इषीका); *Vi.* 8. 146; *Ci.* 1-1. 42; 1-4. 15; 2-1. 24; 3. 257; *Si.* 9. 13.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 21 (?); *Sa.* 4. 71; *Ci.* 7. 9; 40. 4 (काण्ड), 10.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 171; 30. 42; *Sa.* 3. 97 (काण्ड); *Ci.* 11. 22; 13. 42; *U.* 40. 12.

See synonym-मुञ्ज and refer to इषीका and काण्ड.

शरपुङ्खा ŚARAPUNKHĀ

Tephrosia purpurea (Linn.) Pers.; *Saraphokā*-सरफोका H.

S. S. *Ka.* 7. 53.

A. H. *U.* 30. 26; 38. 28.

Some plants with white flowers are also sometimes found.

They may be called *Śveta Śarapūṅkhā*-श्वेत शरपुङ्खा.

शरपञ्चमूल ŚARAPAÑCAMŪLA,

शरपूर्वपञ्चमूल ŚARAPŪRVAPAÑCAMŪLA,

शरमूलादि ŚARAMŪLĀDI,

शरादिपञ्चमूल ŚARĀDIPAÑCAMŪLA

C. S. *U.* 18. 99, 140; 22. 26.

References from all the texts for these names could not be noted.

See synonyms—तृणपञ्चक, तृणपञ्चमूल, दर्भपञ्चक, दर्भपूर्वपञ्चमूल and refer to दर्भ.

शल्लकाङ्गज ŚALLAKĀNGAJA

S. S. U. 51. 33 (Va.).

Here the version is *Śallakāṅgaja* or *Śallakāgaja*—शल्लकाङ्गज meaning pieces of *Śallaka* or *Śallakā* (*Śallakī*—शल्लकी) and *Gaja* (*Nāgakeśara*) respectively.

See—नागकेशर and शल्लकी.

शल्लकी ŚALLAKĪ,

शल्लकी SALLAKĪ

Boswellia serrata Roxb.; *Salai*—सलई H.

Synonyms : अग(नग-) वृत्तिका, कुन्दुरुक and गजाशना.

C. S. Su. 4. 32; 5. 19; Vi. 8. 151, 158; Ci. 3. 266; 17. 79; 28. 160; 30. 107; Ka. 1. 7.

S. S. Su. 25. 28; 38. 14, 48; 39. 7; 42. 18; Ci. 2. 65; 19. 42; 21. 10; U. 10. 7; 40. 96, 119; 51. 33, 51.

A. H. Su. 21. 15, 16; 29. 55; Ci. 1. 139; 4. 14; U. 34. 3.

Kunduruka has been defined by Ḍaḥaṇa as *Śallakicopa*—शल्लकीचोप or the gum obtained from the tree trunk. The first and the third synonyms are also used for *Jiṅgiṇi*—जिङ्गिणी.

See—अश्वमूत्री, गजवृत्तिका, जिङ्गिणी and पुर.

शवरदेशज ŚAVARADEŚAJA,

शवरोद्भव ŚAVARODBHAVA

A. H. U. 16. 4; 32. 61.

See synonym—लोध्र.

शशाङ्ककिरणाख्या ŚAŚĀṆKAKIRANĀKHYĀ

A. H. Ci. 5. 49.

Śaśāṅkakiraṇa is identified by Hemādri with *Karpūranalikā*.

See synonym—कर्पूर.

शशाङ्कलेखा ŚAŚĀṆKALEKHĀ

A. H. Ci. 19. 46.

See synonym—बाकुची.

शाक ŚĀKA

Tectona grandis Linn. f.; *Sāgauna*—सागौन H.

Synonym : द्वारदा.

S. S. *Su.* 8. 15, 18 (पत्र); 38. 12, 43 (फल); 42. 18; *Sa.* 10. 59; *Ci.* 7. 6, 17; 9. 10; 15. 21; 18. 32; *Ka.* 6. 3.

A. H. *Su.* 8. 47; 15. 13, 19; *Sa.* 2. 42, 54; *Ci.* 11. 19, 27; *U.* 9. 5; 22. 29, 76; 37. 84.

The omission of this drug name together with a scarce mention of this important timber tree under the name of *Dvārādā*-द्वारदा in C.S. is to be noted. Its other synonyms mentioned by Bhāvamīśra are *Bhūmisaha*-भूमिसह, *Dvārādāru*-द्वारदारु, *Varādāru*-वरदारु and *Kharacchada*-खरच्छद.

See-शाखोट.

शाकवर ŚĀKAVARA

A. H. *U.* 37. 84.

See synonym-जीवन्ती.

शाखोट ŚĀKHOTĀ

Streblus asper Lour.; *Sihora*-सिहोर H.

S. S. *Ci.* 18. 23.

It is some times believed to be another name for *Śāka* (*Vrkṣa*)-शाक (वृक्ष) as well.

शाङ्कर ŚĀṆKARA

S. S. *Ci.* 29. 7.

A variety of *Soma*.

See-सोम.

शातला ŚĀTALĀ

See-सप्तला.

शाद्वल ŚĀDVALA

C. S. *Ci.* 16. 120; 21. 74 (Va. शालूक); 29. 31.

See synonym-दूर्वा.

शान्तनु ŚĀNTANU

S. S. *Su.* 46. 21, 23.

A variety of coarse grain cereal.

शारद ŚĀRADA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 13; *Ci.* 14. 95.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 9.

A variety of *Śaṣṭika* or coarse grain cereal.

शारिव ŚĀRIVA

See-सारिव.

शाङ्गैष्टा ŚĀRṄGEṢṬĀ

C. S. Su. 27. 94; Vi. 8. 143; Ci. 18. 70; 27. 32 (Va.); 30. 257, 262, 274, 277.

S. S. Su. 38. 6, 54; 44. 35; Ci. 9. 7; 12. 9; 23. 15; 37. 36; U. 26. 22; 40. 50.

A. H. Su. 6. 75; Ci. 12. 42; 19. 2; U. 2. 46; 16. 12.

Different commentators have given varying opinions about the identity of this drug. *Kākatiktā*-काकतिक्ता, *Kākādānī*-काकादनी, *Guñjā*-गुञ्जा, *Mahākarañja*-महाकरञ्ज etc. have been suggested as its equivalent names. Bopadeva has mentioned *Karañjikā*-करञ्जिका as its synonym. *Kākatiktā* and *Śārāṅgeṣṭā* or *Śārṅgaṣṭā* शाङ्गैष्टा are undoubtedly equivalent names and may be identified with *Physalis minima* Linn. or *Cardiospermum halicacabum* Linn. preferably the latter.

See synonyms-काकतिक्ता, काकादनी and पर्पटकी (फुल).

शाल ŚĀLA,

साल SĀLA

Shorea robusta Gaertn.; *Sakhuā*-सखुआ and *Sākhū*-साखू H.

Synonym : सर्ज.

C. S. Su. 4. 47; 25. 49; Vi. 8. 151; Ci. 3. 257; 6. 25, 34; 11. 30; Ka. 1. 7; Si. 11. 23.

S. S. Su. 14. 37; 38. 12, 14; 39. 6; Sa. 2. 8; 10. 21; Ci. 9. 7; 10. ... (a dozen times); 11. 8; 12. 9, 10, 12; 18. 53; 19. 33; 22. 69; U. 17. 9; 21. 47; 41. 50; 44. 27; 50. 19; 51. 50.

A. H. Su. 15. 19; Ci. 3. 89; 4. 13; 5. 128; 12. 16; 17. 27; 19. 12.

Some of the references for *Sālasārādī*-शालसारादि are also included in the list.

See-अश्वकर्ण.

शालकल्याणी ŚĀLAKALYĀNĪ

C. S. Su. 27. 100.

According to Cakra it is a variety of *Sālinca*-शालिञ्च.

See-मत्स्याक्षक.

शालपर्णी ŚĀLAPARNĪ,

शालिपर्णी ŚĀLIPARNĪ,

सालपर्णी SĀLAPARNĪ

Desmodium gangeticum DC.; *Sarivana*-सरिवन H.

Synonyms : अंशुमती, अतिगुहा, गुहा (?), दीर्घमूला (?), पर्णी and विदारिगन्धा.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 10, 19; 4. 21, 38; *Vi.* 8. 146; *Ci.* 3. 266; 19. 29, 55; *Si.* 10. 18; 12. 28, 30, 36.

S. S. *Ci.* 5. 10; 11. 9; 14. 10; *Ka.* 8. 52; *U.* 33. 5; 39. 220; 40. 114; 42. 112.

A. H. *Ci.* 9. 13; *U.* 6. 36; 40. 15.

See-चतस्रः पर्णिन्यः.

शालामुख ŚĀLĀMUKHA

S. S. *Su.* 46. 11.

A variety of *Vrihi*-व्रीहि *Dhānya*.

शालि ŚĀLI

Oriza sativa Linn.; *Dhāna*-धान.

C. S. *Su.* 4. 17; 5. 3, 9; 6. 27, 37, 42; 7. 10; 15. 6, 18 (2); 20. 18; 21. 30, 51; 27. 3, 8, 11, 259; *Vi.* 8. 146; *Sa.* 3. 8; 8. 11, 34, 41, 86, 88; *Ci.* 1-1. 42, 74, 75; 1-2. 4, 11, 13; 2-2. 6; 2-3. 7, 15; 2-4. 22; 3. 257; 4. 36, 87, 103; 5. 110, 133; 6. 20; 8. 69; 11. 22; 12. 62; 14. 191, 193, 205, 211; 16. 40; 17. 99, 112; 18. 75, 96; 19. 38, 39, 42; 20. 26, 32, 34; 21. 79, 109, 110, 112, 113, 114; 22. 28, 42, 43; 23. 223; 24. 123, 131, 137; 25. 110; 26. 50, 148; 27. 38; 28. 184; 29. 50; 30. 151, 250; *Ka.* 1. 27; *Si.* 3. 49; 8. 41; 12. 37.

S. S. *Su.* 12. 24; 15. 36; 42. 18; 43. 4; 44. 31; 46. 3, 332; *Sa.* 2. 17, 44; 10. 20, 57; *Ci.* 5. 8, 12; 6. 8; 7. 10; 9. 5; 11. 5; 14. 4; 26. 21; 28. 3; 39. 39; *Ka.* 7. 57; *U.* 10. 4; 28. 9; 39. 313; 40. 95; 41. 34; 42. 106; 45. 16; 46. 16; 49. 34; 58. 41; 61. 38; 64. 13, 14, 17, 48.

A. H. *Su.* 3. 30, 51; 4. 29; 5. 3; 6. 1 to 5, 171; 8. 42; 10. 33; 29. 36; *Sa.* 1. 32; 2. 5; *Ci.* 1. 72 (रक्तशालि); 3. 19, 34, 73, 84, 91; 4. 25, 36; 5. 5; 6. 12, 63; 7. 21, 102; 8. 84, 113, 120; 9. 20, 29; 11. 22; 12. 11, 34; 14. 59, 74, 109; 15. 39; 17. 17; 19. 25; 22. 54; *Ka.* 4. 15; *U.* 9. 13; 16. 62; 27. 34; 39. 57, 70; 40. 21.

The *Śālī* variety of paddy is called *Halmanta*-हैमन्त or *Jaḍahana*-जडहन or *Agahani*-अगहनी because they are ready to be harvested in the winter season. The grains are with white (शुक्ल) husk. The texts have mentioned a very large number of sub-varieties differing in the colour and size etc. of their

awns and other differences. The following sub-varieties have been mentioned in the texts :—*Kardamaka*-कर्दमक, *Kalama*-कलम, *Kāñcanaka*-काञ्चनक, *Gaura*-गौर, *Taṇḍula*-तण्डुल, *Tapaniya*-तपनीय, *Tūrṇaka*-तूर्णक (*Cūrṇaka*-चूर्णक), *Dirghaśūka*-दीर्घशूक, *Dūṣaka*-दूषक, *Nivāra*-नीवार, *Naiṣadhaka*-नैषधक, *Paṭaṅga*-पतङ्ग, *Pāṁśubāṣpa*-पांशुबाष्प (*Pāṁśuvāpya*-पांशुवाप्य), *Pāṇḍuka*-पाण्डुक, *Puṇḍarika*-पुण्डरीक, *Puṇḍra*-पुण्ड्र, *Puṣpāṇḍaka*-पुष्पाण्डक (*Kuṣumāṇḍaka*-कुसुमाण्डक), *Pramodaka*-प्रमोदक, *Mahādūṣaka*-महादूषक, *Mahāśālī*-महाशालि, *Mahāśūka*-महाशूक, *Mahīṣaśūka*-महिषशूक, *Yavaka*-यवक, *Raktaśālī*-रक्तशालि (*Lohitaśālī*-लोहितशालि, *Lohitaka*-लोहितक), *Rodhrapūṣpaka*-रोध्रपुष्पक, *Rodhrasūka*-रोध्रशूक, *Lāṅgula*-लाङ्गुल, *Lohavāla*-लोहवाल, *Śakunāhṛta*-शकुनाहृत, *Śitabhīruka*-शीतभीरुक, *Sārāmukha*-सारामुख, *Sugandhika*-सुगन्धिक and *Hāyana*, (-ka)-हायन, (-क).

See-ब्रीहि and षष्टिक.

शालिपर्णी ŚĀLIPARNĪ

C. S. Si. 12. 28, 30, 36.

It should be corrected to *Śālaparṇī*.

See synonym-शालपर्णी.

शालूक ŚĀLŪKA

C. S. Su. 5. 7; 27. 114; Sa. 8. 34; Ci. 3. 257; 14. 10; 17. 14; 21. 74 (Va. शाङ्गल), 78, 82; 26. 75; 30. 88.

S. S. Su. 46. 463; Ci. 37. 30; Sa. 10. 57; U. 54. 4.

A. H. Su. 6. 91; 8. 41; Sa. 2. 4.

It is a tuber obtained from the Lotus (*Kamala*) plant.

See-कमल.

शालेय ŚĀLEYA

C. S. Su. 27. 167; Ci. 4. 75.

It is supposed to be a variety of *Mūlaka*-मूलक known as *Cāṇakyamūlaka*-चाणक्यमूलक or *Jambū*-जम्बू.

शाल्मल ŚĀLMALA

See-शाल्मली.

शाल्मलक ŚĀLMALAKA,

शाल्मलिक ŚĀLMALIKA

C. S. Vi. 8. 143; Si. 10. 35.

This is considered to be a synonym of *Rohitaka*-रोहितक.

See synonym-रोहितक.

शाल्मली ŚĀLMALĪ,

शाल्मल ŚĀLMALA

Salmalia malabarica Schott and Endl., Syn. *Bombax ceiba* Linn.; *Semara*-सेमर H.

Synonyms : मानदुम, मोच (?) and मोचकी.

C. S. *Su.* 4. 32; 27. 97, 102; *Vi.* 8. 143; *Ci.* 3. 257; 4. 38, 69; 14. 202, 225 (शाल्मल पुष्प), 227 (निर्यास), 236 (पुष्प); 15. 112 (शाल्मल); 19. 71, 72; 25. 61; 27. 28 (Va.); 30. 73 (शाल्मल निर्यास), 89 (वेष्ट); *Ka.* 6. 7; *Si.* 7. 59 (वृन्त); 10. 34.

S. S. *Su.* 14. 36; 46. 249, 281; *Ci.* 11. 9; 15. 9; 38. 84; *Ka.* 6. 21; *U.* 40. 69 (वेष्ट), 98, 113, 119, 140; 45. 34.

A. H. *Sa.* 2. 25, 27; *CL.* 8. 114, 125; 9. 24, 61, 73; *U.* 32. 19. 34. 46.

See-मोचरस.

शावर ŚĀVARA,

शावर,-क,-लोध्र ŚĀVARA,-KA,-LODHRA,

सावर,-क,-लोध्र ŚĀVARA,-KA,-LODHRA

C. S. *Ci.* 15. 158; 23. 54; 26. 231.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 14, 46, 49; *Cl.* 22. 17; *Ka.* 2. 51; *Ci.* 18. 101; 40. 39.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 26; 22. 19; *Ci.* 2. 16; 9. 36; *U.* 11. 38; 13. 65, 93; 16. 5.

See synonyms-रोध्र and लोध्र.

शिशपा ŚIMŚAPĀ,

शिशिपा ŚIMŚIPĀ

Dalbergia sissoo Roxb.; *Śisāma*-शीशम H.

C. S. *Su.* 25. 49; *Vi.* 8. 151; *Sa.* 8. 65; *Cl.* 1-2. 12; 1-3. 2; 7. 151; *Ka.* 1. 7.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 12, 20; 45. 123; *Ci.* 10. 8, 12; 11. 9; 31. 5; *U.* 39. 201; 40. 50.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 19, 32; *Ci.* 1. 115; 9. 96; *U.* 39. 169.

शिखरी ŚIKHARĪ

C. S. *Vi.* 7. 19.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 45.

See synonym-अपामार्ग.

शिक्षि ŚIKHI

A. H. *Ci.* 8. 157; *U.* 39. 107, 169.

See synonym-चित्रक.

शिशु ŚIGRU,

शिशुक ŚIGRUKA

(1) *Moringa pterygosperma* Gaertn. and (2) *M. concanensis* Nimmo; *Munagū*-मुनगा and *Sahijana*-सहिजन H.

Synonyms : अक्षीव, कृष्णगन्धा, तीक्ष्णगन्धा, बहुपत्रक, बहुलपत्रक, मधुशिशु, मुर(र)ङ्गी, मूलकपर्णी and शोभाञ्जन.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 2, 22; 3. 7; 4. 27; 13. 9; 14. 30; 23. 18; 27. 167; *Ni.* 2. 2; *Vi.* 7. 17 (2); 8. 143, 149; *Ci.* 3. 266; 7. 105, 108, 112; 10. 31 (मधुशिशु), 35; 12. 65, 68, 70; 13. 107, 154, 157; 14. 46; 15. 39 (मधुशिशु); 17. 97; 23. 182; 26. 65, 185, 225, 235 (म.शि.) 238; 27. 50. 52; 28. 166, 174; 29. 150 (म० शि०); *St.* 3. 60; 8. 8; 9. 22; 11. 23.

S. S. *Su.* 16, 27(9); 36. 9; 38. 8; 39. 6; 42. 18; 45. 115; 46. 221, 237; *Ci.* 4. 31; 9. 10, 53; 16. 35; 18. 23, 45; *Ka.* 5. 73 (द्वय); 6. 30; 8. 49; *Sa.* 10. 61; *U.* 11. 9, 15; 17. 51; 21. 6, 17; 39. 267; 42. 94; 44. 26; 45. 35; 61. 23.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 106; 14. 25; 15. 4; 17. 7; *Sa.* 1. 88; 2. 56; *Ci.* 1. 138; 4. 20; 8. 23; 10. 34 (म० शि०); 11. 31; 13. 10, 22 (म० शि०); 14. 110; 15. 48, 70; 17. 35; 19. 65; 20. 35; 22. 37 (म० शि०); *U.* 1. 45; 3. 45 (म० शि०); 5. 20; 9. 21; 16. 9, 11 (म० शि०), 37; 18. 12, 23, 27; 20. 16, 22, 25; 22. 66; 30. 7(1), 16; 38. 27.

Two kinds of *Śigru* are usually mentioned out of which the first one noted above is *Śveta*-श्वेत (white) or *Madhuśigru* and the second, which is limited in distribution, is *Raktaśigru*-रक्त-शिशु (red). Two synonyms of *Śigru* i.e. *Kṛṣṇagandhā* and *Mūlakaparnī*-मूलकपर्णी are interesting on account of the fact that the 'Gandhā-गन्धा' and 'Parnī-पर्णी' parts of many drug-names do not necessarily imply any morphological or physical similarity with the drug indicated in the other part. Thus *Śigru* is called *Kṛṣṇa gandhā* because its seeds resemble *Kṛṣṇā*-कृष्णा (*Marica*-मरिच) and *Mūlakaparnī* because its root and root-bark are like *Mūlaka* (Radish) in taste (रस) and medicinal properties (गुण). The seeds of *Śigru* are, for the same reason, called *Śveta*-

marica-श्वेतमरिच and the plant is also called Horse-radish (really a substitute of actual Horse-radish).

See-अक्षीव and बहुपत्रा.

शितिवा(-मा)रक ŚITIVĀ(-MĀ)RAKA

Celosia argentea Linn.; *Siriyāri*-सिरियारी and *Suravāli*-सुरवाली H.

Synonyms : कुरण्ड, कुरण्डिका and सुनिषणक (?).

C. S. *Ci.* 26. 55, 59; *Si.* 9. 13.

A. H. *Ci.* 11. 11.

See-पत्तूर, पिलुक and सुनिषणक.

शिविर ŚIBIRA

C. S. *Su.* 27. 17.

A variety of coarse cereal grain.

शिम्व ŚIMBA,

शिम्वी ŚIMBĪ

Synonyms : निष्पाव and वल्ल.

C. S. *Su.* 27. 30 (शिम्बिजातयः), 31.

S. S. *Sn.* 46. 45; *U.* 17. 27; 33. 7 (मर्कटी शिम्वी).

A. H. *Su.* 6. 15.

Simba is the name of the green pods called *Chimmi*-छिम्मी or *Phali*-फेली. *Simbi* is also used as a general term or an especial name for *Dolichos lablab* Linn., *Sema*-सेम H. In S. S. *U.* 17. 27 green pods of *Mudga*-मुद्ग are said to be used in place of *Simbi*.

शिरीष ŚIRĪṢA

(1) *Albizzia lebbek* Benth.; *Sirasa*-सिरस H.

(2) *A. odoratissima* Benth.; *Sirasa*-सिरस H.

(3) *A. procera* (Roxb.) Benth.; *Kinai*-किनई M.

Synonyms : कटभी, किणिही, भण्डी and शुकरु.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 4; 3. 3. 27, 28; 4. 16, 47; 25. 39, 49; *Vi.* 8. 151, 158; *Sa.* 8. 54; *Ci.* 6. 30; 7. 95; 9. 71, 76; 14. 54; 17. 113; 21. 84, 89, 90; 23. 48, 51, 52, 54, 70, 77, 78, 192, 199, 201, 203, 209, 212, 217, 241; 26. 183; 28. 170.

S. S. *Su.* 36. 33; 38. 12; 39. 6; 40. 430; *Ci.* 6. 12; 7. 12; 9. 14, 54, 59; 11. 8; 12. 5; 15. 23; *Ka.* 1. 36, 50; 2. 45; 5. 18, 79, 81 (पञ्चशिरीष), 85; 6. 3, 12, 21; 7. 12, 13, 20, 33, 37; 8. 44, 52, 68,

108; *U.* 12. 16, 28, 31; 17. 7, 96; 26. 32; 29. 3; 39. 232, 252; 45. 34; 51. 37; 54. 24; 60. 43; 61. 32.

A. H. Su. 10. 31; 15. 4; 17. 8; 22. 20; *Sa.* 2. 44; *Ci.* 4. 33; 8. 24; 11. 23; 18. 17; 19. 63, 79; 20. 26; *U.* 5. 11, 15, 41, 46; 11. 43, 45; 14. 31; 24. 10, 35; 35. 21, 46; 36. 66, 72; 37. 32, 37, 43, 44, 76; 38. 18, 24.

See—हीरि, किणिही and गण्डीर.

शिलापुष्प ŚILĀPUṢPA

S. S. Ka. 6. 17.

It has been split up into *Śilā* and *Puṣpa* meaning, *Manah-śilā*-मनःशिला (Realgar) and *Kāsisa*-कासीस (Green Vitriol). *Śilāpuṣpa*, on the other hand, is usually and rightly accepted as a synonym of *Saileya*.

See—शैलेय.

शिलोद्भेद ŚILODBHEDA

C. S. Su. 4. 49; *Sa.* 8. 29, 89.

A. H. U. 39. 169.

See synonym—पाषाणभेद.

शिवा ŚIVĀ

C. S. Su. 4. 49; *Sa.* 8. 29, 89.

A. H. U. 39. 169.

It has been identified by Bopadeva with *Haritaki*-हरीतकी or *Āmalaki*-आमलकी.

शिवाटिका ŚIVĀṬIKĀ,

शिवाटी ŚIVĀṬĪ,

सिवाटिका SIVĀṬIKĀ

S. S. U. 23. 4.

A. H. Ci. 3. 58; 17. 40.

It is a variety of *Punarnavā*-पुनर्नवा i.e. *Vṛścira*-वृश्चीर (*Dalhana*) or *Varṣābhū*-वर्षाभू. Others believe is to be *Sephāllikā*-शेफालिका.

शिविर ŚIVIRA

See—शिविर.

शिशिर(द्वय) ŚISIRA(DVAYA)

A. H. Su. 15. 11.

See synonym-चन्दन.

शीत ŚĪTA

A. H. Su. 15. 37.

See synonym-चन्दन.

शीतक ŚĪTAKA

C. S. Vi. 8. 147.

It is said to be called *Amlaloṭa*-अमल्लोट by Cakra, which in turn has been recognised by Ḍalhaṇa as a sour-leaf species of *Bauhinia* i.e. *B. malabarica* Roxb. Others consider it to be the fruit of *Bhavya* (*Dillenia indica* Linn.).

See-अश्मन्तक and भव्य.

शीतकुम्भिका ŚĪTAKUMBHIKĀ

C. S. Ci. 3. 257 (Va. श्वेतकुम्भिका).

Both the variants may have been used for *Kāṣṭhapātālā*-काष्ठपाटला.

See-पाटला and श्वेतकुम्भिका.

शीतपाकी ŚĪTAPĀKĪ

शीतपाक्य ŚĪTAPĀKYA

C. S. Vi. 8. 146; Ci. 3. 257; Si. 3. 51.

S. S. Su. 46. 190.

A. H. Su. 15. 6.

It has been differently identified with *Śītala*-शीतला or *Gaṇḍādūrvā*-गण्डदूर्वा by Cakra., *Guñjā Śveta*-गुञ्जा श्वेत (white variety) by Bopadeva, a variety of *Balā*-बला fruit (Ḍalhaṇa) or *Saireyaka*.

See-ओदनपाकी, बला, शकुलादनी and सैरेयक.

शीतफल ŚĪTAPHALA

S. S. Su. 46. 163.

Ḍalhaṇa describes it by another name *Rāvaṇāmlikā*-रावणाश्लिका which is considered to be *Gorakha Imali*-गोरख इमली (*Adansonia digitata* Linn.) by Śrī Yādavajī.

शीतभीरु-क ŚĪTABHĪRU,-KA

S. S. Su. 46. 3.

A. H. Su. 6. 3.

A variety of *Śālī*.

See-शालि.

शीतवल्ली ŚĪTAVALLĪ

C. S. Ci. 3. 266.

It is identified with *Vrkṣakalambukā*-वृक्षकलम्बुका (Cakra).

शीतशिव ŚĪTASĪVA

S. S. Su. 14. 36; 39. 8; 42. 18; Ci. 11. 9; 17. 15; Ka. 6. 18.

Different substances such as *Karpūra*-कर्पूर, *Śatapuspā*-शतपुष्पा variety, *Saindhava*-सैन्धव, *Śamī*-शमी etc. have been used in its place.

शीर्णवृन्त ŚĪRNAVRNTA

S. S. Su. 46. 216, 220.

A. H. Su. 6. 90.

It is a variety of cucumber which, when ripe, separates from the stalk.

शुकतरु ŚUKATARU

A. H. U. 5. 20; 40. 48.

See synonym-शिरिष.

शुकनसा ŚUKANASĀ,

शुकनासा ŚUKANĀSĀ

Corallocarpus epigaeus Benth. ex Hook. f.; *Kirakanda*-कीरकन्द (Pañcamarhī, M. P.); *Mircākanda*-मिरचाकन्द (Gwalior) : *Kaṭunāhī*-कटुनाही (*Kaṭunāi*-कटुनाई).Synonyms : नहिका, शुकाख्या, शुकाह्वय, शुकाह्वय² and शुकाह्वा.

S. S. Su. 42. 18; Ci. 1. 114; 17. 37 (शुकनसा); 19. 63.

A. H. U. 34. 28; 35. 47.

The identity of *Śukanāsā* was not correctly disclosed by Dalhaṇa who has mentioned it to be *Śyonāka*-श्योनाक, *Carma-kāraṇa*-चर्मकारवट or *Kupya(bja)ka*-कुप्य(ब्ज)क. The latter may be the black variety of *Sārivā*-सारिवा (जम्बूपलाशिका) or preferably a variety of *Vaṭa*-वट with its leafbases doubled into cup-like or cone-shaped structures. This has been considered by some as a distinct species-*Ficus krishnae* C. DC.-and found only as a cultivated tree in gardens. But in his comments Dalhaṇa has also mentioned that according to others it is *Śukaśimbā*-शुकशिम्बा (having fruit similar to parrot or its beak). Bopadeva, probably on the basis of other's views, has mentioned *Nahikā*-नहिका and *Kiranāsā*-कीरनासा

(equivalent name for *Śukanāsā*), as its synonyms. *Nahikā* appears to be the same as *Nāhi*-नाही and *Kaṭunāhi*-कटुनाही. Although these popular names have also been given to *Aristolochia indica* Linn. and *Enicostemma littorale* Blume., the other descriptive synonym *Śukaṣṭimbā* is applicable only to *Corallocarpus* which is known by the other popular names-*Nāhi* and *Kaṭunāhi* as well. Thus, on the basis of traditional names discussed above there can be no doubt about the correctness of our view. As regards its medicinal properties it (the tuber) is emetic (वामक), purgative (रेचक), removes inflammation of the wound (व्रणशोथघ्न), cleanses wound (व्रणशोधक), is alexipharmic (विषघ्न) and is useful in cough and asthma.

The uses mentioned in the texts under the names of *Śukanāsā*, *Śukākhyā*, *Śukāhvā* and *Nahikā* appear to be based on the properties mentioned above which are more or less similar to those mentioned by Śoḍhala.¹

See-सुबहा.

शुकबर्ह ŚUKABARHA

C. S. Su. 5. 19.

It has been identified with *Granthiparnaka* - ग्रन्थिपर्णक (Cakra) or *Sthaṇḍeyaka*.

See-स्थौण्यक.

शुकाख्या ŚUKĀKHYĀ,

शुकाह्वय ŚUKĀHVAYA,

शुकाह्वया ŚUKĀHVAYĀ,

शुकाह्वा ŚUKĀHVĀ

S. S. Ci. 2. 90; 18. 36, 48; 19. 65; Ka. 7. 34 (2); U. 44. 19; 51. 23.

A. H. U. 22. 70; 38. 21(2).

See synonym-शुकनासा.

1. शुकनासा सरा तित्ता वांतिक्कुट्टासकासजित् ।

बद्धविट्कारपशीता च लब्धी सर्पविषापहा ॥—Gūṇasaṁgraha; Fol. 41 b; MSS. No. 349 of 1880-81; B. O. R. Institute, Poona 4.

शुक्तिपत्र SUKTIPATRA

C. S. *Su.* 25. 49 (Va. शुक्ति).

It is *Śuktīpatra* or *Śuktī* both meaning *Badari*-बदरी.

See synonym-बदरी.

शुक्लमरिच SUKLAMARICA

S. S. *U.* 11. 13, 16; 12. 51.

It is either a variety of *Marica* or the seeds of *Sīgru* (*Dalhāṇa*).

See-मरिच and शिमु.

शुक्लसुरस SUKLASURASA

C. S. *Ci.* 23. 100.

See-सुरस.

शुक्ला SUKLĀ

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 146.

It is sugar (शर्करा) according to Cakra.

शुण्ठी SUNTHĪ

Zingiber officinale Roscoe.; *Soṇṭha*-सोंठ and *Adaraka*-अदरक H.; Ginger Eng.

Synonyms : आर्द्रक, औषध, नागर, महौषध, विश्व, विश्वभेषज, विश्वा विश्वौषध and शृङ्गवेर.

C. S. *Su.* 27. 252; *Ci.* 5. 74; 11. 84, 88, 91; 12. 24, 68; 13. 80, 103, 162; 18. 111, 113; 21. 58; 23. 208; 26. 21, 221, 222, 224; 27. 43; 28. 170; 30. 90, 264; *Sl.* 9. 24.

S. S. *Su.* 44. 19; 46. 365, 511; *Sa.* 10. 64, 65; *Ci.* 5. 7; 6. 13; 12. 7; 15. 19; 16. 32; 19. 57; 23. 15; *Ka.* 7. 17; 8. 45; *U.* 9. 20; 11. 6; 17. 90; 40. 36, 104, 131, 153, 154; 43. 12; 44. 30; 47. 38; 50. 23; 51. 21; 52. 15, 18; 55. 45; 60. 43.

A. H. *Su.* 10. 35; *Ci.* 1. 15, 26, 27, 45, 61, 62, 77, 109, 114; 2. 40; 3. 15, 16, 94, 115, 141, 145, 174; 4. 32; 5. 45; 6. 8, 9, 28, 30, 31, 36, 48, 52; 7. 17, 34, 38; 8. 15(1), 86, 102, 115; 9. 6, 7, 18, 43, 58, 59, 105; 10. 16; 14. 36, 41, 48, 94; 15. 49, 71, 104, 128; 16. 30; 17. 2, 30; 21. 37; *Ka.* 3. 15; *U.* 2. 25, 66; 9. 21; 13. 69; 20. 18; 22. 31, 33, 53, 104; 30. 10; 34. 47; 37. 83, 84; 39. 104, 146.

The green or undried rhizome is called *Ādraka* and the same when dried and specially prepared for the market is known as *Śuṇṭhī*.

See-त्रिकटु.

शुभा ŚUBHĀ

C. S. *Cl.* 8. 144.

A. H. *Cl.* 5. 58.

It appears that at these places *Śubhā* has been used not as an adjective but for the drug *Vaṁśalocana*.

See synonym-वंशलोचन.

शुषा ŚUṢĀ

C. S. *Su.* 27. 86.

See synonyms-कासमर्द and सूषा.

शुष्कशाक ŚUṢKAŚĀKA

C. S. *Cl.* 19. 36.

The leaves and young shoots of *Corchorus olitorius* Linn. (a variety of *Cañcu*-चञ्चु) are dried for future use as a pot-herb in Bengal and are available there in the market under the name of *Nalitāpātā*-नालितापाता. This may be identified with *Śuṣkaśāka*.

शूकधान्य ŚŪKADHĀNYA

C. S. *Cl.* 1-2. 3.

It is the class name of the food grains obtained from awned cereals.

शूकरी ŚŪKARĪ

C. S. *Cl.* 9. 53.

See synonym-वाराही.

शूर्पपर्णी ŚŪRPAPARNĪ,

सूर्प(-प्य)पर्णी SŪRPA(-PYA)PARNĪ

C. S. *Cl.* 1-1. 41; 2-2. 4; 19. 55; 28. 149.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 169 (द्वय); 15. 9; *Sa.* 2. 50; *Cl.* 9. 56; 21. 76; *U.* 2. 52; 6. 33; 40. 13.

These names are used for *Mudgaparṇi*-मुद्गपर्णी and *Māṣa-parṇi*-माषपर्णी.

शृगालविज्ञा ŚRGĀLAVINNĀ

S. S. *Ci.* 5. 7; *U.* 42. 113; 58. 58.

A. H. *U.* 3. 50.

See synonym-वृश्निपर्णी.

शृङ्गवेर ŚRŅGAVERA

C. S. *Su.* 4. 6, 42, 45; 13. 86; 25. 37; *Vi.* 7. 17, 19; 8. 143, 149, 158(2); *Sa.* 8. 77; *Ci.* 3. 266; 8. 125; 13. 152 (शृङ्गवेराद्रक); 14. 90, 105; 16. 43; 18. 49, 62; 19. 25, 87; 24. 120; 26. 93, 96, 143; 28. 145; 29. 98; *Ka.* 1. 25; 7. 15.

S. S. *Su.* 20. 14; 38. 22, 58; 39. 6; 44. 65; *Sa.* 10. 16; *Ci.* 5. 10, 24; 6. 13, 16; 14. 10 (आद्रक शृङ्गवेर), 13; 18. 51; 23. 15; *U.* 11. 17; 12. 44; 21. 15, 18, 25; 40. 42, 49, 65, 70; 42. 110; 47. 80; 50. 27; 51. 24, 33; 52. 16.

A. H. *Su.* 3. 23; *Ci.* 1. 54; 2. 16; 3. 13, 46; 7. 26; 16. 2; *U.* 2. 66; 28. 41.

See synonyms-आद्रक and शुष्ठी.

शृङ्गवेरिका ŚRŅGAVERIKĀ,

शृङ्गवेरी ŚRŅGAVERĪ

C. S. *Su.* 27. 168.

It has been described as some thing like *Śṛṅgavera* which has not been further specified.

शृङ्गाट,(-क) ŚRŅGĀṬA,(-KA)

Trapa bispinosa Roxb.; *Sighādā*-सिघादा H.

C. S. *Su.* 25. 49; 27. 114; *Sa.* 8. 34; *Ci.* 2-2. 13, 21; 3. 257; 4. 70; 8. 99; 11. 36, 57; 14. 10; 18. 86, 104; 26. 50, 168; 29. 64, 98; *Si.* 10. 27; 12. 54.

S. S. *Su.* 21. 23; 42. 18; 46. 298, 304, 432; *Sa.* 10. 30, 57, 62; *Ci.* 3. 61; 5. 7, 8; 11. 8; 17. 6; 22. 40; 38. 51; *U.* 48. 23.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 92; *Sa.* 2. 4, 57; *Ci.* 3. 95, 123; *U.* 22. 25; 24. 53.

शृङ्गाटिका ŚRŅGĀṬIKĀ,

शृङ्गाटी ŚRŅGĀṬĪ

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 143, 146.

S. S. *U.* 42. 70.

Although Dalhousie has identified it as *Śringūtaka* in S. S. U. 42. 70 (शृङ्गाटी जलजं द्रव्यं त्रिकण्टकफला), Cakra appears to be silent about it. While commenting on *Kṣīrasuklā*-क्षीरशुक्ला he has recognised it as one called *Vṛhacchṛṅgūṭkā*-बृहच्छृङ्गाटिका by which he appears to hint at some plant allied to *Jivanti*-जीवन्ती. Drugs like *Meṣaśṛṅgi*-मेघशृङ्गी and *Ajaśṛṅgi*-अजशृङ्गी also belong to the same group of plants. We, therefore, feel *Śringūṭi* may also be a plant of this group.

शृङ्गी, (-क) ŚRŪṆGĪ, (-KA)

C. S. Su. 4. 36; Ci. 1-1. 61; 3. 210, 212; 8. 99; 18. 53, 111, 126.

S. S. Ci. 37. 24; U. 31. 3 (Va. अजशृङ्गी); 51. 21; 52. 13, 14, 30; 60. 48.

A. H. Su. 15. 12; Ci. 3. 50, 53, 62, 64; 4. 21; U. 2. 51, 57; 5. 3; 13. 66; 39. 33.

See synonyms-कर्कटाह्वय and कर्कटशृङ्गी.

शृङ्गीविष ŚRŪṆGĪVIṢA

C. S. Ci. 23. 13.

S. S. Ka. 2. 5, 15.

A. H. U. 34. 4.

Vatsanābha-वत्सनाभ and *Śṛṅgi* are two different varieties of poisonous *Aconites* difficult to be specified separately as the ancients believed them to be.

शेफालिका ŚEPHĀLIKĀ

Nyctanthes arborescens Linn.; *Harasīṅgāra*-हरसिंगार and *Parajātā*-परजाता H.

S. S. Su. 8. 15, 18.

A. H. U. 9. 5.

Its leaves have been described as one of the *Anuśāstra*-अनुशास्त्र (accessory surgical instrument) by Suśruta and Vāgbhaṭa evidently due to their scabrid surface and which are used for rubbing the diseased parts as in leprosy etc.

See-शेफाली.

शेफाली ŚEPHĀLĪ

A. H. U. 13. 90.

Sephālī leaves have been used and the drug is identified

with blue-flowered variety of *Nirguṇḍī*-निर्गुण्डी by Bhāvamiśra. In other Nighaṇṭus (Rājā Ni. & Dh. Ni.) *Śephālī* is also the name of a variety of *Nirguṇḍī* different from the two (white and blue) varieties of *Nirguṇḍī*. It is felt that there is some confusion which can only be cleared if the so called *Śephālī* variety of *Nirguṇḍī* is correctly identified. We have already referred to *Smphorema* species in our comments on *Glṛikarṇikā*-गिरिकर्णिका. This too has leaves nearly resembling the *Śephālīkā* leaves in appearance. This has a chance to be considered as this *Śephālī*. For further light, discussion on *Sinduvāra*-सिन्दुवार may be consulted. *Śephālī* and *Śephālīkā* are usually considered to be synonyms but two plant species are associated with the first.

शेळु ŚELU

C. S. *Ci.* 23. 186, 200, 203.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 249, 430; *Ci.* 5. 10; 38. 85; *Ka.* 2. 45; 6. 21; 8. 108, 114; *U.* 40. 113; 45. 16.

A. H. *Ci.* 9. 24; *U.* 24. 35; 28. 34; 35. 21; 36. 60; 37. 36, 42, 83.

See synonym-श्लेष्मातक and refer to कर्बुंदार.

शैखरिक ŚAIKHARIKA

C. S. *Vi.* 7. 19.

See synonym-शिखरी.

शैरेय,(-क) ŚAIREYA,(-KA)

C. S. *Su.* 14. 31 (Va. शैरीष); *Ci.* 26. 266 (कृष्णशैरेयक).

See-सैरेय.

शैलभेद ŚAILABHEDA

S. S. *U.* 10. 4.

See synonym-पाषाणभेद.

शैलेय ŚAILEYA,

शैलेयक ŚAILEYAKA

C. S. *Su.* 3. 27; 5. 19; *Ci.* 3. 257 (Va.), 266; 12. 63; 23. 53; 26. 240; 28. 151; *Ka.* 1. 26.

S. S. *Ci.* 15. 31; 19. 45; 22. 69; *Ka.* 5. 66; 6. 17; *U.* 18. 98.

A. H. *Su.* 21. 13; *Sa.* 2. 49; *Ci.* 1. 137; 17. 22; 21. 71, 77; *U.* 27. 40.

It has been identified with a lichen (*Parmelia perlata* Ach.) called *Chari*(*ḍi*)*llā-ḍṛī*(*ḍī*)*llā*. Some other species are also named and used similarly. On the other hand *Śilārāsa*-शिलारस has also been used in its place. (It has been described to be *Śitavīrya* drug but used usually with *Uṣṇavīrya* substances). Its inclusion in the *Candānādi*-चन्दनादि group of drugs by some in C. S. Su. 3. 257 and also in *Agurvādi*-अगुर्वीदि group C. S. Su. 3. 266 is to be explained.

See synonym-शिलापुष्प and स्थविर and refer to कालानुसारिणी.

शैवल ŚAIVALA,

शैवाल ŚAIVĀLA

C. S. Su. 3. 25; 27. 77; Ci. 3. 257 (also वन्य); 4. 102 (शैवल) 21. 84, 90; 22. 36; 26. 93; Si. 10. 20.

S. S. Su. 13. 13, 16; 39. 8; 45. 11, 17 (Va.); Ci. 5. 8; 11. 8 (with प्लव); 17. 6; U. 10. 4.

A. H. Su. 5. 6; Ci. 6. 48; U. 37. 35, 82.

Śaivāla is a water plant known as *Sevāra*-सेवार H. There is confusion in respect of its identity. It is, however, not *Jalakumbhī*-जलकुम्भी (*Pistia*) or any non-flowering plant i.e. Algae or Moss, as use of its *Mūla* (root) has been mentioned (S. S. Su. 45. 17). The plant known as *Sevāra* near about Varanasi is a flowering plant identified tentatively as *Zanichellia palustris* Linn. or *Potamogeton pectinatus* Linn. The possibility of this being identified as *Kaivartamustaka*-कैवर्तमुस्तक has been hinted at earlier. But it is found that *Vanya*-वन्य and *Plava*-प्लव have been mentioned side by side with *Śaivāla* (S. S. Ci. 11. 8 दूर्वा शैवल प्लव हठ...) which is usually accepted as a synonym of *Śaivāla* except in S. S. U. 10. 4 where *Ḍalhaṇa* has identified it as *Dūrva*-दूर्वा.

See-प्लव.

शोभाञ्जनक ŚOBHĀÑJANAKA,

सोभाञ्जन SOBHAÑJANA,

सौभाञ्जन SAUBHĀÑJANA

C. S. Su. 4. 22; 14. 31; Vi. 8. 158; Ci. 3. 266; 7. 123; 17. 98; 26. 66; 27. 54.

S. S. Ci. 7. 24; 14. 12; U. 11. 8; 45. 19.

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 136; 15. 87; 19. 86.

See synonym-शिशु.

श्यामा ŚYĀMĀ

C.S. *Su.* 1. 74; 25. 49; 30. 61; *Vi.* 7. 26; 8. 144; *Ci.* 7. 123; 10. 42 (Va. श्रवाह); 12. 24; 14. 55, 56; 15. 231 (both श्यामा and त्रिवृत्ता); 16. 65; 26. 11, 13; 29. 80; 30. 61; *Ka.* 1. 5; 7. (Full chapter); 8. 13; 10. 11, 16; 11. 8, 11; 12. 14, 35; *Si.* 4. 13, 36, 38; 5. 13; 6. 82; 7. 22; 10. 24.

S. S. *Su.* 16. 27 (10); 38. 29; 39. 4; 44. 19, 23, 26; 45. 124; *Ci.* 5. 7; 8. 39; 9. 37; 10. 12; 14. 6, 10; 16. 26; 17. 22; 18. 33, 34, 52; 19. 68; 20. 4, 51; 23. 15; 25. 22; 37. 13, 27, 40; 38. 52; *Ka.* 1. 37, 57; 5. 85; *U.* 24. 29; 39. 300; 42. 94, 127; 43. 19; 55. 52; 62. 22.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 45; *Ci.* 1. 99; 2. 9, 10, 46; 5. 3; 8. 136; 10. 89; 13. 6; 14. 89, 99; 15. 60; 16. 7; 19. 86; 22. 9; *Ka.* 2. 3, 5, 29; 3. 37; 4. 40, 64; 5. 39, 42, 49; 6. 24; *U.* 20. 12; 22. 91; 32. 9.

Śyāmā or *Śyāmā trivṛt* has been usually identified with blackish variety of *Trivṛt*-त्रिवृत् or *Vṛddhadāraka*-वृद्धदारक both of which may be *Ipomoea petaloidea* Choisy. But sometimes *Priyangu*-प्रियङ्गु or the black variety of *Sārivā*-सारिवा called *Śyāmālatā*-श्यामालता is recommended to be used by Ḍaḥaṇa and others.

See-कुलथिका.

श्यामाक ŚYĀMĀKA

Echinochloa frumentacea Link, Syn. *Panicum frumentaceum* Roxb.; *Sāivā*-साँवा H.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 25; 21. 24; 27. 15, 17; *Sa.* 3. 8; *Ci.* 4. 36; 13. 190; 14. 206; 18. 96; 26. 23; 27. 26; 30. 256.

S. S. *Su.* 15. 38; 20. 5; 21. 19; 46. 21, 23; *Ci.* 5. 37; 9. 5; 11. 11; 31. 54.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 11; 14. 21; 16. 34; *Ci.* 3. 22; 15. 119; 21. 46.

Another species *E. crus-galli* Beauv. may be the *Ambhaḥ-śyāmāka*-अम्भः श्यामाक.

श्योनाक ŚYONĀKA,

स्योनाक SYONĀKA

Oroxylum indicum Vent., *Sonāpāḍhi*(*ṭhā*)-सोनापाड़ी(ठा) H.

Synonyms : अरलु (?), कट्वङ्ग (?), टि(टु)ण्डुक, दीर्घवृन्त, भल्लुक and शुक्रनासा (?).

C. S. Su. 2. 10; 4. 26, 38, 42; Ci. 1-1. 41, 60; 3. 266; 13. 169; 15. 134; 17. 79; 26. 134; 27. 54; 28. 170; Si. 10. 18.

S. S. Ci. 18. 5; 60. 44.

A. H. U. 5. 16; 20. 7.

Aralu is different from *Syonāka* but appears to have been used as its substitute. *Sukanāsā* is entirely different in every way and should never be confused with *Syonāka*.

See-ऐन्दी and कुटन्नट.

श्रवण ŚRAVAṆA,

श्रवणाह्वा ŚRAVANĀHVĀ,

श्रावणी ŚRĀVAṆĪ

Sphaeranthus indicus Linn.; *Muṇḍī*-मुण्डी and *Gorakhamuṇḍī*-गोरखमुण्डी H.

Synonyms : अलम्बुषा, कदम्बपुष्पी, भूकदम्ब and भूमिकदम्ब.

C. S. Vi. 8. 146; Ci. 1-4. 5; 2. 2, 20 (द्वय); 3. 257; 11. 45, 61; 18. 100; 28. 158; 29. 54; 30. 49; Ka. 4. 12; 7. 17; Si. 3. 51; 4. 8.

S. S. Su. 36. 28; Ci. 30. 5, 22, 23; 31. 5.

A. H. Su. 10. 24; Ci. 3. 104; 22. 6; Ka. 1. 37; 4. 59; U. 22. 1; 34. 43.

Śrāvaṇī-श्रावणी and *Mahāśrāvaṇī*-महाश्रावणी are the two varieties usually mentioned. Cakra has described *Mahāśrāvaṇī* as *Alambuṣā*-अलम्बुषा and according to Dalhaṇa, *Kulā(lā) ḥala-*कुल(ला)हल is *Muṇḍī* (*Śrāvaṇī*). The mention of *Alambuṣā* side by side with the two varieties of *Śrāvaṇī* in C. S. Vi. 8. 146, is not accepted by Cakra and may, therefore, be treated as its synonym and *Kulāhala*, according to us, may better be some *Blumea* species. *Śrāvaṇī* and *Mahāśrāvaṇī* have also been mentioned as two varieties of *Soma*-like powerful drugs. The Himalayan species of *Polygonum* or *Blumea* species with *Muṇḍī* like flower heads may be surveyed and examined for their probable sources.

श्री ŚRĪ

S. S. Ci. 22. 69; U. 24. 27.

It has been variously identified with *Śriveṣṭaka*-श्रीवेष्टक,
Rāla-राल or *Lavaṅga*-लवङ्ग.

श्रीनिकेत ŚRĪNIKETA

S. S. *Ci.* 9. 12.

See synonym-श्रीवेष्टक.

श्रीनिवास ŚRĪNIVĀSA

C. S. *Ci.* 28. 152.

A. H. *Ci.* 21. 78.

See synonym-श्रीवेष्टक.

श्रीपर्णी ŚRĪPARNĪ

C. S. *Ci.* 1-4. 15; 3. 257; 8. 128; *Ka.* 7. 29; *Sl.* 10. 34.

S. S. *U.* 12. 11; 24. 28, 29; 39. 173; 43. 15; 47. 40.

A. H. *Ci.* 9. 79; *U.* 20. 12.

See synonym-काश्मरी.

श्रीफल ŚRĪPHALA

A. H. *Ci.* 1. 32.

See synonym-बिल्व (फल).

श्रीवास,(-क) ŚRĪVĀSA,(-KA)

A. H. *Su.* 15. 43; *U.* 3. 56.

See synonym-श्रीवेष्टक.

श्रीवेष्टक ŚRĪVEṢṬAKA

Synonyms : श्री, श्रीनिकेत, श्रीवास,(-क) and श्रवाह.

C. S. *Su.* 4. 32; 5. 19; 12. 64; 23. 54; 27. 28, 41; *Ka.* 1. 26.

S. S. *Su.* 36. 22; 38. 24; *Ci.* 11. 9; 22. 5.

A. H. *Su.* 21. 14; *Ci.* 17. 23; 19. 71, 81, 85; *U.* 25. 45; 35. 25.

This is the name of the resinous exudation obtained from the trunk of *Pinus roxburghii* Sargent, Syn. *P. longifolia* Roxb.; *Cida*-चीड़ H. and *Sarala*-सरल S.

See-सरल.

श्रेयसी ŚREYASĪ

C. S. *Su.* 27. 104; *Ci.* 10. 19; 18. 52, 160; 26. 92; 28. 139;
Sl. 9. 13.

S. S. *U.* 61. 34.

A. H. *Ci.* 6. 46; *U.* 2. 38; 7. 22; 39. 60(2).

This has been identified both with *Gajapippali*-गजपिप्पली and *Rāsnā*-रास्ना. *Śreyasī* has been mentioned twice in A. H. U. 39. 60 which indicates that it stands for two substances. But, then, what about *Yuktā*-युक्ता if this also stands for *Rāsnā*? This may be the same as *Muktā*-मुक्ता which we have identified with *Nākuli*-नाकुली specified as *Rauwolfia serpentina* Benth. ex Kurz.

See synonyms-गजपिप्पली and रास्ना.

श्रेष्ठा ŚREṢṬHĀ

S. S. Ka. 7. 24 (Va. श्वेता).

A. H. Sa. 1. 60; Ci. 8. 58, 140; 13. 5; 14. 103; 19. 79, 91; 21. 48; Ka. 2. 29; U. 9. 22, 24; 13. 34, 49; 22. 15, 35, 56, 64.

See synonym-त्रिफला.

श्याह्वा ŚRYĀHVA

C. S. Su. 3. 2; Cl. 30. 105.

A. H. U. 7. 32.

See synonym-श्रीवेष्टक.

श्लेष्मातक ŚLEṢMĀTAKA,

श्लेष्मातकी ŚLEṢMĀTAKĪ

Cordia myxa Roxb.; *Lasodhā*-लसोदा H.

Synonyms : कर्बुदार (?) and शेलु.

C. S. Su. 4. 16; 27. 156; Cl. 2. 89; 30. 272.

S. S. Su. 46. 193 (फल); Ci. 5. 10; 31. 5; Ka. 5. 75 (श्लेष्मातकी); 6. 3; 8. 120; U. 47. 32.

A. H. Su. 6. 120; Cl. 18. 16; U. 37. 70.

Some other species of *Cordia* such as *C. rotthii* Roem. & Schult, and *C. wallichii* G. Don. may also be used in its place. Some variety of *Śleṣmātaka* is also known as *Gondi*-गोंदी or *Gondani*-गोंदनी. We sometimes find that this name is given for *Priyaṅgu*-प्रियङ्गु. The acceptance of *Aglaia roxburghiana* Miq. as *Priyaṅgu* may have come about due to the erroneous idea involved in this name of *Gondani*. It is quite likely that *Priyaṅgu* was originally called by a synonym *Gundrabija*-गुन्द्रबीज which was wrongly understood to be *Godani Bija* and *Aglaia* (bearing fruits similar to those of *Godani* ie. *Cordia*) became accepted as *Priyaṅgu*. It may be noted that the fruits

of *Typha*, *Callicarpa* and *Setaria* are more or less similar in appearance.

See-गुन्दा and प्रियङ्गु.

श्वदंष्ट्रा ŚVADAMṢṬRĀ

C. S. *Su.* 2. 11, 13, 21; 4. 15, 26, 35; 23. 11, 14; *Vi.* 3. 146; *Ci.* 1-1. 40, 60; 2-2. 5; 2-3. 7, 13; 2-4. 27; 3. 181, 223, 241; 6. 27; 8. 105; 11. 43; 14. 111, 113; 15. 173; 18. 88; 19. 24, 29, 55; 26. 49, 54, 59, 61, 62, 73, 168; 27. 54; 28. 145, 166; 29. 75; 30. 56; *Si.* 3. 54; 8. 12.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 4, 10; 46. 432; *Ci.* 2. 48; 5. 7; 7. 5, 18, 24; 9. 7; *Sa.* 10. 4, 57, 61; *U.* 39. 168; 40. 58, 114; 58. 44, 57; 59. 17, 19.

A. H. *Sa.* 2. 56; *Ci.* 3. 102; 8. 77; 11. 10, 28; 14. 19; *Ka.* 4. 17; *U.* 24. 53; 34. 33; 38. 27; 39. 159; 40. 34.

It may be interesting to note that *Smilax aspera* Linn. is popularly known as *Kukuradāḍha*-कुकुरदाद, a name exactly equivalent to *Śvadamṣṭrā*, and the root of this plant may also answer some of the important clinical properties of *Śvadamṣṭrā* like those of other medicinal species of *Smilax* i. e. *Smilax china* Linn. (*Cobacini*-चोबचीनी) and *Smilax zeylanica* Linn. (Indian *Uṣabū*-उषबा).

See synonym-गोक्षुर.

श्वसन ŚVASANA

C. S. *Ka.* 1. 30.

See synonym-मदन.

श्वेतकटभी ŚVETAKAṬABHĪ

A. H. *U.* 5. 10, 46; 38. 20.

Kaṭabhi-कटभी has been identified with *Śveta Śirīṣa*-श्वेत-शिरीष and *Śveta Kaṭabhi* should not be anything else other than the same.

श्वेतकरवीर ŚVETAKARAVĪRA

C. S. *Ci.* 7. 93 (Va.), 104, 105.

A. H. *Ci.* 19. 62.

See-करवीर.

श्वेतकर्कटक ŚVETAKARKATAKA

S. S. U. 58. 42.

See synonym-त्रपुस.

श्वेतकापोती ŚVETAKĀPOTĪ

S. S. Ci. 30. 5, 11, 30, 40.

One of the *Soma*-like powerful drugs.

श्वेतकाम्बोजिका ŚVETAKĀMBOJIKĀ

A. H. U. 34. 2.

S. S. Ci. 19. 42.

See-काम्बोजिका.

श्वेतकुम्भिका ŚVETAKUMBHIKĀ

C. S. Ci. 3. 257 (Va. शीतकुम्भिका).

Besides *Kāṣṭhapaṭalā*-काष्ठपाटला (*Schrebera swietenoides* Roxb.), *Careya arborea* Roxb. may also be considered as equivalent to it.

See-शीतकुम्भिका.

श्वेतचन्दन ŚVETACANDANA

S. S. Ci. 25. 39.

See-चन्दन and त्रिहिम.

श्वेतनामा ŚVETANĀMĀ

C. S. Su. 1. 76.

See-श्वेता.

श्वेतपत्र ŚVETAPATRA

A. H. U. 5. 33.

A variety of *Kamala*.

See-कमल.

श्वेतपुनर्नवा ŚVETAPUNARNAVĀ

S. S. Ka. 7. 24 (Va. श्रेष्ठा), 52.

See-पुनर्नवा.

श्वेतपोरक ŚVETAPORAKA

S. S. Su. 45. 150, 153 (Va.).

See-शतपोरक.

श्वेतभण्डी ŚVETABHAṆḌĪ

C. S. Ci. 23. 209, 244.

See synonym-श्वेतशिरीष.

श्वेतमरिच ŚVETAMARICA

C. S. *Ci.* 26. 244, 245.

A. H. *U.* 16. 48.

See synonym-शुक्रमरिच and refer to मरिच and शिशु.

श्वेतमोक्षक ŚVETAMOKṢAKA

S. S. *Ci.* 4. 32.

See-कुबेराक्षी, मुष्कक, मोक्षक and विशल्या.

श्वेतरोध्न ŚVETARODHRA

A. H. *U.* 9. 11; 16. 16, 32.

See-रोध्न.

श्वेतवचा ŚVETAVACĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 23. 69; *Sl.* 3. 60.

A. H. *U.* 1. 47.

See-वचा and हैमवती (वचा).

श्वेतवाह ŚVETAVĀHA

A. H. *Su.* 15. 19.

See synonym-भर्जुन.

श्वेतशालि ŚVETASĀLI

C. S. *Ci.* 21. 80, 113.

It has been described by Cakra as a variety of white paddy grains.

See-शालि.

श्वेतसर्षप ŚVETASARṢAPA

S. S. *Ci.* 5. 10; 22. 20 (*Va.*); *Ka.* 6. 3.

See-सर्षप and सिद्धार्थ.

श्वेतसुरसा ŚVETASURAṢĀ

S. S. *Su.* 38. 17.

See-सुरसा.

श्वेता ŚVETĀ,

श्वेताद्वय ŚVETĀDVAYA

C. S. *Su.* 1. 78; 2. 3 (सुरसां श्वेतां); 4. 27, 50 (*Va.* श्रेयसी); 5. 23; *Vi.* 8. 158; *Ci.* 3. 266; 9. 75, 79 (श्वेताक्षैः); 10. 40 (श्वेता श्वेता विषाणिका), 40 (*Va.* शतश्वेता विषाणिका or श्वेताशतविषाणिका);

23. 69 (श्वेता वचा), 78 (श्वेताकटभीकरञ्जो or श्वेतकटभी करञ्जो or श्वेताकटभीकरञ्जो), 99, 194 (श्वेताचगिरिकर्णिका), 212.

S. S. *Su.* 39. 3; *Ci.* 22. 63 (श्वेता-श्वेतस्यन्दा); *Sa.* 10. 69; *Ka.* 1. 54, 65 (सश्वेतमदयन्तिकम्); 5. 75 (श्वेतागिरिद्धा), 76; 6. 12 (श्वेते द्वे-श्वेता, महाश्वेता), 19 (Va. श्वेते or श्वेता); 7. 24, 52 (श्वेतां पुनर्नवां); *U.* 24. 32 (श्वेतामूल).

A. H. *Su.* 15. 28 (युग्म); 21. 18; *U.* 22. 63; 34. 2 (?); 35. 46; 36. 61 (श्वेताख्या); 38. 37 (श्वेतां पुनर्नवां).

Śvetā has been used for two drug plants which have been named as *Kṣudrā Śvetā*-क्षुद्राश्वेता and *Mahā Śvetā*-महाश्वेता. *Dalhaṇa* at one place identifies *Kṣudrā* variety with white-flowered *Sephanda*-सेफन्दा and *Mahāśvetā* variety as the blue-flowered *Sephanda*. *Cakra*, on the other hand, recognises the first variety as *Śvetāparājita*-श्वेतापराजिता and the second as another variety of *Aparājita*-अपराजिता or *Kaṭabhi*-कटभी. *Aparājita* of *Cakra* and *Sephanda* of *Dalhaṇa* appear to be the same and could be identified as *Kṣudrāśvetā*. As regards *Mahā Śvetā*, *Cakra* has alternatively suggested another plant called *Kaṭabhi* which we have identified with *Śveta Śīriṣa*-श्वेतशिरिष (*Albizzia procera* Benth.). This being a tree species could very well be called *Mahāśvetā*. If *Aparājita* and *Sephanda* of the commentators is *Clitoria ternatea* Linn. this could be the *Kṣudra Śvetā* but we have earlier accepted it as *Saṅkhini*-शङ्खिनी. The errhine properties of the *Śvetā* varieties combined with their action on the brain and in poisoning draw attention towards other herbaceous or shrubby plant species such as (1) *Śvetavacā*-श्वेतवचा, (2) *Śveta Dūrvā*-श्वेत दूर्वा, (3) white flowered *Vitex negundo* Linn. or its close ally (4) *Symphorema* (which we have identified with *Girikarnikā*-गिरिकर्णिका). *Śvetavacā* or even ordinary *Vacā* (*Acorus*) may be tentatively accepted as *Kṣudra Śvetā*.

श्वेताक्ष ŚVETĀKṢA

S. S. *Ci.* 29. 5.

One of the *Soma*-varieties.

See-सोम.

श्वेताख्या ŚVETĀKHYĀ

See-श्वेता.

श्वेतादूर्वा ŚVETĀDŪRVĀ

S. S. *Sa.* 10. 69.

See-दूर्वा.

श्वेताद्रिकर्णिका ŚVETĀDRIKARNIKĀ,

श्वेताद्रिकर्णी ŚVETĀDRIKARNĪ

A. H. *U.* 5. 10.

See synonym-गिरिकर्णिका (श्वेता).

श्वेतामृद्धीका ŚVETĀMRḌVĪKĀ

C. S. *Cl.* 24. 178.

See-मृद्धीका.

श्वेतावल्लुज ŚVETĀVALGUJA

S. S. *Cl.* 28. 3.

See synonym-भवल्लुज.

ष (ṢA)

षडग्रन्था ṢADGRANTHĀ

C. S. *Cl.* 3. 203; 7. 112, 144; 15. 125, 179.S. S. *Cl.* 9. 8; 37. 19, 33; 38. 67; *U.* 42. 71.A. H. *Su.* 29. 26; *Cl.* 8. 22; 10. 42; 14. 17, 82; 15. 105; 21. 71; *Ka.* 4. 32; *U.* 2. 19; 5. 29, 39.

Although Bhāvamiśra has accepted it as a synonym of *Cirabilva*-चिरबिल्व (*Karañji*-करञ्जी), *Ṣaṭhi*-शटी and *Vacā*-वचा it is literally correct only for *Acorus* and *Iris* as their shoots consist of six nodes only.

See synonym-वचा.

षष्टिक ṢAṢṬIKA

C. S. *Su.* 4. 17, 28, 40; 5. 3, 9; 15. 6; 20. 18; 27. 12, 13; *Sa.* 8. 34, 41, 86, 88; *Cl.* 1-1. 73, 75; 1-2. 4, 11, 13; 1-3. 37; 1-4. 22; 2-1. 46; 2-2. 2, 6, 10, 15, 19, 22, 24, 26, 27; 2-3. 7, 12, 13; 2-4. 22; 3. 178; 4. 35, 80; 6. 20; 13. 164; 14. 96, 211; 17. 99; 18. 75, 96; 21. 111; 23. 223; 24. 138; 25. 111; 29. 50; 30. 150, 254.

S. S. *Su.* 15. 39; 20. 4; 42. 18; 46. 8; 10. 332; *Sa.* 10. 4, 30; *Cl.* 5. 8, 12; 6. 8; 9. 5; 11. 5; 14. 4; 15. 41; 28. 3; 39. 39; *Ka.* 7. 57; *U.* 26. 23; 39. 313; 40. 95; 45. 16; 64. 32, 48.

A. H. *Su.* 4. 28; 6. 8; 8. 42; 29. 34; *Ci.* 1. 72; 3. 19, 34; 4. 25; 5. 5; 6. 12; 7. 21, 102, 120; 12. 11; 14. 109; 15. 123; *U.* 16. 62; 39. 21, 70, 99; 40. 33.

The *Ṣaṣṭika* variety of paddy (*Oriza sativa* Linn.) are supposed to grow and be harvested during summer or rainy seasons and usually take about sixty days. The other character according to Bhāvamīśra is that the grains mature in the closed florets. It has also been classified in a number of sub-varieties out of which *Ṣaṣṭika* proper known as *Sāṭhī*-साठी is considered to be the best and has been mentioned at the places noted above. Some of the names of the sub-varieties mentioned in the texts are as hereunder:—*Asanapuṣpaka*-असनपुष्पकं, *Ujvala*-उज्ज्वल, *Kākalaka*-काकलक, *Kāṅguka*-काङ्गुक, *Kuruvaka*-कुरुवक, *Kuruvinda*-कुरुविन्द, *Kṛṣṇaṣaṣṭika*-कृष्णषष्टिक, *Kedāra*-केदार, *Gandhala*-गन्धल, *Cūrṇaka*-चूर्णक, *Tvaritaka*-स्वरितक, *Dardura*-ददुर and *Pitaka*-पीतक.

स (SA)

संवर्तक SAMVARTAKA

C. S. *Ci.* 3. 257.

See synonym-विभीतक.

संहर्षा SAMHARṢĀ

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 146.

See synonym-बन्दाक.

सङ्कोच SANKOCA

C. S. *Ci.* 2-3. 27.

See synonym-कुङ्कुम.

सङ्कोचविष SANKOCA VIṢA

C. S. *Ci.* 23. 12.

Unidentified poisonous drug.

सटी SATĪ,

सठी SATHĪ

See-शटी, शठी.

सतीन SATĪNA

Pisum sativum Linn.; *Baḍimaṭara*-बड़ीमटर, *Kerāva*-केराव H.

C. S. *Ci.* 24. 138.

S. S. Su. 20. 4; 46. 27, 33, 262, 266, 335; Ci. 3. 5; U. 45. 16; 46. 16.

A. H. Su. 6. 72; Ci. 7. 22.

Two species of *Pisum* i. e. *P. sativum* Linn. and *P. arvens* Linn. locally known in the western U. P. (Varanasi) as *Baḍimaṭara* or *Kerāva* and *Choḍimaṭara*-छोटीमटर or *Kerāva* have been identified with the text names *Satina*-सतीन and *Tripuṭaka*-त्रिपुटक respectively. *Kalāya*-कलाय or *Khaṇḍikā*-खण्डिका of the texts is *Lathyrus sativus* Linn. known as *Khesāri*, *Latari*-लतरी and *Kerāva*-केराव in different parts of the same region. The commentators have also mentioned it as *Tripuṭā*-त्रिपुटा or *Tripuṭaka*-त्रिपुटक which has created some confusion.

See-कलाय, खण्डिका and त्रिपुटक.

सदापुष्पा SADĀPUṢPĀ,

सदापुष्पी SADĀPUṢPĪ

C. S. Su. 4. 23; Vi. 8. 143; Ka. 1. 15.

S. S. Su. 43. 2.

A. H. Ka. 1. 8.

See synonym-भर्क (श्वेत).

सदाफल SADĀPHALA

A. H. Su. 15. 41.

See synonym-उदुम्बर.

सदाभद्रा SADĀBHADRĀ

S. S. U. 24. 32.

See synonym-काशमरी.

सप्तच्छद SAPTACCHADA

C. S. Ci. 6. 34; 7. 64, 111, 128, 143; 26. 56; Si. 3. 59; 8. 7.

S. S. Su. 11. 11; 38. 64; 39. 4; Ci. 9. 51; Ka. 1. 50; U. 39. 184, 252; 51. 35.

A. H. Su. 15. 17; 19. 8, 50; Ka. 4. 23; U. 22. 20, 103.

See synonym-सप्तपर्ण.

सप्तपर्ण SAPTAPARṆA

Alstonia scholaris R. Br.; *Chativana*-छतिवन and *Satavana*-सतवन H.

Synonyms : सप्तच्छद and सप्ताह्न.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 3; 4. 13, 43; 23. 9, 13; 25. 49; *Vi.* 8. 143, 150, 151, 158; *Ci.* 6. 28; 7. 90, 96, 153, 157; 10. 17; 15. 125, 134, 179; 17. 113; 21. 88; 30. 257, 258; *Ka.* 1. 25; *Si.* 4. 19.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 6; 42. 18; *Ci.* 1. 120; 8. 50; 9. 7, 8, 46, 49, 54, 58; 11. 7; 12. 9; 19. 14; 37. 33; *Ka.* 6. 3; *U.* 39. 241; 61. 34.

A. H. *Su.* 29. 76; *Ci.* 4. 33; 10. 42; 13. 34; 19. 37, 41; *U.* 7. 20; 18. 57.

सप्तला SAPTALĀ,

सप्तलिका SAPTALIKĀ,

सातला SĀTALĀ,

शातला ŚĀTALĀ

C. S. *Su.* 1. 76, 79; 2. 8; 30. 62; *Vi.* 8. 144; *Ci.* 13. 70 (सातला), 127 (सातला), 133 (शातला), 162 (शातला); 15. 171; 28. 83 (सातला); *Ka.* 1. 5; 7. 55 (सातला), 57, 63; 10. 11, 13; 11. full chapter; *Si.* 10. 25.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 29; 39. 4, 5; 44. 84; 45. 124; 46. 262; *Ci.* 4. 27; 5. 18; 10. 12; 14. 8; 18. 34 (सप्तलिका); 19. 68; 31. 5; *Ka.* 5. 84.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 75; *Ci.* 10. 64; 15. 16, 22, 63, 105; 21. 10; *Ka.* 2. 25, 27, 47, 49; *U.* 6. 24; 9. 31.

The controversy about the identity of *Saptalā* is usually limited to the following three or four plant species.

(1) *Euphorbia tirucalli* Linn.; *Daṇḍā Thūhara*-डण्डाथूहर H.

(2) *Acacia concinna* DC.; *Śikākāī*-शिकाकाई H.

(3) *Euphorbia dracunculoides* Lam.; *Titalī*-तितली H. *Jāyaci*-जायची B.

(4) *Euphorbia pilosa* Linn.; *Copālo*-चोपालो Garh.

The first two plants possess certain prominent characters of which no mention has been made in their available description. Almost naked old stem branches due to deciduous small leaves in the first and acid leaves in the second are their characteristic features. A synonym *Carmakaṣṭhā*-चर्मकषा may, however, be applicable to the *Acacia* species which might have been used later on as a substitute of *Saptalā*. *Ḍaḥaṇa* in his comments repeatedly refers to *Yavatiktā*-यवतिक्ता as sources of *Saptalā* and *Śaṅkhintī*-शङ्खिनी. The popular names

Jāyaci-जायची B. and *Titāli*-तितली H. for the third plant appear to be suggestive. The synonyms *Tiktālā*-तिक्ताला and *Yavatiktā* mentioned in C. S. Ka. 11. 2 may have some relation with pungent taste (तिक्तरस) and usual occurrence of the drug plant in the barley fields (यवक्षेत्र). The yellow flowers and profuse latex in it are other characters. The seed oil of this plant is used in skin diseases and for burning in the lamps. This plant has been identified by us with *Saptalā*. Another *Euphorbia* species (*E. pilosa* Linn.) found in the Western Himalayas and which has been suggested to be an alternative source by Śrī M. R. Uniyāla also deserves consideration. Its roots according to him are used by the Garhwālis for their purgative action and they have also been reported to be used for fistular sores.

See synonyms-चर्मकषा, चर्मसाह्या, तिक्ताला and बहुफेनरसा.

सप्ताह SAPTĀHVA

S. S. Su. 6. 37; Ci. 9. 50.

A. H. Ci. 11. 12; 12. 16, 42; 18. 15; 19. 11, 59, 79.

See synonym-सप्तपर्ण.

समझा SAMAṄGĀ

C. S. Su. 4. 5, 31; Vi. 8. 151; Ci. 4. 75, 88, 98; 11. 66; 14. 189, 193, 220, 227, 230, 237; 17. 107; 19. 24, 60, 82, 117; 21. 87; 25. 66, 88; 26. 166, 189, 208; 27. 28; 30. 89, 120, 121; Si. 8. 37, 38.

S. S. Su. 16. 27 (14); 36. 25; 38. 45, 46, 47; Sa. 10. 57; Ci. 2. 73, 82; 8. 44; 9. 7; 16. 15; Ka. 5. 76; 8. 131; U. 21. 46; 39. 181; 40. 69, 73, 122, 123, 133; 61. 31.

A. H. Su. 15. 37; Ci. 8. 105, 110, 112, 114, 127, 130; 9. 63, 83; 18. 14; U. 2. 41; 5. 20; 22. 80, 93, 98; 24. 51; 25. 53; 27. 24; 34. 46, 56.

Samaṅgā appears to be *Mimosa pudica* Linn. known as *Lajjālu*-लज्जालु. It can be a synonym of *Mañjiṣṭhā*-मञ्जिष्ठा only in the sense that the latter can be used as a substitute of *Lajjālu*. Several interesting names such as *Varāhakraṅtā*-वराहक्रान्ता, *Añjalikārikā*-अञ्जलिकारिका, *Sparśarodanikā*-स्पर्शरोदनिका, *Namaskarī*-नमस्करी and *Lajjālu* etc. given by the commentators refer to this plant and its sensitive nature. Another

little plant *Biophytum sensitivum* (Linn.) DC. or the water plant *Neptunia oleracea* Lour. may be given similar names but *Samaṅgā* is none else than *Mimosa*.

See synonyms—नमस्करी, रक्तमूली, रोदिका and रोहा.

सम्पाक SAMPĀKA

See—शम्पाक.

सर SARA

See—शर.

सरल SARALA

Pinus roxburghii Sarg., Syn. *Pinus longifolia* Roxb.; *Cida-
चीड़* H.

C. S. *Vi.* 7. 25; 8. 158; *Ci.* 3. 266; 13. 154 (Va.), 157; 15. 81; 17. 105; 23. 231 (Va. सुरस); 27. 30, 40, 41, 54; 28. 149; 30. 119; *Ka.* 1. 26; 7. 14, 56; *Sl.* 7. 25.

S. S. *Su.* 36. 22, 25 (सोमसरल); 45. 123; *Ci.* 5. 7; 14. 10; 15. 31; 24. 27; 38. 25; *Ka.* 6. 14; *U.* 21. 15, 22.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 26; *Ci.* 1. 137; 3. 58; 4. 31; 15. 71; 17. 37; 20. 32; 21. 75; *Ka.* 2. 26; 5. 10; *U.* 2. 10, 12, 38; 13. 59; 18. 5; 27. 38.

The oleo-resin obtained from the tree-trunk is known as *Śriveṣṭaka*—श्रीवेष्टक etc. and is the source of turpentine oil and its other derivatives. The synonyms for *Saralā-niryāsa*—सरल-निर्यास or *Gandhabirojā*—गंधविरोजा have been mentioned under *Śriveṣṭaka*.

सरला SARALĀ

C. S. *Su.* 4. 4 (Va. सुवहा); *Ci.* 13. 154 (Va. सरल), 157.

S. S. *Su.* 36. 6, 25; 39. 9; *Ci.* 17. 14, 27; 18. 7; 29. 28; 22. 55; 25. 19; 37. 12, 15, 24, 36; *Ka.* 6. 3; *U.* 24. 33; 26. 22; 36. 4.

The substitution of *Saralā* instead of *Suvahā*—सुवहा does not appear to be correct. *Somasaralā*—सोमसरल in S. S. *Su.* 36. 25 has been explained by *Ḍaḥaṇa* to mean *Soma* and *Saralā*—सरल or *Vitāmsikā*—विशंसिका instead of *Saralā*. *Somasaralā* as a drug name may indicate the white variety of *Trivṛt*—त्रिवृत्.

See synonym—त्रिवृत्.

सरोरुहा SARORUHĀ

A. H. *Ci.* 14. 70.

See synonym—कमल.

सर्ज SARJA,

सर्जनाम SARJANĀMA

C. S. *Su.* 3. 4; *Vi.* 8. 151; *Ci.* 3. 257; 6. 30; 25. 90; 26. 240; 29. 113; 30. 121.

S. S. *Su.* 6. 33; 14. 37; *Ci.* 1. 95 (सर्जनाम); 3. 6; 9. 14; 19. 31; 20. 9, 19; *Ka.* 6. 3; *U.* 21. 43; 34. 5.

A. H. *Ci.* 1. 163; *U.* 16. 24; 25. 58; 27. 14; 28. 34.

Sarja is believed to be *Vateria indica* Linn. which is found in Western India. But, it may be noted that many tree species characterized by resinous exudations especially those belonging to the families of Dipterocarpaceae and Combretaceae are given names such as *Laghusarja*-लघुसर्ज, *Mahūsarja*-महासर्ज, *Nadisarja*-नदीसर्ज, *Nilasarja*-नीलसर्ज and *Sarjaka*-सर्जक. Thus, it may be presumed that *Sarja* could better be a group name for all such trees showing resinous exudations (सृजति इति सर्जः, सृजविसर्ग). In popular usage also *Loka* names such as *Sājā*-साजा (for *Terminalia tomentosa* W. & A.) and *Sarjam*-सर्जम् (for *Shorea robusta* Gaertn.) are prevalent in some tribal areas of U. P. and Bihar. It may also be noted that for the *Sarjarasa* of the texts *Śālarasa*-शालरस is being actually used by the Vaidyas. In spite of what has been said above, it is very clear that *Sarja* has been accepted in the text as a specific tree different from *Aśvakarṇa*-अश्वकर्ण, *Ajakarṇa*-अजकर्ण and *Śāla*-शाल and may be identified with *Vateria indica* Linn.

See-अजकर्ण, अश्वकर्ण, शाल, and सर्जरस.

सर्जज SARJAJA,

सर्जरस SARJARASA

Synonym : देवधूप.

C. S. *Su.* 3. 9; 5. 19; *Ci.* 7. 120, 127; 14. 52, 220; 17. 78, 144; 21. 76; 23. 99; 29. 21, 22; *Sl.* 7. 56; 8. 35.

S. S. *Su.* 5. 19; 12. 27; 14. 37; 16. 27 (8); 37. 22, 29; 38. 24; *Sa.* 10. 57; *Ci.* 1. 85; 3. 58; 5. 12; 8. 44; 9. 10, 58; 15. 30; 18. 33; 22. 5, 69; 40. 4; *Ka.* 6. 16; *U.* 21. 44; 24. 27; 31. 4; 32. 4; 33. 4; 35. 6.

A. H. *Su.* 21. 14; 29. 25; *Ci.* 4. 12; 19. 67, 71, 77; 22. 21, 22; *U.* 16. 52; 22. 6; 24. 52; 27. 38; 28. 35; 32. 25; 34. 56 (सर्जज) 35. 22.

Although the resin of *Shorea* is actually being used as *Sarjarasa* by the Vaidyas, the Yunani Hakims do use the resin of *Vateria* under the name of *Candrasa*-चन्द्रस which is considered to be equally useful. According to Ācārya Yādavajī the possibility of both varieties of resins being recognised as *Sarjarasa* by the ancients may not be over-ruled.

See-सर्ज.

सर्पगन्धा SARPAGANDHĀ,

सर्पगन्धाख्या SARPAGANDHĀKHYĀ

Rauwolfia serpentina Benth. ex Kurz; *Dhavalabaruā*-धवल
बरुआ H.

Synonyms : नाकुली, मुक्ता (?), सर्पसुगन्धा and सुगन्धा.

S. S. Ka. 5. 84; 7. 29; U. 60. 48.

A. H. U. 5. 3.

Muktā-मुक्ता or *Yuktā*-युक्ता is said to be the synonym for *Rāsna*-रास्ना but with either of them *Śreyasī*-श्रेयसी is also mentioned separately. It is, therefore, possible that Ḍaḥṇa has identified *Sarpagandhā*, at one place (S. S. Ka. 7. 29), with *Sarpacchatrikā*-सर्पच्छत्रिका which may be *Arisaema* species called *Sānpachalli*-सांपछल्ली by the Garhwalis.

Muktā is the only correct name and that indicates *Rauwolfia* in allusion to its pearl (*Muktā*) like red berries. It may be interesting to note that a similar implication underlies a tribal name *Jhāḍamānika*-झाड़मानिक for *Rauwolfia* in the Ranchi area of Bihar.

सर्पघाती SARPAGHĀTĪ

S. S. Ka. 2. 5.

A variety of unspecified fruit poison (फलविष).

सर्पच्छत्रक SARPACCHATRAKA

C. S. Su. 27. 121.

It appears that it is a variety of mushroom resembling the hood of snakes. The *Sarpacchatrikā*-सर्पच्छत्रिका of Ḍaḥṇa mentioned in connection with the identity of *Sarpagandhā*-सर्पगन्धा (S. S. Ka. 7. 29) is evidently not a mush-room but a spadix-bearing *Arisaema* sometimes believed by people to be *Nākulikanda*-नाकुलीकन्द.

सर्पलोचना SARPALOCANĀ

A. H. U. 37. 88.

See synonym-सर्पाक्षी.

सर्पसुगन्धा SARPASUGANDHĀ

A. H. Ci. 14. 104.

See synonym-सर्पगन्धा.

सर्पा SARPĀ

C. S. Ci. 1-4. 6.

It may be the same as *Gonasi*-गोनसी of *Suśruta* or anything else allied to it.

सर्पाक्षी SARPĀKṢĪ

S. S. Ka. 6. 22; 8. 117.

Different plant species such as (1) Red-flowered variety of *Śaṅkhaṣuṣpī*-शङ्खपुष्पी i.e. *Convolvulus* species (*Ḍalhaṇa*), (2) *Polygonum plebejum* R. Br. and (3) *Ophiorrhiza mungos* Linn. are considered as *Sarpākṣī*. Several species of *Polygonum* are reported to be alexipharmic (विषघ्न) and so the second plant or another allied species of it may have been this *Sarpākṣī*. Bopadeva considers it to be another name for *Nākulī*-नाकुली which appears improbable.

See synonym-सर्पलोचना.

सर्वानुभूति SARVĀNUBHŪTI

C. S. Ka. 7. 3.

See synonym-त्रिवृत्.

सर्षप SARṢAPA

Brassica campestris Var. *sarson* Prain.; *Sarason*-सरसों, *Sarasa*-सरसव H.

C. S. Su. 2. 2; 3. 5, 7; 4. 14, 25, 27; 8. 30; 13. 9; 14. 30; 18. 5; 25. 38; 26. 108, 114; 27. 120, 285; Ni. 2. 2 (2); Vi. 7. 17 (2), 26; 8. 9, 11, 143, 149, 158; Sa. 8. 54, 59, 76, 93; Ci. 3. 266, 307; 5. 140; 6. 19; 7. 102, 105, 109, 110, 114, 118, 125; 8. 175, 177 (गौर सर्षप); 9. 71, 86; 10. 30, 32, 35; 12. 95; 14. 11; 15. 73; 18. 109; 20. 33; 23. 69, 97; 26. 12, 13, 153, 221; 27. 41, 49, 50, 51; 28. 186; 29. 135, 147; 30. 249, 265; Ka. 1. 16; 5. 10; 11. 10; Sl. 3. 55; 7. 22, 25, 38, 61; 8. 7, 11; 9. 63; 10. 14.

S. S. *Su.* 13. 18; 19. 28; 20. 14; 21. 21; 36. 9; 38. 22; 39. 3; 45. 115, 117; 46. 221, 238; *Ci.* 1. 56; 5. 10, 37; 8. 15; 9. 5, 12, 27, 53, 63; 11. 5, 10; 14. 7, 11; 19. 60; 20. 18, 22, 37; 22. 11, 20; 23. 15; 25. 23; 31. 5; 32. 12; 37. 34; 38. 24, 60, 67; 40. 61; *Sa.* 10. 21, 23; *U.* 17. 26; 21. 31, 52, 54; 23. 5; 24. 36; 26. 43; 28. 6; 32. 7; 41. 36; 42. 40, 59; 56. 15; 60. 40; 62. 15, 16.

A. H. *Su.* 5. 59; 6. 101, 115; 15. 1; *Ni.* 10. 32; *Sa.* 1. 86, 88, 89; 6. 20; *Ci.* 1. 138, 163; 3. 44; 5. 9, 79, 81; 6. 17; 8. 137; 12. 1, 12; 14. 87; 19. 12, 64, 65, 69, 71, 79; 21. 52, 53; 22. 30, 58; *Ka.* 1. 45; 4. 18, 23, 25, 69; 5. 9, 21; *U.* 2. 34; 3. 48, 53, 56; 5. 8, 29, 33, 39; 6. 41, 48; 9. 25, 26; 14. 25; 18. 16, 26, 56 (गौर सर्षप); 20. 13 (गौर सर्षप); 22. 44; 24. 26; 30. 12, 16, 24; 32. 18; 34. 8; 37. 23 (पीत).

The old names *Sarṣapa*-सर्षप and *Rājikā*-राजिका with their seed colour varieties cannot be definitely matched with a multitude of species and varieties of *Brassica* available at present. *Asita Sarṣapa*-असित सर्षप appears to be the reddish (*Rakta*) seed variety and all other names refer to the yellow seed variety of *Sarṣapa*.

See-असितसर्षप, गौरसर्षप, सिद्धार्थ, रक्तसर्षप, रत्नोन्न and राजिका.

सर्षपविष SARṢAPAVIṢA

S. S. *Ka.* 2. 5.

An unidentified variety of *Kanda Viṣa*-कन्द विष.

सहकर SAHAKĀRA

C. S. *Ka.* 7. 30.

S. S. *Su.* 45. 127.

A. H. *Su.* 3. 21.

See synonym-भात्र.

सहचर SAHACARA,

सहाचर SAHĀCARA

C. S. *Vi.* 7. 22; *Sa.* 8. 28; *Ci.* 26. 262; 28. 143, 159, 170; 29. 138; 30. 51; *Si.* 4. 3, 18; 9. 63; 12. 29, 31, 55, 56.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 9 (सहचर द्वय); 39. 6; *Ci.* 25. 28 (पुष्प); 37. 20.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 24; *Ci.* 3. 135; 21. 56, 67, 70; 22. 33; *Ka.* 4. 55; *U.* 6. 58; 24. 37; 30. 7, 27.

See synonym-सैरेयक and refer to आर्तगल, कुरण्टक and कुरण्टिका.

सहदेवा SAHADEVĀ

C. S. VI. 8. 146.

S. S. Su. 16. 27(15); 38. 4; Sa. 2. 32; Cl. 5. 12; U. 30. 7; 42. 113.

Sahadevā-सहदेवा and *Viśvadevā*-विश्वदेवा appear to be the names for two different varieties of *Balā*-बला as suggested by *Dalhaṇa*, *Atibalā*-अतिबला for *Sahadevā* and *Nāgabalā*-नागबला for *Viśvadevā*, may be accepted.

See synonyms-अतिबला and नागबला.

सहस्रवीर्या SAHASRAVĪRYĀ

C. S. Su. 4. 49; Sa. 8. 25, 89; Cl. 4. 101; Sl. 12. 56.

S. S. Su. 19. 29; U. 58. 58.

One of the varieties of either *Dūrva*-दूर्वा or *Śatāvri*-शतावरी are supposed to have been called by this name. It may be noted that one of the *Asparagus* species with long, fleshy and spreading roots was found to be known by the popular name of *Sahasapāi*-सहसपाई in Kangra. It is reported to be placed as a symbol during the marriage ceremony.

सहा SAHĀ,

सहाद्रय SAHĀDVAYA

C. S. Cl. 28. 160 (Va.).

S. S. Su. 46. 46; Cl. 2. 39; 15. 12, 22; 23. 15; 37. 19; Ka. 2. 48; 7. 2 (सहे); 8. 52; U. 17. 34; 40. 40.

A. H. Su. 10. 24.

Two varieties of *Sahā* have been mentioned and separately named as *Kṣudrasahā*-क्षुद्रसहा and *Mahāsahā*-महासहा. They are believed to be the synonyms of *Mudgaparṇi*-मुद्रपर्णी and *Māṣaparṇi*-माषपर्णी respectively and also of two varieties of *Sahacara*-सहचर.

See-आरण्यमाष, क्षुद्रसहा, महासहा, माषपर्णी, मुद्रपर्णी and सैरेयक.

सहाचर SAHĀCARA

See-सहचर.

सातला SĀTALĀ

See-सतला.

सारतैल SĀRATAILA

S. S. Cl. 20. 18.

See-सारम्बु.

सारदारु SĀRADĀRU

A. H. Ci. 10. 79.

This seems to be a general term for trees having well developed heartwood.

सारपाक SĀRAPĀKA

S. S. Ka. 2. 5.

A variety of fruit poisons (फलविष).

साराणि SĀRĀṆI

C. S. Ci. 18. 87 (Va.).

Here, the correct version is *Nilisārāṇi*-नीलीसाराणि meaning *Nilisāra* (seeds). The other versions are *Nilisārāṇi*-नीली-सारणी indicating *Nili* roots and *Prasārāṇi*-प्रसारणी, or (2) *Nili Vāraṇapippali*-नीलीवारणपिप्पली meaning *Nili* and *Gajapippali*-गजपिप्पली.

सारामुख SĀRĀMUKHA

A. H. Su. 6. 1.

A variety of *Śālī*.

See-शालि.

साराम्बु SĀRĀMBU

A. H. Ci. 12. 24.

The oil derived from the wood or heart-wood of the trees mentioned under the *Sālasārāḍī Gaṇa*-सालसारादि गण of S. S. and their decoction are called as *Sāratailla*-सारतैल or *Sārāmbu* respectively.

सारिव SĀRIVA,

सारिवाख्य SARIVĀKHYA

C. S. Su. 27. 8.

A. H. Su. 6. 2.

A variety of *Śālī*.

See-शालि.

सारिवा SĀRIVĀ,

सारिवाद्वय SĀRIVĀDVAYA

(1) *Hemidesmus indicus* R. Br.; *Kapūri*-कपूरी H.

(2) *Cryptolepis buchanani* Roem. and Schult.; *Śyāmālata*-श्यामालता B.

Synonyms : अनन्ता (?), गोपकन्या, गोपवल्ली, गोपसुता, गोपा, गोपाङ्गना and गोपी.

C. S. Su. 2. 23; 4. 8, 9, 18, 39, 41; 5. 61; Sa. 8. 87; Ci. 3. 200, 219, 257; 4. 75, 80, 100; 7. 127, 144 (सारिवे उभे); 8. 108; 9. 41 (द्वे); 10. 20 (द्वे); 14. 160 (द्वय); 15. 105; 18. 176; 19. 54; 21. 53, 75; 23. 101 (द्वय), 200, 202, 241; 26. 168 (युग); 28. 157; 29. 75, 93, 122, 145; 30. 260, 272; Si. 3. 46, 51; 9. 13; 10. 20, 41; 12. 29, 96.

S. S. Su. 38. 4, 38, 72; 39. 8; Sa. 10. 45, 57, 60, 64; Ci. 3. 58; 5. 10, 12; 8. 44; 9. 8; 10. 6; 12. 9; 14. 10; 15. 31; 16. 10, 18; 17. 10; 19. 30; 22. 17; 25. 16, 33; 37. 24, 30 (सारिवा द्वय); 38. 50, 54, 59; Ka. 2. 46 (सारिवे), 48; 6. 9 (सारिवे); 8. 119, 132; U. 12. 48 (Va. उत्पलसारिवा or असित सारिवा); 17. 87, 89; 18. 89; 26. 35; 30. 4; 31. 3; 39. 167, 171, 174, 176, 188, 214, 226, 243; 40. 120, 121; 47. 31, 41 (सित सारिवा); 48. 23, 25; 52. 31; 58. 62; 61. 35 (द्वय); 62. 23.

A. H. Su. 15. 6, 11; Sa. 2. 49, 55, 59; Ci. 1. 33, 49, 55, 90, 110; 6. 69; 9. 55, 84; 10. 12, 42; 12. 42; 14. 19; 18. 5; 19. 8; 22. 42, 44; U. 1. 42; 2. 14, 15, 25, 51, 74; 3. 51, 53; 6. 27; 7. 22; 11. 38; 13. 65; 14. 24, 25; 18. 8, 44; 22. 1, 36; 24. 41, 52; 25. 67; 27. 38; 28. 35; 35. 22; 39. 46, 155.

Two varieties—white (*Śveta*-श्वेत) and black (*Kṛṣṇa*-कृष्ण)—of *Sārivā* have been mentioned out of which the *Śveta* variety is *Hemidesmus* but the *Kṛṣṇa* one is believed to be either *Cryptolepis* or *Ichnocarpus frutescens* R. Br. *Cryptolepis* appears to have been in the mind of Ḍalhaṇa while he was discussing the identity of *Sukanāsa*-शुकनासा. He has mentioned *Jambūpalāsikā*-जम्बूपलासिका as its country name. The *Śyāmālatā* of Cakra also appears to be this plant. The black stem pieces of this are usually used and sold as *Anantamūla*-अनन्तमूल in the U. P. drug markets. On the other hand, there is no characteristic feature mentioned in the literature which is present in *Ichnocarpus*. No aromatic smell is present in the roots of any of these two plants.

Āsphotā-आस्फोता is another synonym usually mentioned for *Sārivā*. But a *Vallis* species called *Asphura mallikā*-अस्फुर मल्लिका by Cakra is believed to be *Āsphotā*. This also has been reported to be used by some in place of *Śveta Sārivā*. It

is, therefore, felt that if an aromatic smell like the coumarine smell of *Hemidesmus* roots is an essential character of this variety of *Sūrīvā* as well, any other plant of the family may have to be searched for and examined for its acceptance as *Kṛṣṇasūrīvā*. *Tylophora fasciculata* Ham. ex Wight is one such plant.

See-असितसारिवा, आस्फोता, उत्पलसारिवा, कृष्णसारिवा, काला, कालानुसारिणी, गोचन्दना, चन्दना and पालिन्दी.

साल SĀLA

See-शाल.

सालपर्णी SĀLAPARNĪ

See-शालपर्णी.

सावर(-क) SĀVARA(-KA),

सावर(-क)रोध्र SĀVARA(-KA)RODHRA

See-शावरकलोध्र.

सिंह SIMHA

S. S. Ci. 9. 27.

See synonym-रक्त शिग्रु (*Dalhana*).

सिन्ही SIMHĪ

S. S. U. 39. 215.

A. H. Su. 22. 19; Ci. 21. 32; U. 2. 50; 5. 19, 20; 11. 49; 13.

54 (फल); 20. 22 (बीज).

See synonym-वृद्धती or कण्टकारी.

सिञ्चितिका SINCITIKĀ,

सिम्बितिका SIMBITIKĀ

C. S. Su. 27. 139.

S. S. Su. 46. 139, 147.

It has been recognised to be the *Seva*-सेव (*Pyrus malus* Linn.) and not a variety of *Squvira*-सौवीर which is a variety of *Badara*-बदर.

See-कुवल and बदर.

सितकर्णिक SITAKARNIKA

S. S. U. 45. 20.

Dalhana mentions it to be *Svetakarnikāra*-श्वेतकर्णिकार. *Karnikāra* has been mentioned to be *Āragvadha*-आरग्वध but *Sveta*

karnikāra should be different from it. It is likely to be *Śveta Girikarnikā*-श्वेतगिरिकर्णिका.

It may be noted that in S. S. U. 45. 16 the young leaves (अङ्कुर) of *Sinduvāra* also have been used as a vegetable prepared with ghee in the same context as those of *Sitakarnika* but in the form of a *Leha* with honey. This may lend support to our view that *Sinduvāra* and *Girikarnikā* may be one and the same.

सितगिरि SITAGIRI

C. S. Ci. 23. 94.

See-गिरिकर्णिका.

सिततिल SITATILA

S. S. Su. 46. 40.

White variety of *Tila* seeds.

See-तिल.

सितमरिच SITAMARICA

C. S. Ci. 23. 192;

S. S. Su. 46. 225.

A. H. U. 16. 5; 36. 72.

Śtgru-शिमू seeds or the *Śveta*-श्वेत variety of *Marica*-मरिच itself are said to be used in its place.

See-मरिच, शिमू and शुक्लमरिच.

सितसारिवा SITASĀRIVA

S. S. Su. 47. 41.

It stands for *Śveta Sārivā*.

See-सारिवा.

सितसिन्धुवार SITASINDHUVĀRA

S. S. Ka. 5. 66, 67.

See-निर्गुण्डी and सिन्धुवार.

सिद्धक SIDDHAKA

S. S. Ka. 3. 9.

Siddhaka or *Siddhraka*-सिद्धक (*Aṣṭāṅga Saṁgraha*) has been identified by us with *Lagerstroemia parviflora* Roxb. popularly known as *Siddha*-सिद्ध in the forest areas of Mirzapur (U. P.).

See-तिनिष्ठा and स्यन्दन.

सिद्धार्थ(-क) SIDDHĀRTHA(-KA)

C. S. *Ci.* 9. 75; 15. 135; *Si.* 3. 65; 7. 24.

S. S. *Su.* 19. 29; 39. 6; 46. 49; *Sa.* 10. 21, 45; *Ci.* 9. 10, 56; 16. 35; 17. 23; 31. 5; *U.* 12. 48; 17. 88; 36. 7; 40. 39; 60. 43, 47; 61. 31.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 33; 18. 23; 19. 72; 29. 25, 31; *Ni.* 7. 30; *Sa.* 6. 36; *Ci.* 15. 75; 19. 59, 85; *U.* 1. 42; 3. 47; 5. 10, 15, 19 (युग्म), 20, 42; 20. 16; 22. 81; 23. 23; 30. 16(1).'

Siddhārtha Yugma in A. H. *U.* 5. 19 indicates the use of both the *Sita* and *Asita* varieties of *Sarsapa*.

See synonyms-असितसर्षप, गौरसर्षप, रक्तसर्षप, रत्नोद्ग, सर्षप and सितसर्षप.

सिन्दुक SINDHUKA

S. S. *U.* 31. 7.

It is said to be *Sinduvāra*-सिन्दुवार or *Nirguṇḍī*-निर्गुण्डी. Here *Sainduka* (*Rucaka*)-सैन्दुक (रुचक) or a rosary made of *Sinduka* wood or of flower-buds is indicated.

See synonym-सिन्दुवार.

सिन्दु(-न्धु)वार SINDU(-NDHU)VĀRA,

सिन्धुवारिक(-त) SINDHUVĀRIKA(-TA)

सिन्धुवारिका SINDHUVĀRIKĀ

C. S. *Su.* 3. 27; 4. 16; *Ci.* 23. 55, 78 (सिन्धुवारिका), 194, 199; 30. 268.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 286; *Ka.* 5. 66 (सितसिन्धुवार), 77 (सितसिन्धुवार), 84; 6. 21; 7. 21; *U.* 45. 16.

A. H. *Su.* 7. 25 (सिन्दुवारित); *U.* 36. 57; 37. 75 (सिन्धुवारिक), 84; 38. 27, 32.

Sinduvāra and *Nirguṇḍī*-निर्गुण्डी are usually considered to be two different species of *Vitex* bearing respectively white and blue flowers. It may be noted that *Vitex negundo* Linn. itself contains forms possessing both white and blue flowers and 3 to 5-foliate leaves, although a different species *V. trifolia* Linn. f. is sometimes mentioned to be *Sinduvāra* and the blue-flowered form of *V. negundo* is accepted as *Nirguṇḍī*. In spite of these clear assertions doubt seems to have been expressed by some writers regarding the correct identity of *Sinduvāra*. On a perusal of the uses of *Nirguṇḍī* and *Sinduvāra*

in the texts it does appear that these two drugs may not be so closely allied botanically as usually supposed to be. Caraka has mentioned *Nirgunḍī* in his *Kṛmighna*-कृमिघ्न ten-drug group and *Sinduvāra* in the *Viṣaghna*-विषघ्न one, and most of the uses of *Sinduvāra* in the texts are based on its Alexipharmic (*Viṣaghna*) property alone. Besides this, the roots and flowers of *Sinduvāra* have been accepted for use, while in the case of *Nirgunḍī*, the leaf juice (पत्र स्वरस) seems to have been used in most of the text formularies. It is on account of this fact that the two white and black varieties of *Tulasi*-तुलसी (*Ocimum*) have also been confused with the two varieties of *Nirgunḍī* as both the pairs could be named as *Surasā*-सुरसा and *Śveta Surasā*-श्वेतसुरसा. As both with both of their varieties—*Surasā* and *Śveta Surasā* in case of *Tulasi* and *Surasī*-सुरसी (श्वेता) and *Nirgunḍī* (नीला) in case of the other—have been included in the *Surasāḥ Gaṇa* of Suśruta, both the pairs are treated almost on equal basis in respect of their medicinal values with the result that the drug name 'Surasā' is interpreted either way without much scruple.

Another point of confusion seems to exist between the two other drug names *Sinduvāra* and *Girikarnikā*-गिरिकर्णिका. The unifying factors between these two drug names are as follows :—(1) Both have been mentioned at places with the qualifying words 'Sita or Śveta' (white) and both have been used as Alexipharmic (*Viṣaghna*-विषघ्न); (2) According to some *Girīkarnikā* has been accepted as a synonym of *Syandana*-स्यन्दन (C. S. Cl. 23. 194-Cakra). On the other hand, Rāja Nighaṇṭu also mentions *Siddhaka*-सिद्धक as one of the names of *Sinduvāra* and *Siddhaka* has been identified by us with *Syandana*. It was mentioned that one of the ideas underlying the etymological interpretation of *Syandana* is its property of *Prasravaṇa*-प्रस्रवण (Oozing out or exudation of liquid) indicated by the root *Syandū*-स्यन्दू. The word *Sinduvāra* also is supposed to be derived from the same root *Syandū*¹

The quality of *Prasravaṇa* or causing flow of liquid in case of our *Girikarnikā* fruits due to their errhine action has

1. स्यन्दते रसम्-स्यन्दू प्रस्रवणे; स्यन्दते प्रस्रवणे; सिन्दुं वृणेति वारयति वा, सिन्धुवारः, वृज् वरणे, अवरणे वा ।

been actually observed. May be the same is present in its roots as well. The prevalent popular (old) name *Syaundi*-स्यौण्डी (*Amarakośa*) for *Sinduvāra* and *Syandā*-स्यन्दा or *Sephanda*-सेफन्द for *Girikarṇikā* (*Cakra*) may point in the same direction. The name *Suvahā*-सुवहा (*सुषुवहति*), may also be applicable for *Sinduvāra* for the same reason. As regards *Śephālī*-शेफाली, it may also appear to be a suitable name for both *Nyctanthes* and *Symphorema* due to partial similarities in the medicinal value and appearance of their leaves.

Thus, there appears to be no difficulty in accepting *Symphorema polyandrum* Wight as both *Girikarṇikā* and *Sinduvāra* and its fruits as *Hareṇu*-हरेणु or *Kauntī*-कौन्ती. Difficulty, however, arises when it is found that *Sinduvāra* and *Girikarṇikā*, or *Kauntī* (or *Hareṇu*) and either *Sinduvāra* or *Girikarṇikā* have been mentioned side by side in the same formularies as different substances. This difficulty may be met by supposing that *Sinduvāra* and *Girikarṇikā* may stand for the source plant and *Hareṇu* and sometimes even *Girikarṇikā* for its fruits only. A similar situation is found to exist in case of the plant *Tejovati*-तेजोवती (*Xanthoxylum*) and its fruits *Tumburu*-तुम्बुरु.

See-कायस्था, गिरिकर्णिका, निर्गुण्डी, शेफाली (-लिका), सुवहा and स्यन्दन.

सिम्बितिका SIMBITIKĀ

See-सिद्धितिका.

सुगन्ध SUGANDHA

S. S. Ka. 2. 5.

A variety of root-poison (मूल विष).

सुगन्धक SUGANDHAKA,

सुगन्धिक SUGANDHIKA

C. S. Su. 27. 8; Ni. 4. 5.

S. S. Su. 20. 5; 46. 4.

A. H. Su. 6. 1.

A variety of *Śālī*.

See-शालि.

सुगन्धक SUGANDHAKA

S. S. Su. 38. 18; 46. 221.

It has been identified with *Droṇapuṣpā*-द्रोणपुष्प (*Leucas* species) or a variety of *Gandhatṛṇa*-गन्धतृण.

See-रोहिष.

सुगन्धा SUGANDHĀ,

सुगन्धिका SUGANDHIKĀ

S. S. *Su.* 16. 27 (10); *Ci.* 17. 8, 28; *Ka.* 5. 69, 76; 6. 15.

A. H. *U.* 36. 61.

Sugandhā has been identified with *Nākulī*-नाकुली or *Gandhanākulī*-गन्धनाकुली and *Sugandhikā* with *Śvetasārivā*-श्वेतसारिवा.

See-सारिवा and नाकुली or its substitute रास्ना.

सुतश्रेणी SUTAŚREṆĪ

C. S. *Ka.* 12. 3.

Here it has been mentioned as a synonym of *Dravanti*-द्रवन्ती. The verse containing it is said to be not original but introduced later on.

See synonym-पुत्रश्रेणी.

सुधा SUDHĀ

C. S. *Su.* 30. 63; *Ci.* 5. 107, 152, 174; 7. 86; 13. 137, 149; 14. 53, 54, 58; 15. 183; 21. 125; 25. 52; 26. 12, 17; *Ka.* 10. full chapter.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 29; 44. 4, 36, 77; *Ci.* 2. 91; 8. 45, 50; 9. 10; 18. 52.

A. H. *Ci.* 8. 16(1), 25(2); 10. 58; 14. 56, 98, 124; 15. 32; 18. 26; 20. 16; *Ka.* 2. 42, 46; *U.* 28. 34; 30. 7(3).

See synonym-स्नुक्.

सुनिषण्णक SUNIṢAṆṆAKA

Marsilia minuta Linn.; *Caupatiyā*-चौपतिया H.

C. S. *Su.* 27. 86; *Ci.* 14. 239; 18. 80, 170 (Va.); 23. 224; 27. 26; 29. 51.

S. S. *Su.* 19. 32; 20. 4; 42. 18; 46. 262, 265; *U.* 17. 50; 45. 16.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 72, 73; 8. 42; 29. 34; *Ci.* 3. 23; *U.* 13. 76.

It has often been confused with *Śtītvārā*-शित्तिवार which is different. *Marsilia* is a non-flowering plant belonging to the group of ferns while *Śtītvārā* is a flowering plant bearing

seeds which have been used. The sleep-inducing property attributed to this herb is also reported from the tribal areas.

See-वितुन्नक and शित्तिवार.

सुमनः SUMANAH,

सुमना SUMANĀ

C. S. *Su.* 3. 3 (प्रवाल), 13 (प्रवाल); *Vi.* 8. 143, 150; *Ci.* 7. 93 (प्रवाल); 26. 239 (कोरक), 255 (कोरक).

S. S. *Su.* 36. 12, 32 (मुकुल); 39. 9; 42. 18; 46. 484 (फल); *Ci.* 9. 10 (पत्र), 40; 16. 17 (पत्र); 19. 14, 42 (सुमनापल्लव); 20. 54 (सु० ग्रन्थि); *Ka.* 6. 20 (पुष्प); *U.* 17. 97; 39. 232, 264.

A. H. *Ci.* 13. 34, 38; 19. 62; *U.* 5. 32; 16. 23, 50; 22. 97; 24. 6; 34. 2.

See synonym-जाति.

सुमुख SUMUKHA

C. S. *Su.* 26. 109; 27. 170; *Ni.* 2. 2; *Vi.* 7. 17, 22; 8. 149, 158; *Ci.* 3. 266; *Ka.* 1. 28.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 17; 42. 18; 46. 221, 234.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 106, 108.

Cakra has mentioned it to be one of the *Parṇāsa*-पर्णास varieties which include several plants of the Labiatae family such as those belonging to *Ocimum*. It belongs to the *Surasādi* group of *Suśruta* and shares its properties. *Dalhāṇa* identifies it with *Rājikā*-राजिका but does not omit to mention that according to others it is *Vanabarbarikā* called *Sauhā*-सउहा.¹

सुरकाष्ठ SURAKĀṢṬHA

S. S. *U.* 11. 6.

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 41; 17. 40.

See synonym-देवदारु.

सुरङ्गी SURAṅGĪ

S. S. *Su.* 39. 5; *Ci.* 14. 10.

Muraṅgī-सुरङ्गी or *Muruṅgī*-मुरुङ्गी is said to be the correct version in place of *Surāṅgī*. Both are supposed to be *Sobhā-njana*-सोभाजन (रक्त).

See synonym-शिशु and refer to नागकेशर.

1. सुमुखः राजिका, अन्ये तु वनबर्बरिका 'सउहा' इति नाम्ना जेजीमुक्तौ प्रसिद्धा । —*Dalhāṇa* on S. S. *Su.* 38. 17.

सुरतरु SURATARUA. H. *Ci.* 19. 41; *U.* 22. 85.

See synonym-देवदारु.

सुरदारु SURADĀRUC. S. *Su.* 3. 7, 17, 23, 27; 4. 18, 26; 5. 65 (Va. सुराह्ण); *Sa.* 8. 87; 7. 22, 108; 14. 235; 18. 173; 23. 54, 77; 26. 100, 166 (Va.).S. S. *Ci.* 3. 58; 10. 6; 16. 32; 17. 4, 34, 44; 19. 35; 22. 5, 55, 74; 38. 42, 102; *Ka.* 5. 65; *Sa.* 10. 59, 65; *U.* 11. 17; 34. 4; 39. 191, 238; 52. 18.A. H. *Sa.* 2. 54; *Ci.* 17. 40; 19. 65; 21. 49, 56, 59; *Ka.* 4. 32; *U.* 2. 19.

See synonym-देवदारु.

सुरद्रुम SURADRUMAS. S. *Ci.* 37. 16; *U.* 61. 31.

See synonym-देवदारु.

सुरभि SURABHI,**सुरभी SURABHĪ**C. S. *Su.* 5. 62; *Ci.* 23. 241.S. S. *Ci.* 5. 7; *Ka.* 6. 21 (Va. सुरसी); *U.* 23. 4 (सौरभ बीज).A. H. *Su.* 20. 38 (सुरभि); *Ci.* 8. 11 (सुरभि), 13; *U.* 3. 53.

It has been identified differently in different places with *Rāsnā*-रास्ना, *Śallakī*-शल्लकी, *Devadāru*-देवदारु or *Tulasī*-तुलसी. The popular name *Bāyasurai*-बायसुरई for *Pluchea lanceolata* Oliver and Hiern (*Rāsnā*) in some places in U. P. indicates it to be *Vātanāśaka*-वातनाशक *Surabhi*-सुरभी.

सुरवारुणी SURAVĀRUṆĪA. H. *Ci.* 19. 81.

See synonym-इन्द्रवारुणी.

सुरस SURASA,**सुरसा SURASĀ***Ocimum sanctum* Linn.; *Tulasī*-तुलसी H.

Synonyms : अपेतराक्षसी.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 3; 3. 7; 4. 37; 14. 31; 26. 109; 27. 166; *Ni.* 2. 2; *Vi.* 7. 17, 22; 8. 149, 158; *Sa.* 8. 54; *Ci.* 3. 266; 5. 69; 7. 111 (बीज); 8. 100; 13. 80, 81 (Va. स्वरस); 14. 51; 17. 122; 18. 52, 70, 116

(असित सुरस), 122, 162, 170; 23. 51, 52, 53 (सुरसाग्र), 68, 78, 100 (मञ्जरी), 189, 211 (मञ्जरी), 214, 242; 26. 152, 262, 266 (पत्र); 27. 50, 52, 54; 28. 150; *Ka.* 1. 28.

S. S. Su. 38. 18 (द्वे सुरसे); 39. 6; 46. 221, 234, 235; *Cl.* 1. 120; 2. 87; 6. 9; 9. 34; 11. 7; 19. 35; *Ka.* 5. 77; 8. 68; 39. 267; 42. 28, 94; 62. 30.

A. H. Su. 6. 106, 108; 15. 7, 30; 17. 3, 7; 29. 75; *Sa.* 1. 61; *Cl.* 1. 138; 3. 49 (असित सुरस), 56, 162, 171; 4. 43; 8. 19; 12. 3; 13. 35; 14. 10, 19; 19. 65; 20. 20, 27; 21. 76; *U.* 2. 50; 3. 54; 6. 39; 9. 20; 16. 50, 55; 18. 19, 46; 20. 23; 24. 37; 25. 41; 36. 62, 84; 37. 32 (अग्रज).

See-निर्गुण्डी and सिन्दुवार.

सुरसी SURASĪ

S. S. Su. 38. 18; *Ka.* 5. 70 (पुरष).

A. H. Su. 15. 30.

It is supposed to be what is known as *Bilvanūsi*-बिल्वनासी by Dalhāṇa and identified with *Limonia crenulata* Roxb. or *Clausena pentaphylla* DC. but according to him, others take it to be white (*Śveta*-श्वेत) variety of *Nirgundī*-निर्गुण्डी.

See-सिन्दुवार.

सुरा SURĀ

S. S. U. 62. 30.

See synonym-इन्द्रवारुणी or देवदारु.

सुराला SURĀLĀ

A. H. Su. 15. 4.

See synonym-श्रीवेष्टक.

सुराख्या SURĀKHYĀ,

सुराह, -हय, -ह्वा SURĀHVA, -HVAYA, -HVĀ

C. S. Su. 3. 2; 5. 61; *Cl.* 6. 25 (सुराह्वा), 27; 14. 160; 18. 111; 26. 65 (*Va.*), 85; 27. 35; 28. 111; *Sl.* 3. 59; 11. 24.

S. S. Cl. 7. 14; 37. 39; *U.* 41. 48.

A. H. Cl. 7. 45; 11. 25; 12. 6, 19; 18. 11; 19. 81; 20. 32; 21. 52, 68, 71; *U.* 5. 11; 25. 45; 36. 84; 39. 104.

See synonym-देवदारु.

सुरेन्द्रकन्द SURENDRAKANDA

S. S. Su. 46. 305.

This has been identified by Dalhaṇa with *Rakta (Vajra) Kanda-रक्त (वज्र) कन्द*.

See-वज्रप्रोक्ता.

सुवर्चला SUVARCALĀ

C. S. Su. 27. 97; Ci. 19. 35; 29. 51 (सौवर्चल शाक); Si. 7. 61.

S. S. Su. 36. 12, 31; 42. 18; 45. 115; 46. 262, 274; Ci. 2. 82; 23. 12; U. 47. 34.

A. H. Su. 6. 93; Sa. 1. 84; Ci. 4. 35; 9. 22.

Suvarcalā has not been identified satisfactorily. Dalhaṇa and Cakra have mentioned two other names, *Sūryāvarta-सूर्यावर्त* and *Sūryabhaktā-सूर्यभक्ता* as its synonyms. Dalhaṇa has further attempted to identify *Sūryāvarta* with what is popularly known as *Sauñcali-सौञ्जली*.¹ *Sauñcala-सौञ्जल* is usually understood to be the name of one or two of the *Malva* species (*M. sylvestris* Linn. and *M. rotundifolia* Linn.). These are said to be the sources also of the Unani drug *Khubāji-खुबाजी*. At other places Dalhaṇa has stated that *Suvarcalā* is either a variety of *Sūryāvarta* (S. S. Su. 46. 262, 274) or *Sūryabhaktā* (S. S. Ci. 2. 82 and U. 47. 34). It may be noted that *Suvarcalā* has been mentioned by Suśruta in two different categories of pot-herbs having different sets of properties. It, therefore, is evident that Suśruta has recognised two entirely different kinds of *Suvarcalā*, out of which one has been identified by Dalhaṇa with his *Sauñcali*. It appears that this variety has been mentioned in C. S. Su. 27. 97, S. S. Su. 46. 274 and A. H. Su. 6. 94. As regards the second *Suvarcalā* variety of Suśruta, its botanical source is still to be determined. It may be noted that in S. S. Su. 46. 262 of some editions both *Suvarcalā* and *Brahmasuvarcalā-ब्रह्मसुवर्चला* have been mentioned instead of *Suvarcalā* alone. There is, therefore, some reason to doubt the correctness of the version and to accept the changed version containing *Brahmasuvarcalā* alone. In C. S. and A. H. this variety of *Suvarcalā* appears to have been mentioned under the name of *Tilaparnikā-तिलपर्णिका* (C. S. Su. 27. 94 and A. H. Su. 6. 76).

1. सुवर्चला सूर्यावर्तः सौञ्जलीति लोके। —Dalhaṇa on S. S. Su. 36 12.

Even Suśruta has mentioned *Tilaparnikā* and *Tilaparni-*तिलपर्णी in *Su.* 46. 221 and 239, which may be the same as the second *Suvarcalā* variety of Suśruta mentioned in *Su.* 46. 262. At all these places *Suvarcalā* or *Tilaparnikā* have been mentioned in the category of *Samśkāra* useful substances which are usually bitter (*Tikta*-तिक्त) or pungent (*Kaṭu*-कटु) in taste (*ras*). As regards the other two names *Sūryāvarta* and *Sūryabhaktā* given for *Suvarcalā*, it is doubtful if we can consider them applicable to any of the *Malva* species because of anything present in their morphology or physiological behaviour except the orbicular or sub-orbicular shape of their leaves nearly resembling that of *Maṇḍūkarni*-मण्डुकपर्णी (*Centella asiatica* Urban). Although the identity of *Tilaparni*, too, is not beyond controversy, it is usually identified with *Gynandropsis gynandra* Briquet called *Hulhul*-हुलहुल which can be called *Sūryāvarta* or *Sūryabhaktā* due to the behaviour of its leaves in orienting their position with the movement of Sun. Moreover, there is a section of the present day Vaidyas in Bengal which also believes *Hulhul* to be the source of *Brahmasuvarcalā*. In C. S. there is no mention of *Suvarcalā* or *Tilaparni* in *Haritavarga*-हरितवर्ग of food-flavouring substances wherein *Ajagandhā*-अजगन्धा has been included which, according to Acārya Yādavajī, is also believed to be *Hulhul*. Thus *Gynandropsis* may be tentatively accepted as the second variety of *Suvarcalā* and named as *Tilaparnikā* and *Brahmasuvarcalā*. The latter is, however, different from the so called divine drug of the same name. It is not uncommon for a divine drug name to be also used for some common drug such as *Chatrū*-छत्रा.

See synonyms-अजगन्धा (?), तिलपर्णिका and refer to अर्कपुष्पी, आदित्यवल्ली, ब्रह्मसुवचला and सूर्यवल्ली.

सुवर्णक्षीरी SUVARṆAKṢĪRĪ

C. S. *Vi.* 7. 22.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 28; 39. 4; 45. 13; *Ci.* 4. 27.

See synonym-स्वर्णक्षीरी.

सुवर्णत्वक् SUVARṆATVAK

A. H. *Su.* 21. 17.

See-आरग्वध and सौवर्णत्वक्.

सुवर्णदुग्धा SUVARNADUGDHĀ

A. H. Ci. 19. 81.

See synonym-स्वर्णक्षीरी.

सुवह्वा SUVAHĀ

C. S. Su. 4. 4 (Va. सरला), 16; Vi. 7. 22; Ka. 7. 4.

S. S. Ci. 2. 90; 17. 40; U. 34. 3; 51. 23.

Suvahā has been identified variously with *Godhāpadī*-गोधपदी, *Gandhanākulī*-गन्धनाकुली or *Rāsnā*-रास्ना by Ḍalhaṇa. It may be noted that it has been used together with *Śukanāsa*-शुकनासा in some places. It may, further, be noted that in S. S. Ci. 17. 40 pieces of *Suvahākanda* (कन्दशकलेषुचसौवहेषु) have been used where Ḍalhaṇa has mentioned three different views regarding its identity. According to these *Gandhanākulī* popularly known as *Nūpīṇi*-नापीणि, *Godhāpadī* and *Kāṇḍālī*-कान्दाली may be species of *Aristolochia*, *Corallocarpus* and *Crinum diffusa* respectively. The last has been identified by us with *Kandālī*-कन्दली.

The facts emerging from the study of the texts and their commentaries in respect of the identity and clinical uses may be summed as follows :—It is a tuberous-rooted plant used as a purgative (*Bhedaka*-भेदक), emetic (*Vāmaka*-वामक), alexipharmic (*Viṣaghna*-विषघ्न), wound cleanser (*Vraṇasodhaka*-व्रणशोधक), anthelmintic (*Kṛmighna*-कृमिघ्न) and antiasthmatic (*Śvāsanāśaka*-श्वासनाशक) drug very much resembling *Śukanāsa* or *Nākulī*-नाकुली in action. Hence, tuberous rooted species of *Corallocarpus*, and *Aristolochia* are intended to be used in place of *Suvahā*. In the Nighaṇṭus *Suvahā* has also been mentioned as a synonym of *Śephālī*-शेफाली (*Nirguṇḍī* or *Sinduvāra*) and *Girikarṇikā* evidently due to errhine action.

See-कन्दली, गन्धनाकुली, गिरिकर्णिका, नाकुली, निगुण्डी, रास्ना, शुकनासा, शेफाली and सिन्दुवार.

सुषवी SUṢAVĪ

C. S. Vi. 8. 143, 150; Ci. 15. 83 (Va. सुरभि); Ka. 1. 25.

S. S. Su. 38. 5; Ci. 5. 7, 12.

A. H. Su. 15. 17; Ci. 8. 13; 14. 13.

It has been identified with a variety of *Kāravallaka*-कारवेल्लक or with a variety of *Jiraka* (*Upakuñcikā*-उपकुञ्जिका).

सूक्ष्मैला SŪKṢMAILĀ

C. S. *Su.* 4. 16; 5. 60, 74; *Sa.* 8. 70; *Ci.* 1-1. 47; 2-2. 24; 17. 124; 26. 169.

S. S. *Ci.* 20. 54; *Ka.* 2. 51; *U.* 58. 41.

A. H. *Ci.* 11. 10; *U.* 22. 85; 24. 53.

See synonyms-सुदैला, सुटि and दाविडी and refer to प्ला.

सूचिपत्रक SŪCIPATRAKA

S. S. *Su.* 45. 149, 154.

A variety of sugar cane (*Ikṣu*).

See-इक्षु.

सूरण SŪRAṆA

Amorphophallus campanulatus Blume.; *Sūrana*-सूरन, *Jimikanda*-जिमीकन्द H.

S. S. *Su.* 46. 306, 307.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 113; *Ci.* 8. 21, 34, 156, 157, 158.

सूर्यपर्णी SŪRPAPARNĪ

See-शूर्यपर्णी.

सूर्यकान्ता SŪRYAKĀNTĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 1-4. 6.

It has been mentioned by Caraka to be the popular name of *Ādityaparnī*-आदित्यपर्णी.

सूर्यवल्ली SŪRYAVALLĪ

S. S. *Su.* 45. 120; *Ci.* 31. 5; *Ka.* 2. 45.

A. H. *U.* 35. 21.

Sūryavallī appears to be another name for *Ādityavallī*-आदित्यवल्ली. Ḍalhaṇa identifies it with *Arkapuṣpī*-अर्कपुष्पी and others with a variety of *Sūryāvarta*-सूर्यावर्त i. e. *Suvarcalā*-सुवर्चला. Ḍalhaṇa's description of *Sūryavallī* in his comment in S. S. *Ka.* 2. 45 may also be applicable to his *Arkapuṣpī*-अर्कपुष्पी (See page 280).

See synonyms-अर्कपुष्पी (?), आदित्यवल्ली and सुवर्चला.

सूषा SŪṢĀ

A. H. *Su.* 6. 72; *Ci.* 9. 21.

See synonyms-शुषा and कासमर्द,

सेव्य SEVYA

C. S. *Ci.* 6. 49; 7. 45, 127, 131; 14. 164; 18. 72; 20. 31, 32; 23. 99; 24. 158; *Sl.* 3. 51.

S. S. *U.* 42. 116.

A. H. *Su.* 7. 20; 20. 37; *Sa.* 1. 15; 2. 2; *Ci.* 1. 90; 2. 18, 32; 8. 103, 115; 19. 9; 21. 68; *U.* 13. 6; 22. 91; 37. 86.

See synonym-उशीर.

सैन्दुक SAINDUKA

See-सिन्दुक.

सैरीय,(-क) SAIRĪYA,(-KA),

सैरेय,(-क) SAIREYA,(-KA),

सैर्यक SAIRYAKA,

शैरेय,(-क) ŚAIREYA,(-KA)

Synonyms : आर्तगल, ककुभ, कुरण्टक, कुरब(व)क, दासी कुरण्टक, बाण, रुजाकर, सहा, महासहा, सहचर and सहाचर.

C. S. *Su.* 14. 31 (Va. शैरीष); *Ci.* 26. 266 (कृष्ण शैरेयक).

S. S. *Su.* 38. 8 (सैरेयक द्वय), 73 (सैरीयक); *Ci.* 3. 61; 5. 12; 15. 43; 25. 32 (सैरीयज पुष्प).

A. H. *Su.* 15. 17 (सैर्यक), 21 (सैर्यक युग्म); *Sa.* 1. 39; *U.* 34. 28; 38. 31.

Since long past *Saireyaka* has been supposed to exist in four varieties differing essentially in the colour of their flowers. They are believed to be the three species of *Barleria* which are :—(1) *B. prionitis* Linn. with yellow flower, (2) *B. cristata* Linn. having both red-flower and white-flower forms, and (3) *B. strigosa* Linn. with blue flowers. They have been recognised respectively as (1) *Pita*-पीत, (2) *Rakta*-रक्त, *Śveta*-श्वेत and (3) *Nila*-नील or *Kṛṣṇa*-कृष्ण varieties of *Saireyaka*. They have been popularly known as *Jhīṇṭī*-झिण्टी (*Cakra*), *Kāṇṭāśeluā*-कांटाशेलुआ (*Daḥaṇa*) and *Kaṭasariyā*-कटसरैया H. These *Barleria* species are usually small under-shrubs not exceeding about five feet in height and occurring usually in ordinary mesophytic environments. This fact, alone, stands in strong contrast to the equally established belief that at least one of varieties known as *Kurabaka*-कुरबक in Sanskrit literature (*Kāvya*) is a tree with a clear trunk rather than a small bushy plant like *B. cristata*.

Apart from this, the various Sanskrit names and synonyms used for the different varieties increase our reluctance against accepting the status quo regarding their identity with *Barleria* species.

Under such suspicious situations an approach to etymology (व्युत्पत्ति) of Sanskrit names has been found to be helpful in throwing some light. This has been given hereunder and may be looked into.

(1) सैरेयः—*Saireyah* : सीरे सूर्ययुक्तावरणरहितप्रदेशेभवः. This indicates the occurrence in situations fully exposed to the sun such as deserts, naked snowy hill-tops or the tidal areas along the seacoast. These regions invariably envisage xerophytic or holophytic nature of their vegetable contents. The same may be said about other allied names.

(2) सहचरः—*Sahacarah* : सहचरतीति. This indicates gregarious habit of occurrence. The same applies to *Sahācara*—सहाचर.

(3) कुर(-रु)ण्टकः—*Kura(-ru)ṇṭakah* : कुर छेदने, बाहुलकादण्टः, स्वार्थेकन्. This points towards the existence of piercing structures such as thorns and spines or even pneumatophores (breathing roots) and viviparously formed seedlings of some mangrove plants.

(4) दासी कुरण्टकः—*Dāsi Kuraṇṭakah* : दसु उपक्षये. Here the qualifying word *Dāsi* may indicate that out of the two varieties of *Kuraṇṭaka*, this may be a smaller than or a close associate of the other.

(5) रुजाकरः—*Rujākarah* : रुजां करोति यः. This refers to pain-causing character of the piercing structures mentioned above under the two forms of *Kuraṇṭaka*.

(6) आर्तगल—*Ārtagalah* : आर्त (क्षीण) इव गलति, गल अदने. This may hint at the oppressed (चिन्त्य) condition of the plants concerned due to difficult and abnormal living conditions prevailing in the environment and their behaviour.

(7) बाणः—*Bāṇah* : शरः. Its significance may lie in the presence of all the piercing structures especially the abnormal seedlings referred to above which, after detachment from the parent plants, drop like an arrow to the unstable marshy ground below and get a firm footing so that they may escape

the likely danger of being washed away by tidal waves. A similar significance may be implied by *Ārtagala* as well.

(8) ककुभः—*Kakubhaḥ* : (a) कं (चातं) स्कुम्नाति विस्तारयति...or (b) दिशः सन्ति अस्य बहुविस्तारवत्वात्. These may refer respectively to the air sucking and dispersing characters of the breathing roots which are devices to compensate for the deficiency of air in the water-logged soil of the tidal regions or alternatively to the gregarious habit.

(9) अम्लानः—*Amlānaḥ* : नम्लायति स्म. This discloses the non-fading character of leaves which is a common feature of xerophytes. This name does not occur in our texts but has been used by the commentators.

(10) कुरबकः—*Kurabakaḥ* : कुरुबक—*Kurubaka* and कुरवक—*Kuravaka* have been suggested to be synonyms and may indicate a close affinity with *Baka*—बक or *Būka*—बूक, a point of view which has been discussed later on.

(11) सहा—*Sahā* and महासहा—*Mahāsahā* are also sometimes used for *Saireyaka* varieties evidently in virtue of their especial capacity of toleration and adaptation towards uneasy living conditions of environment.

Before we proceed to botanically identify the different varieties on the basis of the above mentioned clues, we may keep in mind the following possibilities of error :—

(1) All the names may not be accepted as relevant to all the four varieties. Some of them, however, which are indicative of the xerophytic nature of the habitat and gregarious habit may be common to all. They are *Saireyaka* with its other allies, *Sahacara* or *Sahācara* and *Amlāna*. Others such as *Kuraṇṭaka*, *Dāsi Kuraṇṭaka*, *Rujākara*, *Bāṇa*, *Ārtagala* and *Kakubha* may be appropriate for one, two or even three varieties. *Kurabaka* of Sanskrit *Kāvya* and S. S. may be equivalent to *Būka* of C. S. and A. H. or to a special kind of *Vasuka*—वसुक occurring in all the three texts.

(2) The names relating to the ecological or environmental features may not show uniformity in the region of distribution. Some may refer to varieties confined to coastal regions and others to those regularly inhabiting snowy hill-tops. Botanical affinity between the different varieties may also not

be presupposed as has been done in adopting *Barleria* species in the status quo.

It may be remembered that grouping of different varieties under common names by men of medicine must imply at least partial similarity in their medicinal properties and uses. Thus, as a precaution against possible pitfalls, therapeutic and pharmacological check up only can sanction approval and put a seal on the proposed botanical identities of drug plants.

Tentative suggestions regarding the botanical identities of the four varieties are as hereunder :—

(1) कुरबक—*Kurabaka* : It has been mentioned as a drug in S. S. Su. 42. 18 in the group of astringent (कषाय) substances where Ḍalhaṇa has identified it with *Kaṇṭaselayāka*-कण्टशेलयाक. Again, in S. S. Ka. 5. 86 it has been included in the group of some alexipharmic drugs where it has been described by him as a smooth-leaved and white-flowered (स्निग्धपत्रः सितकुसुमः) plant. In Amarakośa and the Nighaṇṭus it has been supposed to be a red-flower plant of a *Saireyaka* variety. In Rājānighaṇṭu it has been mentioned as a synonym of *Śvetamandāra*-श्वेतमन्दार as well. True, *Svetamandāra* is an *Erythrina* species bearing red flowers and spines and is expected to have some properties similar to those attributed to *Kurabaka*. But in the Sanskrita Kāvya, *Mandāra* is a separate entity different from *Kurabaka*. Now, attention may be drawn to the drug names *Baka* and *Būka* which apparently have affinity with *Kurabaka* and may be treated as a synonym (बकः कुरबकः आदि लोपात्). We have identified *Baka* with *Osmanthus* (yellow fragrant flowers) and Jejjāṭa in his comments on C. S. Ci. 30. 81, has identified *Būka* with something known as *Pullāsa*-पुल्लास of the Himalayan region. This, according to us, appears to be a red-flowered species of *Rhododendron*. The different names reported to be prevalent in Nepal and Bhutan for *Rhododendron* species such as *Palu*, *Burāṇsa*-बुरांस, *Gurāsa*-गुरास etc. are similar to *Pullāsa* of Jejjāṭa and give support to our view. The reported Tamil name 'Alīṅgi'-अलिङ्गी for *R. arboreum* Sm. and *Kurlīṅga* of Nepal for another species *R. falconeri* Hook. may be simple accidents or they may be related with the imaginary concept of Embrace (आलिङ्गन) by a lady in

response to the imaginary desire (*Dohada*-दोहद) of *Kurabaka* trees. This poetic concept appears to be based on the curative properties in the treatment of gynaecological and urinary diseases along with the common ailments of head, and other adjoining organs. A reference to medicinal properties and uses mentioned for *Baka* or *Būka* in *Viratarādi Gaṇa* and in the *Bhāvaprakāśa Nighaṇṭu* may be made in this connection. A word on *Vṛkṣa-dohada* of Sanskrit *Kāvya* may not be out of place here. *Kurabaka* personified as a lover (नायक) will certainly have the intense desire (*Dohada*) to see the fulfilment of its inherent curative qualities for all bodily ailments of the lady of his choice in order to secure for her an ideal overall beauty and health to make her fit to be invited for an embrace. Our new concept regarding the identity of *Kurabaka* with *Rhododendrons* of extremely cold regions may also be correlated with the idea of warming embrace of a beloved to her cold stricken lover. Thus, one of the red-flowering species of *Rhododendron* i. e. *R. arboreum* Sm. or *R. barbatum* Wall. ex Don. is suggested to be tentatively accepted as *Kurabaka*. The other tree species *Osmanthus* and *Erythrina* in addition to *Rhododendron* may be subjected to therapeutic and pharmacological check up to see if they can be used as substitutes.

(2) कृष्ण शैरेयक-*Kṛṣṇa Śaireyaka* : This is supposed to be the blue-flower variety. The other names for this variety are supposed to be *Ārtagala*, *Rujākara* and *Dāsī Kuraṇṭaka* besides, of course, the common names. The presence of blue flowers and spines, and occurrence with a gregarious habit in the mangroves of Indian peninsula and Bengal of a shrub called *Hara-kuca Kāṇṭā*-हरकुच कांटा and recognised botanically as *Acanthus ilicifolius* Linn. may be tentatively suggested to be used in its place. *Ḍalhaṇa*'s characterisation of *Ārtagala* in his comments given earlier under this head tempted us to identify it with *Xanthium strumarium* Linn. but the absence of distinct blue flowers in the plant is against this view. We are, thus, more inclined to accept *Acanthus* in place of *Kṛṣṇasaireyaka*.

(3 & 4) श्वेत शैरेयक-*Śveta Śaireyaka* and पीत शैरेयक-*Pita Śaireyaka* : As regards *Śveta* and *Pita* varieties we have not been able to form definite

recommend to the investigators to look for them in hill-top flora of the Himalayas, especially for the *Rhododendron* species and the mangrove flora of the coastal regions with special reference to the species of *Avicennia* (*Bāni*-बानी, of Bengal) and *Rhizophora*. *Barleria* species especially *B. prionitis* Linn. may also be examined therapeutically if not as original source or sources but only as substitute plants, because they have the advantage of easy availability as compared to that of others belonging to more inaccessible mangrove and hill-top Himalayan floras.

सोभाञ्जन SOBHĀÑJANA

See-शोभाञ्जन.

सोम SOMA

C. S. Ci. 1-4. 6.

S. S. Ci. 29 and 30 (Whole chapters).

The history of *Soma* as a Divine drug-plant extends over about three millennia and over. It has three phases. In the first phase it was treated as a distinct plant and glorified as the Divine drug of the Gods who themselves tasted its juice for its miraculous qualities of giving health and happiness, preventing old age and death and bestowing even immortality. Among the Vedas the R̥gveda especially is saturated with its references. Here its regal personality and vitalizing potentialities have been matched with those of the Gods, presented by the poets with mythological concepts about them and described by them in Prākṛta hymns which are full of figures of speech and words with their allusive double meanings. It was on account of this and such other handicaps that *Soma* remained shrouded in mystery even for the most eminent amongst the Vedic scholars.

The second phase starts in the beginning of the post-vedic period when one branch of the Aryans shifted from the North to the Indus plains. As a legacy of the Vedic period they brought with them their *Soma*-cult. They might have maintained contact with this plant which is now reported to grow on the foot-hill tops of the North West Himalayas. But, after having peacefully settled in the plains, they appear to have

gradually lost their contact with it, eventually forgetting its identity as a plant entity. This might have happened after the first few centuries of this period. During this period they are also believed to have engaged themselves in giving definite shape to their old and new ideas about all the possible aspects of human life. It was during this golden period that several departments of knowledge were established and achieved zenith of their developement. The science of Āyurveda was one of them. Our main concern, now, is to see what treatment this Vedic *Soma*, now in absentia, received in Āyurveda which was being presented, possibly, for the first time in written Sanskrit. Caraka, the great physician, mentioned *Soma* in the fourth part of his *Rasāyana* chapter which he has named as *Āyurvediya samutthāniya pāda*-आयुर्वेदीय समुत्थानीय पाद where he has included it among the nine divine drugs but it appears that for actual use *Soma* has been excluded and eight only have been accepted. Suśruta, the great surgeon, went in greater detail and devoted two full chapters for *Soma*, its varieties and substitutes. In *Ci. 29* he mentioned it under twenty four separate names to look as if they were so many different varieties of it. According to one interpretation it was one and one alone (एक एव खलु भगवान् सोमः-S. S. *Ci. 29. 4*) which was created (or secured and distributed to) by Brahmā and other divinities to be used for preventing old age and death. ¹ It is, no doubt, possible that all these names or most of them were applicable to the original *Soma*, given to it mainly during the Vedic and post-Vedic periods.

It may be noted that both these text authors made a common statement which leads to the following meaning :—*Soma* (including all its twenty four varieties but not its substitutes) develops gradually into a fifteen-leaf body structure during the fifteen days of the light half of the month (*Śukla-pakṣa*-शुक्लपक्ष) and becomes completely naked by gradual defoliation during the next fifteen days of the dark half of the month (*Kṛṣṇapakṣa*-कृष्णपक्ष) in the order of one leaf everyday

1. ब्रह्मादयोऽसृजन् पूर्वममृतं सोमसंज्ञितम् । जरामृत्युविनाशाय.....

S. S. *Ci. 29. 3.*

in both the stages. ¹⁻² This evidently is a mythological concept with its root deep in other departments of knowledge especially philosophy (दर्शन) with its ramifications lying in the principles and practices of *Yogaśāstra*-योगशास्त्र and religion (धर्मशास्त्र). After the vacuum created by the disappearance of *Soma* plant the anxiety on the part of the scholars of *Āyurveda* and religion (which were now and for ever everybody's affair) was natural. New tendencies with future plans of action to face this problem and to fill up some how this vacuum, if not for anything, for preserving the sanctity of the practices recommended in their respective disciplines, must have guided their future actions. Search for substitutes of this plant and entrusting the maintenance of its divine character to other allied disciplines mentioned above must have been the result. Let us turn to Caraka and Suśruta to see in detail how they handled this problem.

Both the authors recommend two methods (विधान) of using *Rasāyana*-रसायन (alterative) drugs i. e. (1) *Kuṭi Prāveśika*-कुटी प्रावेशिक or *Droṇi Prāveśika*-द्रोणी प्रावेशिक ³ and (2) *Vātātāpika*-वातातपिक ⁴ method.

Caraka got at eight other divine substitute drugs to be used by the first method, leaving aside the Supreme Divine Drug *Soma* itself. These, too, were abandoned in favour of more easily available drugs from easily accessible sources in the plains and amenable to administration by the easier and

1. सोमो नामौषधिराजः पञ्चदशपर्णः स सोम इव वर्धते हीयते च ।

C. S. Ci. 1. 4-6.

2. सर्वेषामेव सोमानां पत्राणि दश पञ्च च ।
तानि शुक्ले च कृष्णे च जायन्ते निपतन्ति च ॥
एकैकं जायते पत्रं सोमस्याहरहस्तदा ।
शुक्लस्य पौर्णमास्यां तु भवेत् पञ्चदशच्छदः ॥
शीर्यते पत्रमेकैकं दिवसे दिवसे पुनः ।
कृष्णपक्षे चैव चापि लता भवति केवला ॥

S. S. Ci. 29. 21, 22.

3. Management of the person in a closed special type of compartment.

4. Management as an ambulatory patient.

practicable second *Vātātāpika* method. All this was done to popularise the use of *Rasāyanas* among the house-holders. He formulated the first *Indrokta Rasāyana*-इन्द्रोक्त रसायन in *Ci. 1-4. 5*, to be followed by the second *Indrokta Rasāyana* in *Ci. 1-4. 12 to 25* and eventually by so many others mentioned in the first three sections (पाद) of the *Rasāyana* chapter. Thus, the sceptic attitude of Caraka in the beginning found a very frank expression in his recommendation of *Ācāra Rasāyana* (आचार रसायन) in *Ci. 1-4. 29 to 33* to be adopted with or without a drug, Divine or non-Divine. This, evidently, was a practical proposition only for the ascetics (*Yogis*) involving the replacement of *Droni Prāveśika* method by the *Samūdhi* system of the *Yagaśāstra* which only could explain the mythology of fifteen-leaf concept for *Soma*.

As regards the approach of Suśruta towards this problem, it appears to be parallel in the essentials but much more expansive and adventurous. He appears to have collected a much larger number of *Soma* substitutes which were to be used by the *Kuṭi-prāveśika* method involving greater equipment, being more risky in nature and demanding the caution and skill of a surgeon to handle it. As regards the nature of his Divine substitutes designated as *Soma Sama Viryāḥ*-सोमसमवीर्याः in *Ci. 30* and some more, possibly included among the so-called varieties mentioned in *Ci. 29. 5 to 8.*, they have been discussed by us under their own names as far as possible and will be referred to again in the context of our new approach due to the recent discovery of the original *Soma* in the form of a mush-room. We may, however, point out some general trends in their approach. They realized that *Soma* was a poisonous drug and its substitutes must also be more or less of the same nature and they must be handled with extreme precaution to make them fit for human consumption. It is possible that the *Droniprāveśika* or *Kuṭiprāveśika* methods were devised to tame their substitute Divines by converting or getting rid of their toxic principles with the help of certain other substances such as milk, curd or honey before the beginning or during the actual operation of their methods. But their plans having failed in respect of practical and large

scale applicability, they were ultimately rejected both in respect of the Divine substitutes and the methods of their administration.

A few words about the actual substitute drug plants and their names may not be out of place. The substitutes appear to have been drawn from a wide range of the plant kingdom especially the Fungi, Ferns and Aroids and probably also the floating and terrestrial forms of the lowest organisms. What appears to be misleading is their tendency to invest them with the names which are same or similar to those given to the original *Soma*. This must have been done from the best of their motives to maintain, at least, a show of the sanctity and efficiency of the original drug before the eyes of others. But, their real position is revealed when their habit, habitat, geographical distribution and morphological characters are described by them. They are all unlike that of *Soma*. The doctrine of signatures appears to have been followed in selecting the substitutes.

Soma with its important role in the religious rituals or sacrificial rites must also have exercised the minds of the priestly hierarchy to find *Soma* substitutes for preparing the lobation for the sacrificial fire and intoxicating beverages for exhilaration and moral elevation. No serious attempts appear to have been made and substances such as Rhubarb, *Ephedra*, climbers of the laticiferous family of *Asclepiadaceae* such as some *Sarcostemma* and *Ceropegia* species, *Cannabis sativa* Linn., Hops and even grapes, sugar cane and millets were proposed to fill up the *Soma* vacuum in this field. The priests thereby maintained a false show of *Soma* while others satisfied themselves with alcoholic preparations having hallucinogenic properties.

We may, now, pass on to the third phase of *Soma* history which extends over a very short period of only the last few decades of the present scientific era. It may be said that the identification of *Soma* by R. Gordon Wasson¹ with a

1. 'The *Soma* of Rigveda : What was it ?'—J. Amer. Orien. Soc., Vol. 91/Num. 2/April-June 71, pp. 169-187.

mushroom called Fly-agaric and known botanically as *Amanita muscaria* Linn. was an accident of history rather than the result of a prolonged systematic search for this Divine plant of Antiquity. We, on our part, have welcomed this discovery with great satisfaction and pleasure due to the fact that it has been possible through the efforts of an ethno-botanist working, though unknowingly, according to the instructions of Caraka embodied in his verse in C. S. Su. 1. 118 which means that the names and morphology of drug plants should be acquired from the shephards, other cattle grazers and forest dwellers. ¹ Our own enthusiastic reception of this discovery is more due to the fact that our own humble efforts in the identification of drug plants have also been inspired by the same instructions of Caraka.

Mr. Wasson has admirably succeeded in explaining the hymns of R̥gveda as if they were meant to describe this mushroom. But, we feel that if he looks beyond R̥gveda and examines his plant in the light of more and more informations about *Soma* available in the post-vedic literature of other disciplines, some of his difficulties and the objections raised by others in connection with his explanation of certain words and ideas may also be solved. For example, the crux with regard to the practice of Urine-drinking by the priests may also find an answer in the records of bio-chemical studies in the field of hallucinogens especially, of fungal sources. They have been presented by Prof. J. Th. Hackmann in his paper on 'The influence of matter upon the Mind.' ² A reference to the study of Muscarin, an active constituent of *Amanita* has also been made. A study of the antibiotics derived from different Fungus species may also throw some light on many things said for *Soma*.

Then, it may be noted that the association of *Soma* with the planets Sun and Moon, with the Five *Mahābhūtas*-पञ्चमहा-

1. ओषधीर्नामरूपाभ्यां जानते ह्यजपा वने ।

अविपाश्चैव गोपाश्च ये चान्ये वनवासिनः ॥

2. Personal communication through Dr. C. Dwarakanath, Officer on Special Duty, I. C. M. R., Delhi, in 1968.

भूत and their presiding Deities and others of our mythology, with the sacred birds like *Garuḍa*-गरुड, with the Reptiles like the Snakes of the Depth, with the mammals like sheep, goat, Divine Cow, and Horse is responsible for the superstructure of mythological concepts saturating our post-vedic literature. The mycorrhizal relationship between the Siberian Birch tree and this fungus has also been noticed. It may be compared to our own Birch (*Bhūrja*-भूर्ज i. e. *Betula* species) which also commands the same reverence in our religion as that for Siberian Birch among the tribals of Siberia.

We may now emphasize that any attempt towards a thorough understanding of the *Soma* problem, as it stood through out the ages, is not possible without the co-ordinated efforts of scholars and investigators in the different fields of knowledge and enquiry, especially, the old and new systems of medicine and the principles and practices of religions with the records of Anthropologists, Ethno-botanists, Botanists and Bio-chemists ready at hand. In the light of this discovery all such scholars will surely rush to revise their previous concepts. We, on our part, feel that this discovery has bestowed a new vision for us to look afresh into the names of *Soma*, its varieties and substitutes as presented in our two texts. With our limited equipment, this much also is not possible at present and will have to be postponed for future. On the basis of what has been revealed to us by the masterly discussion of Mr. Wasson in his paper on '*Soma* of R̥gveda, what was it ?', we may express our immediate reaction in respect of a few of the names such as *Garuḍāhṛta*-गरुडाहृत, *Kanyā*-कन्या, *Nārī*-नारी, *Tālavṛnta*-तालवृन्त, *Ajā*-अजा, *Golomi*-गोलोमी and *Ajalomi*-अजलोमी etc. which appeared mysterious at first may now be just appropriate for this mush-room. Lastly, it may be pointed out that this discovery opens up new prospects of research for medical men, bio-chemists and scholars of Vedic and post-vedic literature.

सोमराजी SOMARĀJĪ

C. S. *Su.* 2. 23; *Ci.* 23. 79; 26. 269.

S. S. *Ka.* 5. 84 (फल); 6. 18.

A. H. *Ci.* 19. 47; *U.* 36. 91; 39. 107, 108(2).

Somarāji has usually been accepted as another name for *Bākucī*-बाकुची. But the possibility that there may be two varieties of drugs used under these names in the texts should also be examined. The alexipharmic (*Viṣaghna*-विषघ्न) properties of one and the anti-leucodermic (*Śvitranāśana*-श्वित्रनाशन) of the other appear to be emphasized separately under separate names. This has been noted after a study of the uses given in the texts under *Somarāji*. The present practice of using two different drug plants i. e. *Psoralea* and *Vernonia* under these names has also been noted. The tribal name *Sevarāja*-सेवराज in the forest areas of Bihar for *Vernonia anthelmintica* Willd. Syn. *Centratherum anthelminticum* (Willd.) Kuntze has also been recorded. An important section of the Vaidyas is using it in place of *Bākucī*. Thus, the important point to be examined is whether *Vernonia* fruits can be used as a *Viṣaghna* and also as a suitable substitute for *Psoralea* fruits.

See synonyms-इन्दुराजी, इन्दुलेखा, चन्द्रलेखा, चन्द्रशकला and बाकुची.

सोमवल्क SOMAVALKA

C. S. *Su.* 4. 33; *Vi.* 8. 143, 150, 151; *Ci.* 1-1. 75; 6. 37; 23. 219; *Ka.* 1. 8, 25; *Si.* 10. 42.

S. S. *Su.* 36. 25; *Ci.* 12. 9; *Ka.* 1. 68; 3. 9.

A. H. *Su.* 7. 20; 15. 41; *Ci.* 12. 17, 42; *U.* 35. 46 (सोमत्वक्); 38. 40.

Somavalka is usually accepted as a synonym for (1) *Khadira*-खदिर or *Śveta Khadira*-श्वेत खदिर and (2) *Kaṭphala*-कट्फल. According to the context either of them may be used.

See-कट्फल, कदर and खदिर.

सोमवल्ली SOMAVALLĪ

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 146.

S. S. *Ka.* 1. 54; *U.* 28. 7.

Cakra has supposed it to be *Somalatā*-सोमलता while Ḍaḥaṇa thinks it to be *Guḍūci*-गुडूची.

सोमवृक्ष SOMAVRKṢA

S. S. *Ci.* 11. 7.

According to Ḍaḥaṇa it is *Kaṭphala*-कट्फल.

सोमा SOMĀ

S. S. Ka. 1. 37.

It may be *Somalatā* or *Gudūcti*-गुडूची.

सौगन्धिक SAUGANDHIKA

C. S. Su. 3. 9; 4. 34; 15. 13; 25. 49; Vi. 6. 16 (2); Ci. 3. 257; 17. 125 (Va. सौगन्धि).

S. S. Su. 13. 13; 38. 51; U. 45. 40.

A. H. U. 39. 104.

Everywhere except in C. S. Su. 3. 9 and Ci. 17. 125 *Saugandhika* is considered to be a variety of *Utpala*-उत्पल or *Kumuda*-कुमुद. At the other two places it may be sulphur (*Gandhaka*-गंधक).

सौभाञ्जन SAUBHĀÑJANA

See-शोभाञ्जन.

सौमनस्यायिनी SAUMANASYĀYINĪ

C. S. Vi. 8. 143; Ka. 4. 15.

It is considered to be *Jātikośa*-जातिकोश.

See-जातिकोश.

सौरभबीज SAURABHABĪJA

S. S. U. 23. 4.

It is a synonym for *Tumburuphala*-तुम्बुरुफल but here any errhine and aromatic fruit or seed such as those of *Tulasi*-तुलसी or *Hareṇu*-हरेणु may have been used.

सौरीयक SAURĪYAKA

S. S. Ka. 2. 5.

A variety of a vegetable poisonous drug of *Tvak Sāra Niryaśa*-त्वक् सार निर्यास group.

सौवर्णीत्वक् SAUVARNĪTVAK

C. S. Ci. 7. 76.

This has been identified with the bark of *Berberis* (*Dārvi*-दार्वी) by Cakra or with that of *Āragvadha*-आरग्वध by others. It could also be the root bark of *Toddalea asiatica* Lam. which is yellow in colour. The same can be said about the *Suvarṇa-Tvak* mentioned in A. H. Su. 21. 17.

See-आरग्वध, करञ्ज, दाहहरिद्रा and सुवर्णत्वक्.

सौवीर SAUVĪRA

S. S. *Su.* 46. 139, 146.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 120.

It is a kind of *Badara*-बदर called *Unnāva*-उन्नाव. This is the biggest variety of *Badara* fruit obtained from *Zizyphus sativa* Gaertn. or *Z. vulgaris* Lam. *Sauvira* is also the name of a preparation mentioned in C. S. *Su.* 27. 188 and called *Kaṇji*-काञ्जी (a type of sour gruel).

स्थविर STHAVIRA

A. H. *Ci.* 3. 135.

See-बोट(ल), स्थविर and जातीरस.

स्थिरा STHIRĀ

C. S. *Su.* 4. 7, 50; 5. 61; 23. 18; *Ci.* 1-1. 56, 75; 1-4. 5; 3. 219, 223, 241, 247; 4. 45; 8. 113, 133, 169; 9. 41, 48, 53; 11. 43; 14. 236; 16. 113; 18. 100; 26. 22, 44, 68, 73, 86, 94, 159, 169; 28. 113; 29. 75, 80, 91; 30. 48; *Si.* 4. 13; 7. 12, 28; 8. 10, 39; 10. 19, 24.

S. S. *Ci.* 17. 11; 38. 56; *Ka.* 2. 48; 6. 9 (स्थिरे); 7. 28 (with (अंशुमती)); 8. 45, 106; *U.* 9. 11; 17. 33; 39. 215; 41. 32.

A. H. *Su.* 14. 25; 15. 61; 20. 39; *Ci.* 1. 90, 119; 3. 102; 5. 24; 6. 40; 7. 34; 21. 17, 71; 22. 9, 42; *Ka.* 4. 25, 64; *U.* 1. 20; 2. 48; 6. 27; 24. 10, 53; 34. 43; 39. 60.

It is a synonym of *Śalaparnī*-शालपर्णी and *Prṣṇiparnī*-प्रश्निपर्णी. By *Sthire*-स्थिरे and *Sthirādvaya*-स्थिराद्वय both are indicated.

स्थूलकन्द STHŪLAKANDA

S. S. *Su.* 46. 306, 307 (Va. सकलकन्द or समरकन्द).

According to *Ḍalhaṇa* it is called *Grāmyakanda*-ग्राम्यकन्द which is not known.

स्थूल काकादनी STHŪLA KĀKĀDANĪ

A. H. *Ci.* 17. 27.

Its meaning is not clear. It may indicate *Jyotiṣmatī*-ज्योतिष्मती.

See-काकादनी.

स्थौण्यक STHAUNEYAKA

C. S. *Ci.* 3. 266; 12. 63; 23. 53; 28. 152; *Ka.* 1. 26.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 23; *Ka.* 5. 66; 6. 19.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 43; 21. 13; *Ci.* 1. 137; 17. 22; 21. 79.

On the basis of its popular name 'Thuneraka-थुनेरक' mentioned by Dalhaṇa and Bhāvamiśra, *Taxus baccata* Linn., *Thunera*-थुनेर in Garhaval., was first suggested to be *Sthaṇṇeyaka* in *Vanaśadhi Darśikā*. Its leaves when dried emit fragrance and are usually being used as *Tālīśapatra*-तालीशपत्र. *Granthiparnikā*-ग्रन्थिपर्णिका is mentioned by Dalhaṇa as a synonym of *Sthaṇṇeyaka*, while according to Bhāvamiśra it is a variety of *Sthaṇṇeyaka*. It is felt that *Granthiparnikā* may better be identified with any species of *Valerian* or *Angelica* rather than considering it to be the same as *Sthaṇṇeyaka*.

See-चोरक, तालीश and थौणेयक.

स्नुक् SNUK

C. S. *Su.* 25. 139; *Ci.* 13. 39 (2), 166 (पल्लवशाक); 23. 240; 26. 23; *Ka.* 10. 7, 14, 16.

S. S. *Su.* 39. 3 (मूल); *Ci.* 9. 40; *Ka.* 7. 22.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 2, 32; *Ci.* 8. 21, 22; 15. 31, 34, 40, 46; 19. 69, 82, 83; 20. 17; *Ka.* 2. 48; *U.* 20. 38.

See synonym-स्नुही.

स्नुही SNUHĪ

C. S. *Su.* 1. 112, 113; *Ci.* 23. 209.

S. S. *Su.* 11. 11; 36. 17; 44. 82 (2), 84; *Ci.* 1. 106; 4. 31, 32; 6. 12; 8. 48; 9. 27, 54, 58; 12. 5; 14. 7, 10(2); 17. 35; 23. 14; *Ka.* 2. 5; 7. 22; *U.* 21. 23; 56. 16.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 2; *Sa.* 1. 85; *Ci.* 15. 44; 20. 9, 11; *U.* 18. 13.

Although there are about half a dozen species of *Euphorbia* used under the name of *Snuk* and its synonyms, Caraka has mentioned only two varieties differentiated on the basis of their spines. The different species may be enumerated as follows :—(1) *Euphorbia nerifolia* Linn.

(2) *E. nivulia* Buch.-Ham.

(3) *E. antiquorum* Linn.; *Tidhārā Sehunḍa*-तिधारा सेहुण्ड H.

(4) *E. trigona* Haw.; *Tidhārāsehunḍa Bheda*-तिधारा सेहुण्डभेद H.

(5) *E. royleana* Boiss.; *Thuhara*-थूहर H.

See synonyms-नन्दा, निक्षिपत्र, वज्र, वज्रवृक्ष, सुधा and स्नुक्, and refer to अधोगुडा, गण्डीर and गुड.

स्पृक्का SPRKKĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 12. 64; 23. 53, 76; 28. 151, 160.

S. S. *Su.* 38. 24.

A. H. *Su.* 15. 43; *Ci.* 8. 149; 17. 23; 21. 68, 77; *U.* 22. 85; 35. 24.

Spṛkkā is still an unidentified drug. According to Bhāva-miśra it is called 'Asbaraga-असबरग' or *Laṅkoikapuri*-लङ्कोईकपुरी or *Laṅkopikā*-लङ्कोपिका. Ḍaḥaṇa has mentioned it to be a plant of the Northern Himalayan region bearing aromatic and *Kuṭila*-कुटिल (bent or zygomorphic) flowers. These two opinions may point to some *Delphinium* species of the Western Himalayas. *Delphinium zalil* Aitch. & Hemsl. is popularly known as *Asbaraga*-असबरग in Punjab. Some species i. e. *D. brunonianum* Royle called Musk-Larkspur have flowers with strong musk-like odour. The spurred flowers of *Delphinium* could also be called *Kuṭilapuṣpa*. It may, therefore, be examined as a source of *Spṛkkā*.

See-निर्माह्य.

स्फूर्ज SPHŪRJA,

स्फूर्जक SPHŪRJAKA

C. S. *Vi.* 8. 151.

S. S. *Ci.* 5. 18; *U.* 39. 184.

It has been identified by Ḍaḥaṇa with *Phaṇijjhaka*-फणिज्जक or something like it in appearance while according to others it is a synonym of *Tinduka*-तिन्दुक or a variety of it.

स्फोटहेतु SPHOTAHETU

A. H. *Ci.* 20. 11.

See synonym-भङ्गातक.

स्यन्दन SYANDANA

C. S. *Su.* 25. 49; *Vi.* 8. 151; *Ci.* 3. 257.

S. S. *U.* 10. 9; 32. 5.

In view of what we have said under *Tiniśa*-तिनिश, *Syandana* may be accepted as a multi-meaning name applicable to timber trees formerly used for making chariot wheels and axils and/or are characterised by gummy exudations from them.

See synonyms-तिनिश and सिद्धक (?) and refer to धव.

स्योनाक SYONĀKA

See-स्योनाक.

सुववृक्ष SRUVAVRKṢA

A. H. Su. 15. 17.

See synonym-विकङ्कत.

स्वगुप्ता SVAGUPTĀ,

स्वयंगुप्ता SVAYAMGUPTĀ

Mucuna pruriens DC.; *Kevāṅca*-केवांच and *Kauṅca*-कौंच H.

Synonyms : भजडाफल, अध्यण्ड, आत्मगुप्ता, ऋषभी, कण्डूकरी, कपिकच्छु, कुशिविवल्ली, गुप्तफला, गुप्ताफल, मर्कटी and लाङ्गली.

C. S. Ci. 1-1. 56; 2-3. 15; 9. 49; 11. 44 (स्वगुप्ता); 18. 39; 26. 86; Si. 4. 9.

S. S. Ci. 26. 33, 34; 37. 24; U. 17. 7; 49. 29; 58. 53.

A. H. Ci. 3. 38, 95, 103, 127, 133; Ka. 4. 60; U. 18. 56; 40. 17, 22, 31.

स्वयंप्रभ SVAYAMPRAHA

S. S. Ci. 29. 6.

A variety of *Soma*.

See-सोम.

स्वर्णक्षीरी SVARṆAKṢĪRĪ

C. S. Su. 4. 4; Vi. 7. 22; Ci. 13. 125, 162; 16. 65; 23. 202; 27. 35; Ka. 7. 15, 56, 58; 12. 23.

A. H. Su. 15. 45; Ci. 15. 15, 105; 16. 7; Ka. 2. 26, 28, 47; U. 25. 37; 37. 78.

Suśruta has mentioned two varieties of *Suvarṇakṣīrī* and Ḍalhaṇa in his comments on them has referred, in all, to three plant species. The first of these in *Garcinia morella* Desr., the Gamboge tree, the solidified yellow latex of which is called *Kaṅkuṣṭha*-कङ्कुष्ठ (S. S. Ci. 8. 40). He has described the second one as possessing leaves like *Anantā*-अनन्ता (*Hemidesmus*) and popularly known as *Hiyāvalī*-हियावली.¹

This appears to be an *Euphorbia* species having yellow latex and, at present, known in Kashmira as *Hiravī*-हिरवी. This has been claimed to be *E. thomsoniana* Boiss. The third one is *Argemone mexicana* Linn. popularly known as *Bhaḍabhāḍa*-भड़भाड़, and *Satyānāśī*-सत्यानाशी. This is supposed to be the *Kaṭuparṇī*-कटुपर्णी and its root *Coka*-चोक of Bhāvamiśra. But

1. अनन्तासदृशपत्रा 'हियावलि' इति लोके । Ḍalhaṇa on S. S. Su. 39. 4.

this plant is said to be an exotic plant introduced in India some time during the historic period. Its indigenous popular names *Phirāṅgi Dhatūrā*—फिरङ्गी धतूरा Guj. and Mexican poppy Eng. are also indicative of the same idea. It may, therefore, be argued that there is no reason why *Kaṭuparṇi* and *Coka* of Bhāvamiśra should not be the same as 'Hiravi' of Ḍalhaṇa. Ḍalhaṇa, at another place, has defined two varieties of *Kāñcanakṣīri*—काञ्चनक्षीरी as *Kaṅkuṣṭha* and *Pitadugdhā Yavatiktā*.¹ There is a distant possibility that he might have had the *Argemone* plant in his mind for his *Pitadūgdhā* (having yellow latex) *Yavatiktā* because this plant too is usually found growing in the cultivated fields with the winter season crops.

It may, therefore, be safely concluded that the two kinds of *Svarṇakṣīri* of the ancients are the *Euphorbia* species called *Hiravi* in Kāshmir and *Garcinia morella* Desr. and it is not improbable that any of these or both were the source of *Kaṅkuṣṭha*.

Bhāvamiśra describes *Kaṅkuṣṭha* as a product of the Himalayas or the hill-tops adjacent to the foot of the Himalayas. It might be noted that *Hiravi* is found on the mountain tops of the Himalayas and the *Garcinia* species on those of the Khasia hills. There is no reason why the names *Kaṅkuṣṭha* or *Kākakūṣṭha*—काककुष्ठ should not be supposed to have their origin in the fact that it (rather its source plant *Hiravi*) was used as an adulterant of *Kuṣṭha*—कुष्ठ, a situation which is reported to prevail in trade even now.

See synonym—काञ्चनक्षीरी and refer to कटुकद्वैग्विधक and कनकाह.

स्वर्णयूथिका SVARNAYŪTHIKĀ

C. S. Si. 10. 30.

It may be the yellow-flowered variety of *Jasminum humile* Linn.

See—यूथिका.

स्वस्तिक SVASTIKA

A. H. Cl. 9. 20.

1. काञ्चनक्षीर्यो द्वे एकं कङ्कुष्ठं, अन्या पीतदुग्धा यवतिका ।

Ḍalhaṇa on S. S. Cl. 8. 40.

This is applicable to *Suniṣannaka*-सुनिषण्णक or the *Marstlia* plant in which the four leaflets are arranged in a circle in a cruciform manner.

See synonym-सुनिषण्णक.

स्वादुकण्टक SVĀDUKANTAKA

C. S. Vi. 8. 143; Ka. 1. 25.

S. S. Su. 42. 18; Ci. 22. 31, 32.

A. H. U. 22. 41.

This is considered to be a synonym of *Gokṣura*-गोक्षुर or *Vikaṅkata*-विकङ्कत or both. But it might be noted that the drug names *Svādukaṇṭaka*-स्वादुकण्टक, *Sruvayṛkṣa*-स्रुवयृक्ष and *Kaṇṭaki*-कण्टकी have been used in all the texts (S. S. Su. 38. 6; Ci. 22. 31, 32; C. S. Ka. 1. 25; A. H. U. 22. 41; A. S. Su. 16. ... ; Ka. 1.) in the same sense of *Vikaṅkata*.

See synonym-विकङ्कत and refer to गोक्षुर.

ह (HA)

हंसपदी HAMSAPADĪ,

हंसपादी HAMSAPĀDĪ,

हंसाह्वया HAMSĀHVAYĀ

Adiantum lunulatum Burn.; *Haṁsarāja*-हंसराज H.

Synonyms : त्रिपर्णिका (?) and त्रिपादी.

C. S. Su. 4. 9; Vi. 8. 146; Ci. 23. 219 (हंसपदी); 29. 91.

S. S. Su. 38. 3; Ci. 18. 47 (हंसाह्वया, Cf. U. 65. 9-हिंसाभया).

A. H. Ci. 5. 38; 22. 42; U. 22. 68; 38. 40 (हंसपादिका).

Different species of *Adiantum* are, at present, indiscriminately collected and sold under this name. Dalhaṇa's comment, however, hints upon some flowering plant with yellow flowers which grows in places abondoped by water and which is characterized by sweetish secretion. ¹

The *Yoga* of S. S. Ci. 18. 47 has been repeated in S. S. U. 65. 9 where *Haṁsāhvayā* has been replaced by *Himśrābhayā* which indicates two drugs *Himśrā*- हिंसा and *Abhayā*-अभया.

See-पारावतपदी.

1. हंसपादी मधुस्रवा हंसपादाकारपत्रा पीतपुष्पा जलमुक्तदेशजाता 'हंसपदी' इति लोके प्रसिद्धा । Dalhaṇa on S. S. Su. 38. 3.

हट (ठ) HATA(ṬHA)

S. S. *Su.* 45. 11; *Ci.* 11. 8.A. H. *U.* 22. 70.

See synnoym-कुम्भिका.

हपुषा HAPUṢĀ,

हवुषा HAVUṢĀ

C. S. *Su.* 23. 19; *Ci.* 5. 70, 78; 13. 104, 124, 132; 14. 44, 64, 70, 72, 73; 19. 30; 24. 120; 26. 60; *Ka.* 7. 57; *Si.* 3. 37; 8. 6; 12. 32, 47.

S. S. *Ci.* 5. 28; 38. 43, 92 (फल); *U.* 42. 25; 52. 38; 59. 17.

A. H. *Su.* 14. 26; *Ci.* 7. 13; 8. 17, 36, 45, 62, 146; 9. 12; 14. 11, 18, 31; 15. 14, 22, 129; *Ka.* 2. 27; 4. 8, 31, 44.

Two kinds of *Hapuṣā* have been mentioned by Bhāvamiśra. Juniper berries (*Juniperus communis* Linn. or *J. macro-poda* Boiss.) appear to be one of them but the other variety is not specified. There is no indication of the existence of two varieties in the texts. It has also been named as *Visrā*-विस्त्रा, *Visragandhā*-विस्त्रगन्धा and *Palāśi*-पलाशी which are interpreted to mean that the drug resembles flesh in colour and smell. This attracts notice towards a plant *Casearia tomentosa* Roxb. popularly known as *Cillā*-चिल्ला or *Beri*-बेरी. It has been described by Bhāvamiśra as a different drug plant under the name of *Cilhaka*-चिलहक. Another species *C. esculenta* Roxb. is reported to be useful in liver troubles, diabetes and piles and is also diuretic. The flesh of the *Cillā* fruit is flesh-coloured and its leaves and fruits etc. have an unpleasant smell and are used for intoxicating fishes. It is, therefore, suggested that *Casearia* fruits may be examined if they could be *Hapuṣā* of the texts.

See-विगन्धिका.

हयगन्धा HAYAGANDHĀ,

हयाह्वया HAYĀHVAYĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 28. 170.A. H. *Ci.* 17. 37; *U.* 18. 39.

See synonym-अश्वगन्धा.

हयमारक HAYAMĀRAKA

C. S. *Su.* 3. 13.

S. S. *Su.* 36. 9; *Ci.* 8. 50; 9. 27.

See synonym-करवीर.

हयाह्वया HAYĀHVAYĀ

See-हयगन्धा

हरिगन्धा HARIGANDHĀ

S. S. *U.* 35. 4.

See synonym-भश्वगन्धा.

हरिचन्दन HARICANDANA

C. S. *Sa.* 8. 11.

S. S. *U.* 47. 59, 63.

A. H. *Su.* 3. 40.

See synonym-चन्दन (श्वेत).

हरिद्रा HARIDRĀ

Curcuma longa Linn.; *Haldi*-हल्दी H.; Turmeric Eng.

Synonyms : गौरी, निशा, पीताङ्गी and रजनी.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 4; 3. 2, 7, 13, 24; 4. 3, 13, 16; 23. 11, 18; 26. 119 (हरिद्र); *Ni.* 4. 20; *Vi.* 8. 143, 150, 158 (2); *Sa.* 8. 54, 73; *Ci.* 1-1. 47, 75; 4. 19 (हरिद्रवर्ण); 6. 25, 26, 37; 7. 107, 152; 13. 157; 14. 53, 55; 15. 156 (Va.), 182; 16. 46, 52, 93, 97, 98, 118; 17. 76; 18. 160; 22. 48; 23. 68, 190, 197, 216, 230; 25. 84; 26. 183; 27. 29; 29. 85, 141; *Ka.* 1. 21; *Si.* 10. 22.

S. S. *Su.* 14. 36; 36. 16, 17, 26, 27; 38. 26, 53, 63; 39. 7, 9; 42. 18; *Ci.* 1. 71, 112, 114; 2. 38, 75, 90, 93; 5. 10; 6. 12, 20; 7. 35; 8. 41, 48; 9. 8, 10, 28, 45, 46, 49, 57; 10. 14; 11. 7, 8; 14. 10, 11; 16. 15, 17, 25; 17. 19, 22, 41; 18. 41; 25. 38; *Ka.* 2. 49; 3. 17; 5. 61; 6. 3, 19; 7. 39; 8. 47; *Sa.* 10. 45; *U.* 11. 7; 12. 48; 17. 42; 38. 27; 39. 185, 186, 237; 40. 28, 39, 42, 60, 61, 64; 41. 45; 42. 70; 44. 17, 22, 25; 51. 22, 40, 43, 49; 52. 18, 34; 55. 24; 56. 18; 60. 45.

A. H. *Su.* 7. 25; 15. 35; 26. 47; *Ci.* 3. 133; 4. 10; 10. 57; 12. 6; 19. 65, 72, 79, 85; 21. 47; 22. 14; *U.* 5. 36, 45; 22. 81; 24. 22; 26. 55; 30. 22; 32. 22, 31; 35. 21; 37. 71; 39. 11, 46, 104.

Haridrādvaya-हरिद्राद्वय includes both *Haridrā* and *Dāruharidrā*-दारुहरिद्रा like *Niśādvaya*-निशाद्वय and its other synonyms. In A. H. *Su.* 7. 44 and C. S. *Su.* 26. 119 *Hārīdraśūlaka*-हारिद्र-शूलक, *Hārīdrasīśaka*-हारिद्रसीसक or *Hārīdrāgni*-हारिद्राग्नि refer to *Dārvi*-दार्वी and not to *Haridrā* proper.

See—गौरामलक, दारुहरिद्रा and रजनीमुख्या.

हरिमन्थ HARIMANTHA

S. S. Su. 46. 277.

See synonym—चणक.

हरिवृक्ष HARIVRKṢA

S. S. Ci. 11. 9 (Va. कुटज or हरिद्रावृक्ष).

Here the version is (1) *Harivrkṣa* or (2) *Kuṭaja* or (3) *Haridrāvṛkṣa*. This appears to be either *Śveta Kuṭaja* (*Wrightia tomentosa* Roem. and Schult.) or *Adina cordifolia* Benth. & Hook. f. known as *Haridru*—हरिद्रु.

हरीतकी HARĪTAKĪ

Terminalia chebula Retz.; *Harāḍa*—हरड and *Harrā*—हर्रा H.

Synonyms : अभया, अमृता, अव्यथा, कायस्था (?), चेतकी (?), पथ्या, प्राणदा and वयस्था.

C. S. Su. 13. 92; 25. 39; Vi. 7. 22; 8. 144; Ci. 1-1. 24, 27, 32, 35, 39, 44, 73, 74, 75; 3. 306; 5. 157; 6. 26; 12. 20, 21; 13. 151; 14. 68(2), 119, 138, 148; 15. 142; 16. 57, 67; 18. 57, 114, 167; 26. 21, 82, 231; 27. 27, 29, 30; Ka. 1. 16; 11. 10; 12. 15, 27.

S. S. Su. 38. 53, 55, 59; 39. 4; 44. 2, 62, 64, 67, 68; Ci. 5. 10; 6. 13; 9. 10, 23; 14. 10; 16. 12; 18. 9; 23. 15; 25. 43; 28. 6; 31. 5; 40. 61; 50. 25; 51. 32, 39; 52. 42; 55. 48.

A. H. Su. 6. 157; Ci. 1. 100, 162; 3. 128; 8. 33, 54; 9. 6; 10. 61; 11. 33, 36; 14. 34, 95; 15. 28, 30, 40; 17. 3; 19. 45; Ka. 2. 58; U. 2. 68; 5. 36; 6. 39; 22. 55, 103; 30. 25; 39. 11, 147, 160.

Haritakī is one of the three Myrobalans mentioned and used collectively under the name of *Triphalā*—त्रिफला. Several varieties of *Haritakī* have been mentioned by Bhāvamiśra and some of which have been claimed to possess miraculous property of causing purgation on only touch or sight of the drug or the drug plant. Unless all these varieties are traced and examined, nothing definite can be said about them. Botanically one more species i. e. *T. citrina* Roxb. found in Bengal, Assam and Burma yields another kind of *Haritakī*. Some of the varieties of Bhāvamiśra may prove only to be varieties of *T. chebula* produced by changes in environment.

हरेणु HAREṆU,

हरेणुक HAREṆUKA,

हरेणुका HAREṆUKĀ

C. S. *Su.* 2. 3; 3. 4; 5. 17, 62; 27. 27 (धान्य); *Ni.* 5. 5 (धान्य) *Vi.* 8. 143, 158; *Ci.* 3. 266; 4. 46 (धान्य); 7. 131 (धान्य); 15. 165; 19. 56 (धान्य); 21. 76 (धान्य), 79 (धान्य); 23. 76, 101, 196, 225 (धान्य); 25. 61; 28. 149, 159; 29. 149; *Ka.* 1. 26; *Si.* 4. 13.

S. S. *Su.* 20. 5 (धान्य); 21. 19 (धान्य); 36. 13; 38. 24, 25; 42. 18; 46. 27, 33 (धान्य); *Ci.* 2. 40 (धान्य), 75, 82; 5. 7; 7. 14; 8. 43; 17. 35; 19. 41; *Ka.* 2. 46 (धान्य), 47; 3. 17; 5. 68, 73; 6. 8, 16; 8. 104; *U.* 17. 9, 10, 25; 32. 6; 39. 167, 169, 227; 52. 18; 57. 7; 62. 23.

A. H. *Su.* 23. 15; *Ci.* 2. 18 (धान्य); 5. 50; 11. 25; 21. 76; *Ka.* 4. 64; *U.* 25. 40; 26. 55; 34. 5; 35. 25; 36. 67.

Two substances are indicated by these names. One of them appears to be one of the two cultivated varieties of *Satīna*-सतीन popularly known as *Kābulīcānā*-काबुलीचना. In S. S. *Su.* 20. 5 both the *Satīna* varieties together with *Caṇaka*-चणक etc. have been mentioned as different kinds of pulse grains. *Hareṇu* differs from *Satīna* proper slightly in shape due to a raised point at the micropylar end like that of gram. The other substance is a fruit-drug whose botanical source is still to be decided. The fruits of different plant species such as *Vitex negundo* Linn., *Vitex agnus-castus* Linn., *Lawsonia inermis* Linn. and *Piper aurantiacum* Wall. have been recommended to be used in its place. None of the text commentators have attempted to disclose the nature of its source plant. Ḍalhaṇa has, however, described the drug itself as an aromatic substance (हरेणु रेणुकानाम गन्धद्रव्यम्-S. S. *Ci.* 2. 75). Suśruta has included it (*Reṇukā*) among the group of poisonous fruits (*Ka.* 2. 5).

It may be noted that modern writers have usually mentioned it to be the fruits of *Vitex agnus-castus* Linn. which are said to be imported from Iran. Desāi has described the same as something like *Satīna* in shape and size. Instead of discussing the suitability of the above named substances for acceptance in place of *Hareṇu*, we are inclined to believe that

the drug name *Hareṇu* may have an especial significance in respect of its morphological specification.

Just as the cereal food grain *Priyaṅgu*-प्रियङ्गु resembles the drug *Priyaṅgu* (*Callicarpa* fruits) not only morphologically but also medicinally to some extent, the drug *Hareṇu*, too, may have a similar relation with the pulse grain *Hareṇu*. If this assumption proves correct, we may tentatively accept the imported *Reṇuka*-रेणुक fruits as the *Reṇuka* of the ancients. Attention may now be drawn to another more important point in this context. We have already referred to another plant *Symphorema polyandrum* Wight. popularly known as *Bādicāṅga*-बादीचांग or *Caṇākhi*-चनाखी in the tribal areas of Bihar and M. P. and which was pointed out earlier to be the possible source of *Girikarṇikā*-गिरिकर्णिका. It also bears fruits resembling, in size and shape, the imported *Reṇuka* fruits and the *Kābulī-canā* variety of *Satīna*. Not only this, the fruits are reported to be a popular medicine as an antidote in snake poisoning and in *Vāta* diseases amongst the tribals. This is likely to answer the properties of *Hareṇu* as well. Its errhine, emetic and alexipharmic properties are actually made use of by the tribals. Moreover, the source plant belongs to the *Vitex* genus which contains *Nirgundī*-निर्गुण्डी and whose fruits are supposed to have almost similar properties. Its possible association with *Sinduvāra*-सिन्दुवार has also been pointed out. The confusion regarding the botanical sources of *Sinduvāra*, *Girikarṇikā* and *Hareṇu* can, therefore, be expected to be clarified after the pharmacology and therapeutics of the fruits and roots of all the plants i.e. (1) *Clitoria ternatea* Linn., (2) *Vitex negundo*, (3) *Vitex agnus castus*, (4) *Symphorema polyandrum* and (5) *Piper aurantiacum* are properly worked out.

See synonyms-कौन्ती and रेणुक(-का) and also refer to गिरिकर्णिका and सिन्दुवार.

हलिनी HALINĪ

A. H. Ci. 8. 22.

See synonym-लाङ्गली.

हस्तिकर्ण HASTIKARṆA

S. S. Su. 39. 9; 45. 115.

A. H. Ci. 17. 27.

This has been described by Dalhousie as having a single big leaf resembling the elephant's ear and popularly known as *Bhūpalāśa*-भूपलाश. It was pointed out in 'Bihār-kī-vanaspatiyān,' to be *Leea macrophylla* Roxb. ex Hornem. known in the Singabhum forests (Bihar) as *Hatkana*-हत्कन which nearly answers the description and is a popular synonym of *Hastikarna*.

हस्तिदन्ती HASTIDANTĪ

C. S. Su. 1. 76.

S. S. U. 40. 51.

Hastidanti and *Nāgadanti*-नागदन्ती are usually considered to be synonyms for a variety of *Danti*. It has been considered to be a bigger variety of *Indravārūṇī*-इन्द्रवारुणी called *Vṛhad-godimbā*-बृहद्गोडिम्बा by Cakra. This appears to be *Trichosanthes bracteata* (Lam.) Voigt. Syn. *T. palmata* Roxb. Śrī Yādavajī has supported our previous suggestion to accept *Croton oblongifolius* Roxb. as *Nāgadanti*. The possibility of *Euphorbia acaulis* Roxb. to be the *Adhogudā*-अधोगुदा of C. S. Su. 1. 76 mentioned there as a different drug from *Hastidanti* and *Croton oblongifolius* as *Putraśreṇī*-पुत्रश्रेणी was also hinted at by us previously. Thus *Nāgadanti* or *Hastidanti* remains a controversial drug item. In any consideration of its identity it may be remembered that *Indravārūṇī* (*Gavākṣī*-गवाक्षी) roots are errhine and purgative and thus a *Indravārūṇī* variety with these properties may also be accepted in its place.

See synonyms-नागदन्ती and नागविज्ञा and refer to गजदन्तिका.

हस्तिपर्णिनी HASTIPARNINĪ,

हस्तिपर्णी HASTIPARNĪ

C. S. Su. 1. 82, 83; Sa. 8. 70 (Va. हस्तिपिप्पली).

This appears to be a bitter (*Tikta*) variety of *Trapaṣa*-त्रपुष or *Karkaṭī*-कर्कटी which cause vomiting.

See-वनत्रपुषी.

हस्तिपिप्पली HASTIPIPPALĪ

C. S. Vi. 8. 149; Sa. 8. 70 (Va. हस्तिपर्णी); Ci. 13. 107, 146, 156; 14. 73, 89, 104, 110; 15. 81, 112; 18. 56, 118; 19. 30, 112; Ka. 1. 25; 7. 39, 50, 59.

S. S. Su. 38. 21; Sa. 10. 16; Ka. 6. 3.

A. H. Ci. 3. 127; 15. 42, 48; Ka. 2. 17, 29; U. 18. 56.

See synonym-गजपिप्पली.

हस्तिश्यामाक HASTISYĀMĀKA

C. S. Su. 27. 16.

A variety of *Syāmāka*, a cereal food grain.

हस्त्यालुक HASTYĀLUKA

S. S. Su. 46. 298.

A variety of *Āluka*-आलुक (*Dioscorea tuber*).

See-आलुक.

हायन HĀYANA,

हायनक HĀYANAKA

C. S. Su. 27. 11; Ni. 4. 5; 5. 7.

S. S. Su. 21. 22; 46. 3.

A. H. Su. 6. 6.

A variety of *Śālī*.

हारिद्र HĀRIDRA,

हारिद्रक HĀRIDRAKA

C. S. Su. 26. 114, 119 (हारिद्रसीसक, हारिद्राग्नि and हारिद्रक मांस).

A. H. Su. 7. 41 (हारिद्र), 44 (हारिद्रशूलक).

Hāridra refers to *Haridra*-हरिद्रा which stands for *Dāruharidrā*-दारुहरिद्रा in all the places except in A. H. Su. 7. 41 where it appears to stand for a variety of an yellow-coloured mushroom according to some. Cakra in his comments on *Hāridraka* in C. S. Su. 26. 114 wrongly believes it to be a variety of a bird called *Haritāla*-हरिताल. But in C. S. Su. 26. 119 *Hāridraka* flesh (हारिद्रक मांस) again has been mentioned where a change in the version from *Hāridraka* to *Haritāla*-हरिताल has been suggested. Thus, *Hāridra* in A. H. Su. 7. 41 and *Hāridraka* in C. S. Su. 26. 114 are one and the same vegetable substance and to avoid confusion *Hāridraka* in C. S. Su. 26. 114 and 119 may be replaced by *Hāridra* and *Hārīta*-हारीत (*Haritāla*) respectively.

हालाहल HĀLĀHALA

C. S. Ci. 23. 13.

S. S. Ka. 2. 5, 17.

A. H. U. 35. 4.

A variety of tuberous-root (कन्द) poison.

हिंसा HIMSĀ

Capparis sepiaria Linn.; *Haiṁsa*-हैसा, *Haiṁsā*-हैसा H.

C. S. Ci. 3. 266; 26. 59; 27. 52 (Va. हिङ्गु); 29. 147; 30. 61.

S. S. Ci. 17. 19; 18. 5; U. 51. 18; 65. 9 (cf. Ci. 18. 47).

A. H. Ci. 1. 138; 3. 134; 14. 19; 17. 26, 30.

Ḍalhaṇa has identified both *Himśrā* and *Ahimśrā*-अहिंसा as a bigger variety of *Ahimśrā*¹ indicating that he had another smaller variety of it in his mind. Again, he says the same thing for *Himśrā* as well.² It is, thus, clear that he makes no difference between *Himśrā* and *Ahimśrā* and treats them as synonyms. It appears that in his comments on *Kālā* he refers to the same as *Kaṭu Himśrā*³ and does not omit to mention the view of others about *Kākādāni* to be identified with and named as *Alpahimśrā*. Here *Kākaṇanti*-काकणन्ती (*Guñjā*-गुञ्जा), *Kākādāni* (*Vāyasatindukā*-वायसतिन्दुका Ḍalhaṇa) and *Kālā* have been mentioned as names of three different drugs used side by side in the same formulary. In C. S. *Ahimśrā* and *Kākādāni* have not been mentioned and *Kālā* has been identified by Cakra with *Kākoli*-काकोली or *Kālānusāri*-कालानुसारी which are evidently *Śitavīrya* and non-bitter drugs while *Himśrā* is bitter and *Uṣṇavīrya*. It may, therefore, be concluded that *Capparis sepiaria* Linn. popularly known as *Haiṁsā*-हैसा is the *Himśrā* of the texts. If there is any thing like *Alpahimśrā* of the commentators it may be the *Kākādāni* of Suśruta which we have identified with *Cardiospermum halicacabum*. *Kālā*, in our opinion, has nothing to do with the *Himśrā* of the texts. It may be *Kṛṣṇa Sārivā*-कृष्णसारिवा also known as *Kālānusārivā*-कालानुसारिवा.

See-अहिंसा, काकादनी, काला, कालानुसारिवा, गृध्रनखी and द्वीपिका.

हिङ्गु HINGU

Ferula foetida Regel.; *Hinga*-हींग H.

Synonyms : बाह्लीक and रामठ.

1. अहिंसा बृहदहिंसा । Ḍalhaṇa on S. S. Su. 36. 2.

2. हिंसा बृहदहिंसा । Ḍalhaṇa on S. S. U. 51. 18.

3. काला कटुहिंसा । काकादनी वायसतिन्दुका, अल्पहिंसेत्यग्रे ।

Ḍalhaṇa on S. S. Ci. 18. 3.

C. S. *Su.* 2. 28; 4. 6, 37, 48; 23. 14, 19; 24. 49; 25. 39; 27. 294; *Vi.* 8. 149, 158; *Sa.* 8. 59, 70, 76, 93; *Ci.* 2-4. 18, 20; 3. 304; 5. 68, 78, 84, 85, 142, 144, 162, 165; 7. 108; 9. 40, 56, 61, 63 (2), 70, 75, 79; 10. 24, 25, 32, 35, 46; 12. 42; 13. 156; 14. 63, 72; 15. 95, 100, 104, 108, 173, 186, 188; 17. 86, 100, 103, 107, 139, 142; 18. 35, 46, 51, 52, 112, 113, 122; 19. 31; 23. 55, 69, 79, 95, 101; 26. 12, 19, 21, 23, 60, 64, 82, 151, 183, 221, 224; *Ka.* 7. 14, 52, 61; *Si.* 9. 23, 24.

S. S. *Su.* 11. 13; 38. 21, 36; 39. 6; 46. 221, 228; *Sa.* 2. 11; 10. 57; *Ci.* 4. 32; 5. 21, 25, 28; 6. 9, 13; 8. 17, 38; 11. 8, 10; 14. 10, 13, 14; 15. 19, 21; 28. 25, 102; 40. 4; *Ka.* 5. 63; *U.* 11. 6; 23. 4; 29. 5; 32. 6; 36. 7; 39. 129, 192, 195; 40. 35, 37, 43, 47, 50, 179; 42. 27, 29, 32, 39, 69, 98, 120, 121, 127, 128; 43. 12; 44. 25; 47. 25, 38; 50. 24; 51. 28, 46, 54; 52. 13, 20; 55. 46, 51; 56. 14, 15; 57. 7; 60. 39, 46, 47; 61. 31; 62. 27, 30.

A. H. *Su.* 6. 152; 10. 30; 14. 25; 15. 23, 34; 29. 25; 30. 21; *Sa.* 1. 16, 88; 2. 41, 42; *Ci.* 1. 62, 161; 3. 4, 12, 56; 4. 7, 27, 51, 54; 5. 51; 6. 28, 30, 50; 8. 24, 34, 36, 81; 9. 7, 12, 106; 10. 11, 15, 53, 57; 14. 9, 18, 24, 31, 35, 36, 39, 40, 49, 77, 79, 81, 111; 15. 70, 88; 21. 36, 37; *Ka.* 3. 15; 4. 32; *U.* 3. 52; 5. 2, 10, 15, 18, 20, 29, 31, 39, 42, 46; 6. 22, 38, 42; 18. 16, 25, 26; 20. 21; 22. 21; 24. 16; 34. 64; 37. 27, 35.

हिङ्गुपर्णी HINGUPARNĪ,

हिङ्गुपत्रिका HINGUPATRIKĀ,

हिङ्गुशिवाटिका HINGUŚIVĀṬIKĀ

C. S. *Ci.* 9. 63 (हिङ्गुपर्णी), 72 (हिङ्गुपत्रिका); *Ci.* 10. 35; 15. 108 (हिङ्गुशिवाटिका).

All these three drug names refer to a single drug having the smell and properties of *Hingu*. Cakra has identified it with *Vamśapatrikā*-वंशपत्रिका. We have already mentioned *Veṇupatrikā*-वेणुपत्रिका which is only a synonym of *Vamśapatrikā* for which the possible source was a grass *Setaria*. But the possibility of a strongly smelling drug also appears possible. The commentators in their comments on *Bāṣṭpikā*-बाष्पिका and *Pṛthvikā*-पृथ्वीका have mentioned *Hingupatri* to be used in their places but *Pṛthvikā* appears to be a fruit drug and not a gum-resin. As regards *Bāṣṭpikā* also we are not certain about its identity.

Lastly, regarding the botanical source of *Hingupatrikā*, two varieties of gum-resins i.e. those obtained from (1) *Gardenia gummifera* Linn f. or (2) an allied species of *Ferula* such as *F. narthex* Boiss or *F. jaeschkeana* Vatke etc. may be examined.

See synonyms—पृथ्वीका (?), बाष्पिका and वेणुपत्रिका.

हिन्ताल HINTĀLA

C. S. *Ka.* 1. 8.

It is a kind of palm.

हिम HIMA

S. S. *U.* 42. 71.

A. H. *Su.* 20. 37; 22. 20; *Sa.* 2. 2; *Ci.* 1. 90; 3. 29; 8. 115; 17. 32; 21. 68; *U.* 6. 28; 13. 74 (Va. हेम); 18. 8.

See synonym—चन्दन (श्वेत).

हिरण्यपुष्पी HIRANYAPUṢPĪ

S. S. *Sa.* 10. 11.

A. H. *Sa.* 1. 83.

See synonyms—कनकपुष्पी and लाङ्गली.

हुतभुक् HUTABHUK

S. S. *U.* 42. 29; 52. 29.

See synonym—चित्रक.

हुताश HUTĀŚA,

हुताशन HUTĀŚANA

S. S. *Ci.* 37. 8; *U.* 41. 47; 61. 32.

A. H. *Ci.* 19. 46.

See synonym—चित्रक.

हेम HEMA

C. S. *Su.* 3. 28; *Ci.* 11. 39; 12. 63; 21. 73; 24. 158; 25. 115, 116; 27. 36.

A. H. *U.* 17. 74 (Va. हिम); 25. 61.

See synonym—नागकेशर.

हेमक्षीरी HEMAKṢĪRĪ

C. S. *Ci.* 25. 52.

S. S. *Ci.* 9. 14.

See synonym—स्वर्णक्षीरी.

हेमदुग्धा HEMADUGDHĀ

C. S. Ka. 12. 23.

A. H. Su. 15. 2.

See synonym-स्वर्णक्षीरी.

हेमाङ्गत्वक् HEMĀNGATVAK

S. S. Ci. 25. 39.

See synonyms-भारग्वध and सौवर्णीत्वक्.

हैमवती(वचा) HAIMAVATĪ(VACĀ)

C. S. Su. 1. 76, 78; 4.3; Ka. 4. 15; 7. 15, 50.

S. S. Su. 38. 53; 44. 36; Ci. 2 8. 7 (हैमवती वचा); Ka. 5. 78;
U. 39. 129.

A. H. Su. 15. 40.

See-वचा and श्वेता.

ह्रस्वशिग्रुक HRASVAŚIGRUKA

S. S. U. 26. 29.

See-शिग्रु.

ह्रीवेर HRĪVERA

C. S. Su. 2. 20; 4. 29, 41; 5. 17, 61; VI. 8. 143; Ci. 3. 241;
4. 30, 74 (मूल), 85; 14. 200, 230; 19. 23, 25, 59; 21. 91; 24.
163; Si. 4. 12; 12. 55.S. S. Su. 39. 7; Ci. 9. 26; 17. 7; Ka. 8. 110; U. 9. 13; 30. 4;
39. 294; 40. 67; 47. 31.A. H. Ci. 1. 56; 2. 17; 3. 37; 9. 9, 62, 86; 20. 12; Ka. 4. 63;
U. 13. 69; 16. 12; 37. 82.

It was already pointed out under *Bālaka*-बालक that a *Coleus* species having hair-like fragrant roots have been traditionally used in South India. Besides this, we find that *Pavonia odorata* Willd., *Kālāvālā*-काळावाळा M. is found to be used in some parts of India as *Hrīvera*. It may be examined if it can serve as a substitute. The Valerian known as *Sugandha bālā*-सुगन्धवाळा in the U. P. markets may be used as *Tagara*-तगर but not as *Hrīvera*.

See synonyms-बालक and refer to नलद.

INDEX OF LATIN AND ENGLISH NAMES

A

<i>Abies webbiana</i> Lindl.	179	<i>Aglaia roxburghiana</i>	
<i>Abrus precatorius</i> Linn.	140	Miq.	263, 413
<i>Abrus pulchellum</i> Wall.	141	<i>Ailanthus excelsa</i> Roxb.	118
<i>Abutilon indicum</i>		<i>Ailanthus</i> sp.	67
(Linn.) Sw.	11	<i>Alangium begonifolium</i>	
<i>Acacia catechu</i> Willd.	129	Harm.	33
<i>Acacia concinna</i> DC.	421	<i>Alangium salvifolium</i>	
<i>Acacia leucophloea</i> Willd.	22	(Linn. f.) Wang.	5
<i>Acacia suma</i> Buch.-Ham.	70	<i>Alangium</i> sp.	224
<i>Acanthospermum hispidum</i>		<i>Albizzia julibrissin</i> Durazz.	133
DC.	144	<i>Albizzia lebbeck</i> Benth.	399
<i>Acanthospermum</i> sp.	193	<i>Albizzia odoratissima</i>	
<i>Acanthus illicifolius</i>		Benth.	399
Linn.	39, 448	<i>Albizzia procera</i> (Roxb.)	
<i>Achyranthes aspera</i> Linn.	14	Benth.	73, 98, 399, 417
<i>Aconite</i>	357, 407	Algae	409
<i>Aconitum chasmanthum</i>		<i>Alhagi camelorum</i> Fisch.	328
Stapf ex Holmes.	357	<i>Alhagi pseudalhagi</i>	
<i>Aconitum heterophyllum</i>		(Bieb.) Desv.	211, 328
Wall.	12	<i>Allium ascalonicum</i> Linn.	143
<i>Aconitum palmatum</i> D. Don	12	<i>Allium cepa</i> Linn.	241
<i>Acorus calamus</i> Linn.	354	<i>Allium sativum</i> Linn.	348
<i>Acorus</i> sp.	417, 418	<i>Allium</i> sp.	164, 345
<i>Actiniopteris dichotoma</i>		<i>Alocasia indica</i> Schott.	306
Bedd.	269	<i>Alpinia galanga</i> Willd.	59, 338
<i>Adansonia digitata</i> Linn.	401	<i>Alstonia scholaris</i> R. Br.	420
<i>Adhatoda vasica</i> Nees	367	<i>Alternanthera sessilis</i>	
<i>Adiantum lunulatum</i> Burn.	463	(Linn.) R. Br.	234, 291, 384
<i>Adina cordifolia</i>		<i>Altingia excelsa</i> Noronha	188
Benth. and Hook. f.	228, 466	<i>Amanita muscaria</i>	
<i>Aegle marmelos</i> Corr.	274	Linn.	453, 454
<i>Aerva lanata</i> Juss.	44, 234, 247	<i>Amaranthus blitum</i> Linn.	307
<i>Aesculus indicus</i> Colebr.	224	<i>Amaranthus blitum</i> Linn.	
<i>Aganosma dichotoma</i>		var. <i>oleracea</i> Duthie	307
(Roth.) K. Schum.	307	<i>Amaranthus caudatus</i> Linn.	307
		<i>Amaranthus mangostanus</i>	
		Linn.	307

<i>Amaranthus spinosus</i>		<i>Argyreia speciosa</i> Sweet	303
Linn.	174, 307	<i>Arisaema</i>	
<i>Amomum aromaticum</i> Roxb.	59	sp.	11, 146, 301, 425 (2)
<i>Amomum subulatum</i> Roxb.	59	<i>Aristolochia indica</i>	
<i>Amoora rohituka</i> W. & A.	342	Linn.	219, 403
<i>Amorphophallus campanulatus</i>		<i>Aristolochia</i> sp.	442
Blume.	443	Arrow-root	176
<i>Amorphophallus sylvaticus</i>		<i>Artocarpus heterophyllus</i>	
(Roxb.) Kunth	356	Lam.	237
<i>Anamirta cocculus</i>		<i>Artocarpus lakoocha</i> Roxb.	346
Wi. & Arn.	88	<i>Arum</i> sp.	356
<i>Andrographis paniculata</i>		<i>Asarum europeum</i> Linn.	173
Nees	99, 287, 326, 327	<i>Asparagus adscendens</i>	
<i>Andrographis</i> sp.	385	Roxb.	389
<i>Andropogon martini</i> Roxb.	343	<i>Asparagus curillus</i>	
<i>Andropogon nardus</i> Linn.	345	Buch.-Ham.	389
<i>Andropogon nardus</i> var.		<i>Asparagus filicinus</i>	
colouratus Hook. f.	345	Buch.-Ham.	389
<i>Andropogon nardus</i> var.		<i>Asparagus racemosus</i> Willd.	389
flexuosus Hack.	345	<i>Asparagus sarmentosus</i>	
<i>Andropogon schoenanthus</i>		Linn.	389
var. caesioides Hack.	344	<i>Asparagus</i> sp.	312, 375, 428
<i>Andropogon schoenanthus</i>		<i>Asteracantha longifolia</i>	
var. martini Hook. f.	343	Nees	42, 118, 124
<i>Andropogon</i> sp.	342	<i>Avena byzantina</i> C. Koch	325
<i>Angelica archangelica</i> Linn.	151	<i>Averrhoa carambola</i> Linn.	284
<i>Angelica glauca</i> Edgw.	151, 161	<i>Avicennia officinalis</i>	
<i>Angelica</i> sp.	459	Linn.	188, 273
<i>Anogeissus latifolia</i> Wall.	211	<i>Avicennia</i> sp.	449
<i>Anthocephalus cadamba</i>		<i>Avicennia tomentosa</i> Jacq.	273
Miq.	228	<i>Azadirachta indica</i> A. Juss.	226
<i>Anthocephalus indicus</i>		B.	
A. Rich.	70, 228	<i>Bacopa monnieri</i>	
<i>Aphanamixis polystachya</i>		(Linn.) Pennell	281
(Wall.) Parker	342	<i>Balanites aegyptiaca</i>	
<i>Apium graveolens</i> Linn.	7	(Linn.) Delile.	43
<i>Aquilaria agallocha</i> Roxb.	3	<i>Baliospermum montanum</i>	
<i>Aralia quinquefolia</i>	347	Muell.-Arg.	200
<i>Areca catechu</i> Linn.	256	<i>Balsamodendron stocksiana</i>	
<i>Argemone mexicana</i>		Engl.	140
Linn.	64, 461, 462	Bamboo Manna	354

<i>Bambusa arundinacea</i>		<i>Blepharis molluginifolia</i> Pers.	49
Willd.	353	<i>Blumea balsmifera</i> DC.	110
<i>Bambusa bambos</i> Druce.	353	<i>Blumea lacera</i> DC.	110
<i>Barleria cristata</i> Linn.	444	<i>Blumea</i> sp.	110, 411
<i>Barleria prionitis</i> Linn.	444, 449	<i>Boerhaavia diffusa</i> Linn.	253
<i>Barleria</i> sp.	273, 447	<i>Boerhaavia repanda</i> Willd.	253
<i>Barleria strigosa</i> Linn.	444	<i>Boerhaavia repens</i>	
<i>Barringtonia acutangula</i>		Linn.	253, 254
(Linn.) Gaertn.	224	<i>Boerhaavia</i> sp.	361
<i>Barringtonia</i> sp.	225	<i>Boerhaavia verticillata</i> Poir.	253
<i>Basella alba</i> Linn.	53	<i>Bombax ceiba</i> Linn.	397
<i>Basella rubra</i> Linn.	53	Bonduc-nut	257
<i>Bauhinia malabarica</i>		<i>Borassus flabellifer</i> Linn.	178
Roxb.	27, 401	<i>Boswellia serrata</i>	
<i>Bauhinia purpurea</i> Linn.	120	Roxb.	105, 392
<i>Bauhinia</i> sp.	27, 83, 120	<i>Brassica campestris</i> var.	
<i>Bauhinia vahlii</i> W. & A.	27, 315	sarson Prain.	426
<i>Bauhinia variegata</i>		<i>Brassica juncea</i> (Linn.)	
Linn.	83, 120	Czern. and Coss.	124, 336
<i>Benincasa cerifera</i> Savi.	81, 113	<i>Brassica nigra</i> (Linn.)	
<i>Benincasa hispida</i>		Koch.	40, 124, 335, 336
(Thunb.) Cogn.	81	<i>Bridelia</i> sp.	31
<i>Berberis</i>	95	<i>Bryophyllum calycinum</i>	
<i>Berberis aristata</i> DC.	203 (2)	Salisb.	247
<i>Berberis asiatica</i>		<i>Buchanania lanzan</i> Spreng.	264
Roxb. ex DC.	203	<i>Butea monosperma</i>	
<i>Berberis lycium</i> Royle	203	(Linn.) Kuntze	241
<i>Berberis</i> sp.	457	C	
<i>Berberis vulgaris</i> Linn.	203	<i>Caccinia glauca</i> Savi.	145
<i>Bergenia ligulata</i>		<i>Caesalpinia crista</i>	
(Wall.) Engl.	246	Linn.	75, 105
<i>Bergenia</i> sp.	247	<i>Caesalpinia sappan</i> Linn.	234
Betel	155	<i>Cajanus cajan</i>	
Betel-nut	256	(Linn.) Millsp.	34
<i>Betula</i> sp.	148, 455	<i>Calamus tenuis</i> Roxb.	381
<i>Betula utilis</i> D. Don	287	<i>Callicarpa macrophylla</i>	
<i>Biophytum sensitivum</i>		Vahl.	263
(Linn.) DC.	24, 426	<i>Callicarpa</i> sp.	414, 468
Birch	455	<i>Calonyction muricatum</i>	
<i>Blepharis boerhaavifolia</i> Pers.	49	G. Don	386
<i>Blepharis edulis</i> Pers.	48		

<i>Calophyllum inophyllum</i>		<i>Cassia tora</i> Linn.	150
Linn.	220, 254	<i>Cayratia pedata</i> (Wall.)	
<i>Calotropis gigantea</i> (Linn.)		Gagnep.	97
R. Br. ex Ait.	23, 25	<i>Cedrus deodara</i> (Roxb.)	
<i>Calotropis procera</i>		Loud.	206
(Ait.) R. Br.	23	<i>Celastrus paniculatus</i>	
<i>Calotropis</i> sp.	362, 363	Willd.	171
<i>Calumba</i>	95	<i>Celosia argentea</i> Linn.	
<i>Canavalia ensiformis</i>		44, 107, 269, 399	
(Linn.) DC.	88	<i>Celosia argentea</i> var.	
<i>Canavalia virosa</i>		<i>cristata</i> Voss.	44
(Roxb.) W. and A.	88	<i>Celosia</i> sp.	247
<i>Cannabis sativa</i> Linn.	453	<i>Centella asiatica</i> (Linn.)	
<i>Canscora decussata</i> Schult.		Urban	281, 290, 441
327, 385 (2)		<i>Centipeda minima</i> (Linn.)	
<i>Capparis decidua</i> Edgew.	78	A. Br. et Aschers	124
<i>Capparis sepiaria</i> Linn.	471	<i>Centratherum anthelminticum</i>	
<i>Capparis</i> sp.	94	(Willd.) Kuntze	456
<i>Capparis zeylanica</i> Linn.		<i>Ceropegia hirsuta</i> W.	
143, 173		and A.	139
<i>Cardiospermum halicacabum</i>		<i>Ceropegia</i> sp.	453
Linn. 88, 141, 172, 394, 471		<i>Ceropegia tuberosa</i> Roxb.	139
<i>Cardiospermum</i> sp.	114	<i>Chenopodium album</i> Linn.	367
<i>Careya arborea</i> Roxb.		<i>Chenopodium murale</i> Linn.	367
66, 107, 415		<i>Chlorophytum arundinaceum</i>	
<i>Carlssa carandas</i> Linn.	66	Baker	312
<i>Carlssa spinarum</i> Linn.	76	<i>Chlorophytum tuberosum</i>	
Carrot	143	Baker	312, 389
<i>Carthamus tinctorius</i> Linn.	113	<i>Chonemorpha macrophylla</i>	
<i>Carum bulbocastanum</i> Koch.		G. Don.	315, 316
91, 169		<i>Cicca acida</i> (Linn.)	
<i>Carum carvi</i> Linn.	91, 169	Merrill	348
<i>Carum copticum</i> Benth.		<i>Cicer arietinum</i> Linn.	150
Hook. f.	328	<i>Cinnamomum camphora</i>	
<i>Casearia esculenta</i> Roxb.	464	Nees and Eberm.	82
<i>Casearia tomentosa</i> Roxb.	464	<i>Cinnamomum cassia</i> Blume	161
<i>Cassia absus</i> Linn.	109, 359	<i>Cinnamomum</i> sp.	218, 220
<i>Cassia auriculata</i> Linn.		<i>Cinnamomum tamala</i> Nees	
35, 40, 378		and Eberm.	161, 175, 234
<i>Cassia fistula</i> Linn.	37	<i>Cinnamomum zeylanicum</i>	
<i>Cassia occidentalis</i> Linn.	97	Blume	161, 175, 198, 235
<i>Cassia</i> sp.	93		

<i>Cissampelos pariera</i> Linn.	243	<i>Commiphora mukul</i> (Hook.	
<i>Citronella</i> grass	345	ex Stocks) Engl.	140
<i>Citrullus colocynthis</i> Schard.	46	<i>Commiphora myrrha</i>	
<i>Citrullus vulgaris</i> Schard.	95	Holmes.	167
<i>Citrullus vulgaris</i> var.		<i>Commiphora myrrha</i>	
<i>fistulosus</i> (Stocks)		(Nees) Engl.	334
Duthie and Fuller	181	<i>Convolvulus pluricaulis</i>	
<i>Citrus limon</i> (Linn.)		Chois.	385
Burm f.	164	<i>Convolvulus</i> sp.	73, 426
<i>Citrus medica</i> Linn.	276	<i>Corallocarpus epigaeus</i>	
<i>Citrus medica</i> Linn. var.		Benth. ex Hook. f.	219, 402
<i>limonum</i>	164	<i>Corallocarpus</i> sp.	442
<i>Citrus reticulata</i> Blanc.	223	<i>Corchorus aestuans</i> Linn.	150
<i>Citrus</i> sp.	21, 60	<i>Corchorus capsularis</i>	
<i>Clausena pentaphylla</i> DC.	439	Linn.	94, 150, 222
<i>Clematis gouriana</i>		<i>Corchorus olitorius</i>	
Roxb.	251, 315	Linn.	150, 405
<i>Clerodendrum indicum</i>		<i>Corchorus</i> sp.	103, 224
(Linn.) Ktze.	237, 284	<i>Corchorus trilocularis</i> Linn.	150
<i>Clerodendrum infortunatum</i>		<i>Cordia myxa</i> Roxb.	413
Linn.	285	<i>Cordia rothii</i> Roem. &	
<i>Clerodendrum phlomidis</i>		Schult.	413
Linn. f.	4, 175	<i>Cordia</i> sp.	83
<i>Clerodendrum serratum</i>		<i>Cordia wallichii</i> G. Don.	413
(Linn.) Moon	284	<i>Coriandrum sativum</i> Linn.	213
<i>Clerodendrum</i> sp.	5	<i>Corydalis</i> sp.	286
<i>Clitoria ternatea</i> Linn.		<i>Coscinium fenestratum</i>	
28, 41, 86, 138, 385, 386,		(Gaertn.) Colebr.	95
417, 468		<i>Costus speciosus</i> (Koen.)	
<i>Coccinia indica</i>		Sm.	117, 349
W. and A.	50, 274	Crab grass	297
<i>Cocculus hirsutus</i> (Linn.)		<i>Crataeva nurvala</i> Buch.-	
Diels.	357	Ham.	360
<i>Cocos nucifera</i> Linn.	223	<i>Crinum defixum</i>	
<i>Coix lachryma-jobi</i> Linn.	137	Kar.-Gawl.	72, 315, 442
<i>Coleus</i> sp.	474	<i>Crinum</i> sp.	72
<i>Coleus vettiveroides</i> K. C.		<i>Crocus sativus</i> Linn.	100
Jacob	273	<i>Crotalaria juncea</i> Linn.	387
<i>Colocasia esculenta</i>		<i>Crotalaria</i> sp.	387
(Linn.) Schott.	248	<i>Croton oblongifolius</i>	
<i>Commelina</i> sp.	117	Roxb.	220, 253, 469

<i>Croton tiglium</i> Linn.	208	<i>Cymbopogon schoenanthus</i>	
<i>Cryptolepis buehneri</i>		Spreng.	344
Roem. and Schult.	429, 430	<i>Cymbopogon</i> sp.	214, 342
<i>Ctenolepis cerasiformis</i> Naud.	2	<i>Cynodon dactylon</i>	
<i>Cucumis melo</i> Linn.	54	(Linn.) Pers.	205
<i>Cucumis melo</i> var. <i>momordica</i>		<i>Cyperus articulatus</i> Linn.	123
Duthie and Fuller	132, 158	<i>Cyperus esculentus</i> Linn.	
<i>Cucumis melo</i> var. <i>utilissimus</i>			123, 335
Duthie and Fuller	132	<i>Cyperus rotundus</i> Linn.	
<i>Cucumis sativus</i> Linn.	191		264, 313, 314
<i>Cucumis trigonus</i> Roxb.	46	<i>Cyperus scariosus</i> R. Br.	
<i>Cucumis utilissimus</i> Roxb.	57		264, 313, 314
<i>Cucurbita pepo</i> DC.	81	<i>Cyperus</i> sp.	265
<i>Cucurbita pepo</i> F. I.	113		
<i>Cucurbita pepo</i> Linn.	81		
<i>Cuminum cyminum</i> Linn.	169		
<i>Curculigo orchoides</i>			
Gaertn.	178		
<i>Curcuma angustifolia</i> Roxb.	176		
<i>Curcuma longa</i> Linn.	465		
<i>Curcuma</i> sp.	162, 311		
<i>Curcuma zedoaria</i>			
Rosc.	82, 228, 386		
Curlew	123		
<i>Cyclea burmanni</i> Miers.	244		
<i>Cyclea peltata</i> H. f. & T.	244		
<i>Cymbopogon caesius</i> Stapf	344		
<i>Cymbopogon citratus</i> (DC.)			
Stapf	70, 164, 343, 345		
<i>Cymbopogon coloratus</i>			
Stapf	345		
<i>Cymbopogon flexuosus</i>			
(Steud.) Wats.	343, 345		
<i>Cymbopogon jwarankusa</i>			
Schult.	344, 345, 350		
<i>Cymbopogon martini</i>			
(Roxb.) Wats.	343		
<i>Cymbopogon nardus</i>			
(Linn.) Rendle	345		
<i>Cymbopogon schoenanthus</i>			
Linn.	343		

D

<i>Dactyloctenium aegyptium</i>	
Beauv.	231, 297
<i>Dalbergia lanceolaria</i>	
Linn. f.	73
<i>Dalbergia sericea</i> G. Don.	133
<i>Dalbergia sissoo</i> Roxb.	397
<i>Dalbergia volubilis</i> Roxb.	73
Date Palm	131
<i>Datura metel</i> Linn.	214
<i>Datura stramonium</i> Linn.	214
<i>Delphinium brunonianum</i>	
Royle	460
<i>Delphinium zalil</i> Aitch. and	
Hemsl.	192, 193, 460
<i>Dendrobium macraei</i> Lindl.	170
<i>Dendrophthoe falcata</i>	
(Linn. f.) Etting.	358
<i>Desmodium gangeticum</i> DC.	394
<i>Desmostachya bipinnata</i>	
Stapf	111, 201
<i>Desmotrichum fimbriatum</i>	
Bl.	170
<i>Dichrostachys cinerea</i> W.	
and A.	374
<i>Digerla muricata</i> (Linn.)	
Mart.	67, 103
<i>Dillenia indica</i> Linn.	284, 401

<i>Dioscorea alata</i> Linn.	332	<i>Eleusine indica</i>	
<i>Dioscorea belophylla</i> Voight	175	Gaertn.	216, 296, 297
<i>Dioscorea bulbifera</i> Linn.	144	<i>Elsholtzia cristata</i> Willd.	6
<i>Dioscorea pentaphylla</i> Linn.	371	<i>Embelia ribes</i> Burm. f.	368
<i>Dioscorea</i> sp. 40, 97, 248,		<i>Embelia robusta</i>	
298, 365, 385, 470		C. B. Clarke	369
<i>Diospyros embryopteris</i>		<i>Embelia tsjeriam-cottam</i>	
Pers.	182	A. DC.	369
<i>Diospyros melanoxydon</i>		<i>Emblia officinalis</i> Gaertn.	36
Roxb.	182	<i>Enhydra fluctuans</i> Lour.	291
<i>Diospyros montana</i>		<i>Enhydra</i> sp.	291
Roxb.	87, 182	<i>Enicostemma littorale</i>	
<i>Diospyros tomentosa</i> Roxb.	182	Blume.	403
<i>Dipterocarpus alatus</i> Roxb.	28	<i>Entada scandens</i> Benth.	257
<i>Dipterocarpus turbinatus</i>		<i>Ephedra</i>	453
Gaertn. f.	6, 28	<i>Eragrostis cynosuroides</i>	
<i>Dolichandrone falcata</i>		Beauv.	201
Seem.	322	<i>Erycibe paniculata</i> Roxb.	27
<i>Dolichos biflorus</i> Linn.	109	<i>Erythrina indica</i> Lam.	245
<i>Dolichos falcatus</i> Linn.	110	<i>Erythrina</i> sp.	342, 447, 448
<i>Dolichos lablab</i> Linn.	228, 399	<i>Erythrina suberosa</i> Roxb.	245
<i>Drosera burmanni</i>		<i>Eugenia operculata</i> Roxb.	165
Vahl	280, 281	<i>Eulophia nuda</i> Lindl.	55
<i>Drosera peltata</i> Sm.	281	<i>Euonymus pendulous</i> Wall.	285
<i>Dryobalanops aromatica</i>		<i>Euonymus tingens</i>	
Gaertn. f.	82	Wall.	100, 285
E		<i>Euphorbia acaulis</i>	
<i>Echinochloa crus-galli</i>		Roxb.	13, 208, 317, 469
Beauv.	410	<i>Euphorbia antiquorum</i>	
<i>Echinochloa frumentacea</i>		Linn.	459
Link	410	<i>Euphorbia dracunculoides</i>	
<i>Eclipta alba</i> Hassk.	288	Lam.	180, 421
<i>Elaeodendron glaucum</i>		<i>Euphorbia hirta</i> Linn.	127
Pers.	32, 285, 312	<i>Euphorbia microphylla</i>	
<i>Elephantopus scaber</i> Linn.	269	Heyne.	127
<i>Elettaria cardamomum</i>		<i>Euphorbia nerifolia</i> Linn.	459
Maton	59	<i>Euphorbia nivulia</i>	
<i>Eleusine aegyptiaca</i>		Buch.-Ham.	459
Desf.	231, 297	<i>Euphorbia pilosa</i> Linn.	421, 422
<i>Eleusine carocana</i>		<i>Euphorbia royleana</i> Boiss.	459
Gaertn.	216, 296	<i>Euphorbia thomsoniana</i>	
		Boiss.	461

<i>Euphorbia tirucalli</i> Linn.	421
<i>Euphorbia trigona</i> Haw.	459
<i>Evolvulus alsinoides</i> Linn.	385

F

<i>Fagonia cretica</i> Linn.	211
<i>Feronia limonia</i> (Linn.) Swingle	72
<i>Ferula foetida</i> Regel.	471
<i>Ferula jaeschkeana</i> Vatke	473
<i>Ferula narthex</i> Boiss.	473
<i>Ficus arnottiana</i> Miq.	264
<i>Ficus bengalensis</i> Linn.	126, 356
<i>Ficus cordifolia</i> Roxb.	27
<i>Ficus cunia</i> Ham. ex Roxb.	89
<i>Ficus heterophylla</i> Linn. f.	192
<i>Ficus hispida</i> Linn. f.	89
<i>Ficus krishnae</i> C. DC.	402
<i>Ficus lacor</i> Buch.-Ham.	126, 264
<i>Ficus recemosa</i> Linn.	51, 126
<i>Ficus religiosa</i> Linn.	29, 126, 248
<i>Ficus retusa</i> Linn.	217
<i>Ficus rumphii</i> Blume	217, 264
<i>Ficus</i> sp.	27, 73, 216
<i>Ficus talboti</i> G. King	264
<i>Fimbristylis</i> sp.	142
Finger Grass	297
Finger Millet	296
<i>Flacourtia indica</i> Merr.	367
<i>Flacourtia jangomas</i> (Lour.) Raeusch	262
<i>Flacourtia ramontchi</i> L'Herit.	367
Fly-agaric	453
<i>Foeniculum vulgare</i> Mill.	388
<i>Fritillaria roylei</i> Hook.	100
<i>Fumaria indica</i> Pugsley	239
<i>Fumaria officinalis</i> Linn.	240
<i>Fumaria parviflora</i> Lam.	240

G

Galanga	177
Gamboge Tree	461
<i>Garcinia cowa</i> Roxb.	111, 122
<i>Garcinia indica</i> Choisi.	21, 376
<i>Garcinia morella</i> Desr.	175, 461, 462 }
<i>Garcinia pedunculata</i> Roxb.	20, 381
<i>Gardenia gummifera</i> Linn. f.	257, 473
<i>Gardenia turgida</i> Roxb.	77, 285
Garlic	143
<i>Gentiana kurroo</i> Royle	65, 162
<i>Gentiana olivieri</i> Griseb.	192
Ginger	404
Ginger-grass	344
Ginseng	347
<i>Girardentia heterophylla</i> Dcne.	378
<i>Glinus</i> sp.	358
<i>Gloriosa superba</i> Linn.	349
<i>Glossocardia bosvallia</i> DC.	240
Glycyrrhiza	141
<i>Glycyrrhiza glabra</i> Linn.	292
<i>Gmelina arborea</i> Linn.	96
<i>Gossypium barbadens</i> Linn.	92
<i>Gossypium herbaceum</i> Linn.	92
Grapes	453
Green Vitriol	400
<i>Grewia asiatica</i> Linn.	238
<i>Grewia hirsuta</i> Vahl var. <i>helicterifolia</i>	221
<i>Grewia populifolia</i> Vahl	221
<i>Grewia</i> sp.	61
<i>Grewia tiliaefolia</i> Vahl	210
Guava	244
<i>Gymnema sylvestre</i> R. Br.	321
<i>Gymnosporia spinosa</i> (Forsk.) Fiori	368
<i>Gynandropsis gynandra</i> (Linn.) Briquet.	6, 441

<i>Gynandropsis pentaphylla</i>		<i>Hydnocarpus kurzii</i> King.	188
DC.	184	<i>Hydnocarpus wightiana</i>	
<i>Gynandropsis</i> sp.	280	Blume	188
<i>Gynocardia odorata</i> R. Br.	188	<i>Hydrocotyle asiatica</i>	
H		Linn.	281, 290
<i>Habenaria</i> sp.	55, 377	<i>Hydrocotyle javanica</i>	
<i>Hedychium flavescens</i>		Thunb.	281
Carey	261	<i>Hydrocotyle rotundifolia</i>	
<i>Hedychium</i> sp.	311	Roxb.	281
<i>Hedychium spicatum</i>		<i>Hydrocotyle</i> sp.	291
Ham. ex Smith.	228, 386	<i>Hyocyamus</i> sp.	373
<i>Helianthus annuus</i> Linn.	35	<i>Hyoscyamus niger</i> Linn.	130
<i>Helianthus</i> sp.	280	I	
<i>Helicteres isora</i>		<i>Ichnocarpus frutescens</i>	
Linn.	40, 315, 374	R. Br.	430
<i>Heliotropium indicum</i> Linn.	150	<i>Imperata arundinacea</i> Cyrill.	271
<i>Hemidesmus indicus</i>		Indian Uṣabā	414
R. Br.	429, 430	Indigo	123
<i>Hemidesmus</i> sp.	461	<i>Indigofera pulchella</i> Roxb.	387
<i>Heracleum canescens</i> Lindl.	11	<i>Indigofera tinctoria</i> Linn.	229
<i>Herpestis monniera</i>		<i>Indigofera trifoliata</i> Linn.	30
(Linn.) H. B. and K.	281	<i>Inula racemosa</i>	
<i>Hibiscus abelmoschus</i>		Hook f.	255, 338
Linn.	64, 348	<i>Inula royleana</i> DC.	255
<i>Hibiscus cancellatus</i>		<i>Ipomoea aquatica</i> Forsk.	224
Roxb.	92, 247	<i>Ipomoea digitata</i> Linn.	370
<i>Hibiscus cannabinus</i> Linn.	18	<i>Ipomoea hederacea</i>	
<i>Hibiscus esculentus</i> Linn.	284	(Linn.) Jacq.	14, 230, 386
<i>Hibiscus rosa-sinensis</i>		<i>Ipomoea paniculata</i> R. Br.	370
Linn.	164	<i>Ipomoea pes-caprae</i>	
<i>Hiptage benghalensis</i> Kurz	11	Sw.	161, 301, 303
<i>Holarrhena antidysenterica</i>		<i>Ipomoea petaloidea</i> Choisi.	410
Wall.	84, 102	<i>Ipomoea reniformis</i> Choisi.	317
<i>Holoptelia integrifolia</i>		<i>Ipomoea reptans</i>	
Planch.	75, 158	(Linn.) Poir.	83
<i>Holostemma annulare</i>		<i>Ipomoea seplaria</i> Koen.	347
K. Schum.	24	<i>Ipomoea</i> sp.	73, 161, 224
Hops	453	<i>Ipomoea turpethum</i> R. Br.	196
<i>Hordeum vulgare</i> Linn.	324	<i>Iris ensata</i> Thunb.	355
Horse Chestnut	224	<i>Iris germanica</i> Linn.	355
Horse-radish	399	<i>Iris kumaonensis</i> Wall.	355

<i>Iris nepalensis</i> D. Don	355	Lemon-grass	164
<i>Iris</i> sp.	418	<i>Lens culinaris</i> Medic.	300
J		<i>Leptadenia reticulata</i>	
<i>Jasminum arborescens</i>		W. & A.	86, 170
Roxb.	218	<i>Leptadenia spartium</i>	
<i>Jasminum auriculatum</i>		Wight	262
Vahl.	331	<i>Lettsomia nervosa</i> Roxb.	303
<i>Jasminum grandiflorum</i>		<i>Lettsomia setosa</i> Roxb.	370
Linn.	166	<i>Leucas</i> sp.	104, 345, 436
<i>Jasminum humile</i> Linn.	462	Lichen	409
<i>Jasminum multiflorum</i>		<i>Limonia crenulata</i>	
Andr.	105	Roxb.	275, 439
<i>Jasminum sambac</i> Ait.	300	<i>Limn. usitatissimum</i> Linn.	9
<i>Jasminum</i> sp.	292	<i>Lippia nodiflora</i> Mich.	166
<i>Juglans regia</i> Linn.	3	<i>Liquidamber orientalis</i>	
Juniper Berries	464	Miller	188
<i>Juniperus communis</i> Linn.	464	<i>Liquidamber styracifolia</i>	
<i>Juniperus macropoda</i> Boiss.	464	Linn.	188
<i>Jurinea macrocephala</i>		Liquorice	123, 261
Benth.	167	<i>Litsea</i> sp.	218
<i>Justicia procumbens</i> Linn.	240	<i>Loranthus longiflorus</i>	
L		Desr.	358
Lac	114	Lotus	237, 252, 259, 265, 276
Lady's Finger	134, 284	<i>Luffa acutangula</i> Roxb.	121
<i>Lagenaria siceraria</i> Standl.	25	<i>Luffa acutangula</i> (Linn.)	
<i>Lagerstroemia flös-reginae</i>		Roxb. var. <i>amara</i>	
Retz.	181	Clarke	113, 121
<i>Lagerstroemia parviflora</i>		<i>Luffa cylindrica</i> (Linn.)	
Roxb.	181, 212, 432	M. Roem.	121, 213
<i>Lannea grandis</i> (Dennst.)		<i>Luffa echinata</i> Roxb.	
Engl.	130, 168		121, 168, 207
<i>Lasia spinosa</i> Thwaites	347, 375	<i>Luffa graveolens</i> Roxb.	207
<i>Lathyrus sativus</i>		M	
Linn.	84, 194, 420	<i>Madhaca butyracea</i> (Roxb.)	
<i>Launaea asplenifolia</i>		Macbride	296
Hook. f.	146	<i>Madhuca indica</i> J.F. Gmel.	295
<i>Lawsonia inermis</i> Linn.	292, 467	<i>Maerua arenaria</i> Hook.	
<i>Leea aequata</i> Linn.	85	f. & Th.	251, 295, 315, 324
<i>Leea macrophylla</i> Roxb.		<i>Mallotus philippinensis</i>	
ex Hornem.	469	Muell.-Arg.	74
<i>Leea</i> sp.	245	<i>Malva rotundifolia</i>	
		Linn.	440, 441

<i>Malva</i> sp.	280	Gaertn.	398
<i>Malva sylvestris</i> Linn.	440	<i>Morus indica</i> Griff.	189
<i>Mandragora autumnalis</i>		Moss	409
Spreng.	347	<i>Mucuna pruriens</i> DC.	461
<i>Mangifera indica</i> Linn.	37	<i>Murraya koenigii</i> Spreng.	118
<i>Maranta arundinacea</i>		<i>Musa paradisiaca</i> Linn.	70
Linn.	176	Mush-room	162, 220
Marking-nut	23	Musk Larkspur	460
<i>Marsdenia</i> sp.	197	<i>Myrica nagi</i> Thunb.	66
<i>Marsdenia tenacissima</i>		<i>Myristica fragrans</i> Houtt.	167
W. & A. 314, 315, 316, 324		Myrobalans	196, 466
<i>Marsilia minuta</i> Linn.	436	<i>Mytragyna parviflora</i>	
<i>Marsilia</i> sp.	463	Korth.	138, 228
<i>Martynia annua</i> Linn.	86		
<i>Medicago sativa</i> Linn.	30	N	
<i>Melia azedarach</i> Linn.	302	<i>Nardostachys jatamansi</i>	
<i>Melilotus indica</i> (Linn.)		DC.	163, 305
All.	30	<i>Nardostachys</i> sp.	286
<i>Mesua ferrea</i> Linn.	220, 254	<i>Nardus</i>	218
Mexican Poppy	462	<i>Nelumbium</i> sp.	148
<i>Michelia champaka</i> Linn.	154	<i>Nelumbo nucifera</i>	
<i>Microstylis musifera</i>		Gaertn.	73
Ridley	170	<i>Nephrodium</i> sp.	7
<i>Microstylis wallichii</i>		<i>Neptunia oleracea</i> Lour.	423
Lindl.	55, 170	<i>Nerium indicum</i> Mill.	77
Milletts	453	<i>Nigella sativa</i> Linn.	52, 169
<i>Mimosa pudica</i> Linn.	422, 423	<i>Nuxvomica</i>	87
<i>Mismusops elengi</i> Linn.	267	<i>Nyctanthes arborescens</i>	
<i>Mimusops hexandra</i>		Linn.	245, 407
Roxb.	127, 336	<i>Nyctanthes</i> sp.	139, 435
<i>Mollugo cerviana</i> Ser.	240	<i>Nymphaea alba</i> Linn.	105
<i>Mollugo</i> sp.	358	<i>Nymphaea rubra</i> Roxb.	332
<i>Momordica charantia</i>		<i>Nymphaea</i> sp.	106
Linn.	92	<i>Nymphaea stellata</i> Willd.	51
<i>Momordica cochinchinensis</i>			
Spreng.	82	O	
<i>Momordica dioica</i> Roxb.	81	Oat	325
<i>Morinda tinctoria</i> Roxb.	33	<i>Ochrocarpus longifolius</i>	
<i>Moringa concanensis</i>		Benth. & Hook. f.	220, 254
Nimmo	398	<i>Ocimum basilicum</i> Linn.	6, 266
<i>Moringa pterygosperma</i>		<i>Ocimum gratissimum</i>	
		Linn.	164, 275, 345

<i>Ocimum sanctum</i> Linn.	87	<i>Pentapetes phoenicea</i> Linn.	268
<i>Ocimum</i> sp.	15, 103, 269, 434, 437	<i>Pentatropis microphylla</i>	
<i>Odina woodier</i> Roxb.	168	W. & A.	86
<i>Olex scandens</i> Roxb.	83	<i>Pergularia extensa</i> N. E.	
<i>Oldenlandia biflora</i> Linn.	240	Br.	49, 330, 377, 378
Onion Eng.	143, 241	<i>Periploca callophylla</i> Falc.	431
<i>Onosma bracteata</i> Wall.	145	<i>Peristrophe bicalyculata</i>	
<i>Operculina turpethum</i> (Linn.)		Nees	85
Silva Manso	196	<i>Peucedanum dhana</i> Ham.	11
<i>Ophiorrhiza mungos</i> Linn.	426	<i>Peucedanum graveolens</i>	
<i>Orchis latifolia</i> Linn.	310	Linn.	388
<i>Origanum majorana</i> Linn.	266	<i>Peucedanum nagpurens</i>	
<i>Oroxylum indicum</i> Vent.	410	Prain	11
Orris-root	355	<i>Phaseolus aconitifolius</i>	
<i>Orthosiphon pallidus</i>		Jacq.	289
Royle.	24, 103	<i>Phaseolus lunatus</i> Linn.	2
<i>Oryza sativa</i> Linn.	383, 395, 419	<i>Phaseolus mungo</i> Linn.	308
<i>Osmanthus fragrans</i>		<i>Phaseolus radiatus</i> Linn.	310
Lour.	277, 362	<i>Phaseolus trilobus</i> Ait.	311
<i>Osmanthus</i> sp.	447, 448	<i>Phoenix acaulis</i> Buch.	
<i>Ougeinia dalbergioides</i>		-Ham.	131
Benth.	181	<i>Phoenix dactylifer</i> Linn.	131
<i>Oxalis acetosella</i> Linn.	156	<i>Phoenix humilis</i> Royle	131
<i>Oxalis corniculata</i> Linn.	156	<i>Phoenix sylvestris</i> Roxb.	131
P		<i>Pholidotta</i> sp.	170
Paddy	383, 395, 419	<i>Phragmites maxima</i>	
<i>Paederia foetida</i> Linn.	262	Blatter & McCann.	217
Palm	473	<i>Phyllanthus distichus</i>	
<i>Pandanus tectorius</i> Soland.		Muell.-Arg.	348
ex Parkinson.	116	<i>Phyllanthus niruri</i> Linn.	177
<i>Panicum frumentaceum</i>		<i>Phyllanthus urinaria</i> Linn.	177
Roxb.	410	<i>Physalis minima</i>	
<i>Panicum milliaceum</i> Linn.	159	Linn.	88, 240, 394
<i>Paris polyphylla</i> Sm.	355	<i>Picrasma quassioides</i>	
<i>Parmelia perlata</i> Ach.	409	Benn.	285
<i>Paspalum scrobiculatum</i>		<i>Picrorhiza kurroa</i> Royle	
Linn.	52, 119	ex Benth.	64
<i>Pavonia odorata</i> Willd.	474	<i>Pinus excelsa</i> Wall.	207
<i>Pedaliium murex</i> Linn.	144	<i>Pinus longifolia</i> Roxb.	207, 412, 423
		<i>Pinus roxburghii</i> Sargent	412, 423

<i>Piper aurantiacum</i>		<i>Portulaca oleracea</i> Linn.	351
Wall.	467, 468	<i>Portulaca quadrifida</i>	
<i>Piper betle</i> Linn.	155, 177	Linn.	351
<i>Piper chaba</i> Hunter	132, 155	<i>Potamogeton pectinatus</i>	
<i>Piper chuyya</i>	156	Linn.	409
<i>Piper cubeba</i> Linn. f.	62	<i>Premna barbata</i> Wall.	362, 363
<i>Piper longum</i> Linn.	250	<i>Premna herbacea</i>	
<i>Piper nigrum</i> Linn.	298	Roxb.	148, 237, 265
<i>Pistacia integerrima</i> Stew.		<i>Premna latifolia</i> Roxb. var.	
ex Brandis	80, 323	<i>mucronata</i> Clarke	4
<i>Pistacia</i> sp.	79	<i>Premna</i> sp.	5
<i>Pistacia vera</i> Linn.	16	<i>Prosopis spicigera</i> Linn.	390
<i>Pistia</i> sp.	409	<i>Prunus amygdalus</i>	
<i>Pistia stratiotes</i> Linn.	107	Batsch	364
<i>Pisum arvense</i> Linn.	194, 420	<i>Prunus armeniaca</i>	
<i>Pisum sativum</i> Linn.	419, 420	Linn.	38, 53
<i>Plesmonium margaritifera</i>		<i>Prunus cerasoides</i>	
(Roxb.) Schott	356	D. Don.	236
<i>Pluchea lanceolata</i> Oliver		<i>Prunus cerasus</i> Linn.	58
& Hiern	337, 338, 438	<i>Prunus domestica</i> Linn.	38
<i>Plumbago capensis</i>		<i>Prunus mahaleb</i> Linn.	263
Thunb.	157	<i>Prunus persica</i> Batsch	38, 247
<i>Plumbago indica</i> Linn.	156	<i>Prunus</i> sp.	38
<i>Plumbago rosea</i> Linn.	156	<i>Psidium guajava</i> Linn.	244
<i>Plumbago zeylanica</i> Linn.	156	<i>Psoralea corylifolia</i>	
<i>Podophyllum</i>	151	Linn.	272
<i>Podophyllum hexandra</i>		<i>Psoralea</i> sp.	456
Royle	60	<i>Pterocarpus marsupium</i>	
<i>Pogonia flabelliformis</i>		Roxb.	31, 276
Lindl.	385	<i>Pterocarpus santalinus</i>	
<i>Polycarpea corymbosa</i>		Linn. f.	331
Linn.	240	<i>Pterospermum acerifolium</i>	
<i>Polygonatum verticillatum</i>		Willd.	309
Allioni	302, 320	<i>Ptychotis ajowan</i> DC.	328
<i>Polygonum affine</i> Don.	100	<i>Pueraria tuberosa</i> DC.	370
<i>Polygonum aviculare</i> Linn.	47	<i>Punica granatum</i> Linn.	201
<i>Polygonum plebejum</i> R.		<i>Pupalia lappacea</i> Moq.	14
Br.	426	<i>Putranjiva roxburghii</i>	
<i>Polygonum</i> sp.	47, 291, 411	Wall.	252
<i>Pongamia pinnata</i> (Linn.)		<i>Pyrus communis</i> Linn.	172
Merr.	75	<i>Pyrus malus</i> Linn.	431

Q	S
<i>Quercus</i> sp. 19	<i>Saccharum munja</i>
	Roxb. 271, 391
R	<i>Saccharum officinarum</i> Linn. 41
<i>Radish</i> 208, 316, 398	<i>Saccharum spontaneum</i>
<i>Randia dumetorum</i> Lam. 291	Linn. 96
<i>Randia uliginosa</i> DC. 248	<i>Saccolabium papillosum</i>
<i>Ranunculus sceleratus</i>	Lindl. 338
Linn. 134	<i>Salix acmophylla</i> Boiss. 381
<i>Raphanus sativus</i> Linn. 316	<i>Salix alba</i> Linn. 381
<i>Rauwolfia serpentina</i> Benth.	<i>Salix caprea</i> Linn. 364, 380, 381
ex Kurz. 219, 309, 413, 425	<i>Salix</i> sp. 21, 275, 364
Realgar 400	<i>Salix tetrasperma</i>
<i>Remusatia vivipara</i> Schott. 347	Roxb. 364, 381
<i>Rheum emodi</i> Wall. 38	<i>Salmalia malabarica</i> Schott
<i>Rheum</i> sp. 21	& Endl. 323, 397
<i>Rhizophora</i> sp. 273, 449	<i>Salvadora oleoides</i> Dcne. 251
<i>Rhododendron anthopogon</i>	<i>Salvadora persica</i> Linn. 251
D. Don. 179	<i>Salvadora</i> sp. 324
<i>Rhododendron arboreum</i>	<i>Sansevieria roxburghiana</i>
Sm. 447, 448	Schult. 315
<i>Rhododendron barbatum</i>	<i>Sansevieria</i> sp. 72
Wall. ex Don 448	<i>Sapindus mukorossi</i>
<i>Rhododendron campanulatum</i>	Gaertn. 22
D. Don 179	<i>Sapindus trifolius</i> Linn. 22
<i>Rhododendron falconeri</i>	<i>Saraca indica</i> Linn. 26
Hook. 447	<i>Sarcostemma</i> sp. 453
<i>Rhododendron lepidotum</i>	<i>Saussurea gossipifolia</i> Don. 9
Wall. 179	<i>Saussurea lappa</i> C. B.
<i>Rhododendron</i> sp. 447, 448, 449	Clarke 112
Rhubarb 453	<i>Schleichera oleosa</i> (Lour.)
<i>Rhus coriaria</i> Linn. 182	Merr. 121
<i>Rhus parviflora</i> Roxb. 182, 377	<i>Schrebera swietenoides</i>
<i>Ricinus communis</i> Linn. 57	Roxb. 105, 312, 323, 415
<i>Rivea ornata</i> Choix. 265	<i>Scindapsus officinalis</i>
<i>Rosa centifolia</i> Linn. 175	Schott 132
<i>Rosa moschata</i> Herrm. 105	<i>Scirpus articulatus</i>
<i>Roscoeia procera</i> Wall. 89, 125	Linn. 123, 335
Rose 105, 175	<i>Scirpus corymbosus</i>
<i>Rubia cordifolia</i> Linn. 289	Heyne 123
<i>Rumex acetosella</i> Linn. 159	<i>Scirpus grossus</i> Linn. f. 85, 335
<i>Rumex vesicarius</i> Linn. 159	

<i>Scripus kysoor</i> Roxb.	85, 335	<i>Solanum torvum</i> Swartz	277
<i>Selaginella rupestris</i>		<i>Solanum xanthocarpum</i>	
Spreng.	163	Schrad. & Wendle.	68, 347
<i>Selinum</i> sp.	286	<i>Soymida febrifuga</i>	
<i>Selinum tenuifolium</i> Wall.	311	A. Juss.	341
<i>Selinum vaginatum</i> Wall.	339	<i>Sphaeranthus indicus</i>	
<i>Semecarpus anacardium</i>		Linn.	411
Linn. f.	283	<i>Sphaeranthus</i> sp.	110
<i>Sesamum indicum</i> Linn.	183	<i>Spinacia oleracea</i> Linn.	246
<i>Sesbania bispinosa</i> (Jacq.)		<i>Spondias pinnata</i> Kurz.	37
Fawcett & Rendle	44, 124	<i>Spondias</i> sp.	73
<i>Sesbania grandiflora</i>		<i>Stephania hernandifolia</i>	
(Linn.) Pers.	3	(Willd.) Walp.	244
<i>Sesbania sesban</i> (Linn.)		<i>Sterculia villosa</i> Roxb.	52
Merr.	165	<i>Stereospermum suaveolens</i>	
<i>Setaria glauca</i> Beauv.	380	DC.	242
<i>Setaria italica</i> Beauv.	89, 263	<i>Stereospermum tetragonum</i>	
<i>Setaria</i> sp.	414, 472	DC.	242
<i>Shorea robusta</i> Gaertn.	394, 424	Storax	188
<i>Shorea</i> sp.	425	<i>Strebulus asper</i> Lour.	393
Siberian Birch	455	<i>Strychnos nux vomica</i>	
<i>Sida acuta</i> Burm.	270	Linn.	87, 373
<i>Sida cordifolia</i> Linn.	269, 270	<i>Strychnos potatorum</i>	
<i>Sida rhombifolia</i> Linn.	270	Linn. f.	68
<i>Sida</i> sp.	363	Sugarcane	453
<i>Sida spinosa</i> Linn.	221, 270,	Sulphur	457
	363, 372	Sundew	280
<i>Sida veronicaefolia</i>		Sunflower	280
Lam.	221, 262	<i>Swertia chirata</i> Buch.-	
<i>Smilax aspera</i> Linn.	414	Ham.	98
<i>Smilax china</i> Linn.	414	<i>Symphorema polyandrum</i>	
<i>Smilax</i> sp.	177, 353	Wight	138, 435, 468(2)
<i>Smilax zeylanica</i> Linn.	414	<i>Symphorema</i> sp.	408, 417
Soap-nut	22	<i>Symplocos crataegoides</i>	
<i>Solanum indicum</i> Linn.	277, 278	Buch.-Ham.	186, 351, 352
<i>Solanum insanum</i>		<i>Symplocos racemosa</i>	
Roxb.	277, 278	Roxb.	351, 352
<i>Solanum melongena</i>		<i>Syzygium aromaticum</i>	
Linn.	278, 366	(Linn.) Merr. & L. M.	
<i>Solanum nigrum</i> Linn.	18, 86	Perry	348
<i>Solanum</i> sp.	368	<i>Syzygium cumini</i> (Linn.)	
		Skeels	164

T

<i>Tacca aspera</i> Roxb.	365
<i>Tamarindus indica</i> Linn.	21
<i>Tamarix aphylla</i> Karst.	306
<i>Tamarix gallica</i> Linn.	306
<i>Tamarix</i> sp.	18
<i>Taraktogenos kurzii</i> King.	188
<i>Taraxacum officinale</i> Weber.	146
<i>Taxus baccata</i> Linn.	179, 459
<i>Tecomella undulata</i> (G. Don) Seem.	341
<i>Tectona grandis</i> Linn. f.	392
<i>Tephrosia purpurea</i> (Linn.) Pers.	391
<i>Teramnus labialis</i> Spreng.	308
<i>Terminalia arjuna</i> W. & A.	24
<i>Terminalia belerica</i> Roxb.	274
<i>Terminalia chebula</i> Retz.	466
<i>Terminalia citrina</i> Roxb.	466
<i>Terminalia</i> sp.	31
<i>Terminalia tomentosa</i> W. & A.	424
<i>Thalictrum foliolosum</i> DC.	192
<i>Thespesia lampas</i> Dalz. & Gibs.	92, 187
<i>Thespesia</i> sp.	73
<i>Thysanolaena agrostis</i> Nees	171
<i>Thysanolaena procera</i> Mez.	171
<i>Tinospora cordifolia</i> (Willd.) Miers.	141
<i>Toddalia asiatica</i> Lam.	75, 457
<i>Trachyspermum ammi</i> (Linn.) Sprague	328
<i>Trachyspermum falconeri</i> (C. B. Cl.) Walff.	11
<i>Tragia involucrata</i> Linn.	378
<i>Trapa bispinosa</i> Roxb.	406

<i>Trianthema decandra</i> Linn.	253
<i>Trianthema pentandra</i> Linn.	253
<i>Trianthema portulacastrum</i> Linn.	253, 361
<i>Trianthema</i> sp.	363
<i>Tribulus terrestris</i> Linn.	144
<i>Trichodesma indicum</i> R. Br.	26, 145
<i>Trichosanthes anguina</i> Linn.	109, 152(2)
<i>Trichosanthes bracteata</i> (Lam.) Voigt.	46, 371, 469
<i>Trichosanthes cucumerina</i> Linn.	50, 86, 109, 233
<i>Trichosanthes dioica</i> Roxb.	109, 232, 233
<i>Trichosanthes palmata</i> Roxb.	371, 469
<i>Trigonella foenum graecum</i> Linn.	101
<i>Triticum aestivum</i> Linn.	146
Turmeric	465
Turnip	143
Turpentine Oil	423
Turpeth Root	197
<i>Tylophora fasciculata</i> Ham. ex Wight	144, 431
<i>Tylophora indica</i> (Burm. f.) Merr.	24
<i>Typha angustata</i> Bory & Chaub.	142
<i>Typha elephantina</i> Roxb.	142
<i>Typha</i> sp.	414

U

<i>Uraria lagopoldes</i> DC.	213, 258
<i>Uraria picta</i> Desv.	31, 258
<i>Urena lobata</i> Linn.	221

V

<i>Valeriana</i> sp.	273, 459, 474
----------------------	---------------

GENERAL INDEX OF SANSKRIT AND OTHER INDIAN NAMES

अ		अग्निमुखी Agnimukhī	349
अंगुल्या Aṅgulyā	151	अग्निवधू Agnivadhū	4
अंगूर Aṅgūra	208, 319	अग्निशिखा वृक्ष Agniśikhā Vṛkṣa	371
अंजड Aṁjaḍa	277	अङ्कलोढ्य Aṅkaloḍya	139, 140
अंशुमती Aṁśumatī	395, 458	अङ्कोट Aṅkoṭa	5, 176, 224
अकोल Akola	224	अङ्गुदाक Aṅgudāka	346
अक्ष Akṣa	274	अजकर्ण Ajakarṇa	28, 162, 424
अक्षक Akṣaka	33, 274	अजगन्धा Ajagandhā	9, 241,
अक्षत Akṣata	324		271, 368, 441
अक्षपीड Akṣapīḍa	2, 327, 386	अजगुर Ajagura	25
अक्षिपीड Akṣipīḍa	386,	अजडाफल Ajaḍāphala	461
अक्षिभैषज्य Akṣibhaiṣajya	351	अजमोदा Ajamodā	4, 6, 7
अक्षीराश्मन्तक Akṣīrāśmantaka	3, 27		48, 92, 130, 204, 227
अक्षीरिकपीतन Akṣīrikapītana	73	अजलोमी Ajalomī	147, 205,
अक्षीव Akṣīva	27, 302, 398, 399		385, 455
अक्षीवाश्मन्तक Akṣīvāśmantaka	3, 27	अजवाइन Ajavāina	328
अक्षुराग्निमन्थ Akṣurāgnimantha	5	अजशृङ्गी Ajaśṛṅgī	9, 49, 321,
अक्षोट Akṣoṭa	3		322, 323, 374, 378, 407(2)
अखनी Akhanī	33	अजा Ajā	6, 8, 9, 223, 455
अखरोट Akharoṭa	3	अजाजी Ajājī	169
अगरवृक्ष Agaravṛkṣa	3	अज्जन Añjana	334
अगरु Agaru	3	अज्जनिका Añjanikā	229
अगवृत्तिका Agavṛttikā	168, 215, 392	अज्जलिकारिका Añjalikārikā	340, 422
अगस्त Agasta	3	अदृषा Adṛṣā	367
अगस्त्य Agastya	3, 106	अदौल Adhāula	164
अगुरु Aguru	94, 136, 154,	अणु Aṇu	353
	171, 352	अण्डी Aṇḍī	57
अगेथू Agethū	4	अतसी Atasī	53, 129
अग्नि Agni	7, 156, 324, 350	अतिगुहा Atiguhā	143, 395
अग्निक Agnika	7, 156, 283	अतिच्छत्रा Aticchatrā	162, 388
अग्निमन्थ Agnimantha	4, 21,	अतिबला Atibalā	56, 62, 110,
165(2), 175, 176, 222, 272,	363, 382		270, 428
		अतिमुक्तक Atimuktaka	182, 307
		अतियव Atiyava	13, 326

अतिरसा Atirasā	292, 316, 337, 390	अमरुद् Amarūda	244
अतिविषा Ativiṣā	149 (3), 260, 306, 373	अमलतास Amaltāsa	37
अतीस Atīsa	12, 260	अमृणाल Amṛṇāla	54
अदरक Adaraka	404	अमृतफल Amṛtaphala	36
अद्रिकर्णी Adrikarṇī	138	अमृतवल्ली Amṛtavallī	141
अधःपुष्पी Adhaḥpuṣpī	26	अमृता Amṛtā	141, 162, 163, 466
अधोगुडा Adhoguḍā	208, 459, 469	अमृतातुथ Amṛtātuttha	18
अधोपुष्पी Adhopuṣpī	145	अमृतासङ्ग Amṛtāsaṅga	18(2)
अध्यण्ड Adhyaṇḍa	461	अमृताह्वा Amṛtāhvā	141
अनन्तमूल Anantamūla	13, 430	अमोघा Amoghā	347, 369
अनन्ता Anantā	147, 205, 211, 328, 430, 461	अम्बष्टा Ambaṣṭhā	243
अनल Anala	156	अम्बारी Ambārī	19
अनार Anāra	201	अम्बु Ambu	273
अनूया Anūyā	13	अम्बुद Ambuda	313
अनेता Anetā	11	अम्बुरुह Amburuha	74
अन्धाहुली Andhāhuli	26	अम्भः श्यामाक Ambhaḥ Śyāmāka	410
अन्नपाकी Annapākī	61, 270	अम्भोज Ambhoja	74
अपराजिता Aparājitā	28, 63, 417	अम्भोजकेसर Ambhojakesara	118
अपामार्ग Apāmārga	63, 98, 130, 260, 298, 362, 397	अम्भोद Ambhoda	313
अपेतराक्षसी Apetarākṣasī	438	अम्भोधर Ambhodhara	313
अपेहिवाता Apehivātā	262	अम्भोरुह Ambhoruha	74
अप्ररोही Aprarohī	73	अम्ल Amla	20 (2).
अब्ज Abja	74	अम्ललोट Amlaloṭa	401
अब्द Abda	313	अम्ललोटक Amlaloṭaka	27
अभय Abhaya	54	अम्लविदुल Amlavidula	20, 371, 381
अभया Abhayā	463, 466	अम्लवेतस Amlavetasa	20, 111, 381 (3).
अभीरु Abhīru	37, 389	अम्लान Amlāna	446
अभीरुपत्री Abhīrupatrī	389	अम्लिका Amlikā	160, 182
अभ्र Abhra	313	अरणिक Araṇika	4
अमडा Amaḍā	37	अरणी Araṇī	4
अमर Amara	206	अरलु Aralu	60, 67, 118, 411
अमरतरु Amarataru	206	अरविन्द Aravinda	74
अमरदारु Amaradāru	206	अरहर Arahara	34
अमरद्रुम Amaradruma	206	अरिमज्ज Arimajja	22
अमरवरायुधसाह्वय Amaravarā yudhasāhvaya	47, 356	अरिमेद Arimeda	33
अमरा Amarā	141, 163	अरिष्ट Ariṣṭa	226
अमराह्व Amarāhva	206	अरिष्टक Ariṣṭaka	22
		अरुआ Arūā	21
		अरुणा Aruṇā	197

अरुष्कर Aruṣkara	283	अश्वघ्न Aśvaghna	77
अरुस Arūsa	367	अश्वत्थ Aśvattha	248, 278
अर्क Arka	24, 25, 41, 298, 339, 362, 420	अश्वबला Aśvabalā	223
अर्कपुष्पी Arkapuṣpī	24, 127, 238, 441, 443	अश्वमारक Aśvamāraka	77
अर्कोत्तमा Arkottamā	49	अश्वमूत्री Aśvamūtrī	392
अर्जक Arjaka	103	अश्वहन Aśvahana	77
अर्जुन Arjuna	39, 46, 61, 210, 245, 285, 374, 416	अश्वारोहक Aśvāvarohaka	28
अलम्बुषा Alambuṣā	70, 278, 373, 411	अश्वारोहिका Aśvāvarohikā	28
अलर्क Alarka	23	अष्टवर्ग Aṣṭavarga	170
अलवणा Alavaṇā	171	असगन्ध Asagandha	29
अलसान्द्र Alasāndra	336	असन Asana	276
अलसी Alasī	9	असनपर्णी Asanaparṇī	387
अलसेन्दी Alasendī	25	असनपुष्पक Asanapuṣpaka	419
अलावु Alāvu	43, 65(2), 180, 181, 187, 205, 248, 348	असवरग Asabaraga	460
अलिङ्गी Aliṅgī	447	असारुन Asārūna	173
अल्पहिंसा Alpa Himsrā	471	असिततिल Asitatila	183
अवगुत्थ Avaguttha	88, 379	असितमुष्कक Asita Muṣkaka	312
अवघात Avaghāta	25, 36, 37	असितसर्षप Asita Sarṣapa	427, 433
अवरोहा Avarohā	25, 340	असित सारिवा Asita Sārivā	116, 430, 431
अवलगुज Avalguja	272, 418	असित सुरस Asita Surasa	439
अवाकपुष्पी Avākpuṣpī	324	अस्थिसंहार Asthisambhāra	163, 356
अवान्तक Avāntaka	11	अस्फुरमल्लिका Asphura Mallikā	430
अविद्धकर्णी Aviddhakarṇī	56	अहिंसा Ahimsrā	417
अवेतक Avetaka	11	अहिकेशर Ahikeśara	220
अव्यथा Avyathā	466	अहिपुष्प Ahipuṣpa	220
अशुक्ल चन्दन Aśukla Candana	152, 331	अहिमार Ahimāra	22
अशोक Aśoka	27, 135, 356	आ	
अशोकरोहिणी Aśokarohiṇī	46, 341	आँखफूटामणि Āṅkhaphūṭāmaṇi	2
अश्मन्तक Aśmantaka	3, 9, 401	आँवला Āṅvalā	36
अश्मभिद् Aśmabhid	246	आउल Āula	35
अश्मभेद् Aśmabheda	246	आक Āka	23
अश्वकर्ण Aśvakarṇa	6, 30(2), 394, 424	आक्षिक (शीघ्र) Ākṣika (Śidhu)	1, 33
अश्वगन्धा Aśvagandhā	125, 188, 363, 464, 465	आक्षिकी (सुरा) Ākṣikī (Surā)	1, 33
		आखुकर्णी Ākhukarṇī	317
		आखुपर्णिका Ākhuparṇikā	317

आक्षी Āchī	33	आसन्त Āsanta	27
आटरूषक Ātarūṣaka	367	आसुरी Āsurī	336
आडू Āḍū	38	आस्फोट Āsphoṭa	41
आढकी Āḍhakī	189	आस्फोटा Āsphoṭā	41
आत्मगुप्ता Atmaguptā		आस्फोता Āsphoṭā	41, 430, 431
	87, 88, 461	आहुल Āhula	40, 378
आदारिशिम्बी Ādāriśimbī	40, 387	इ, ई	
आदित्यपर्णी Ādityaparnī	279, 281, 443	इक्षु Ikṣu	90, 91, 120, 176, 189, 199, 204, 229, 231, 252, 272, 285, 354, 363, 388, 443
आदित्यवल्ली Ādityavallī	280, 441, 443	इक्षुरक Ikṣuraka	42(2), 118, 128, 199
आम Āma	37	इक्षुवाला Ikṣuvālā	43
आमय Āmaya	112	इक्षुवालि Ikṣuvālī	43
आमयघात Āmayaghāta	25, 37	इक्षुवालिका Ikṣuvālikā	43
आमलक Āmalaka	79, 91, 148(2), 196, 359	इक्ष्वाकु Ikṣvāku	25, 181
आमलकी Āmalakī	17, 18, 212, 400	इक्ष्वारिका Ikṣvārikā	49
आमिष Āmiṣa	140	इक्ष्वालिका Ikṣvālikā	42(4), 43
आम्र Āmra	427	इङ्गुदी Īṅgudī	176, 368
आरग्वध Ārgavadha	36, 82, 113, 151, 217(2), 231(3), 259, 335, 336(2), 382, 391, 431, 441, 442, 457, 473	इजखिर Ijakhira	344, 350
आरण्यमाष Āraṇyamāṣa	428	इत्कट Itkaṭa	49
आरण्यवास्तूक Āraṇyavāstūka	67	इनारुन Inārūna	46
आरवेल Āravela	161	इन्दीवर Indīvara	76
आरू Ārū	247	इन्दीवर कन्द Indīvara Kanda	44, 375
आरेवत Ārevata	37	इन्दीवरी Indīvarī	76
आर्तगल Ārtagala	61, 62, 273, 338, 374, 427, 444, 445, 446, 448	इन्दुक Induka	59
आर्द्रक Ardraka	222, 404, 405, 406(3)	इन्दुराजिका Indurājika	272
आर्द्रिका Ārdrikā	213	इन्दुराजी Indurāji	272, 456
आलुक Āluka	97, 248, 332, 470	इन्दुलेखा Indulekhā	272, 456
आलुबुखारा Ālūbukhāra	38	इन्द्रगोप Indragopa	147
आलुवालू Ālūvālū	58	इन्द्रगोपा Indragopā	147
आवर्तकी Āvartakī	35, 378	इन्द्रपुष्पी Indrapuṣpī	349
आवर्तनी Āvartanī	374, 378	इन्द्रबीज Indrabīja	102
आवल Āvala	40	इन्द्रयव Indrayava	47, 84, 102, 327, 376, 384(2)
		इन्द्रवारुणी Indravāruṇī	45, 46(2), 47(2), 50, 60, 132, 137, 147, 158, 222, 232, 318(3), 371, 372, 438, 439, 469
		इन्द्रवृक्ष Indravṛkṣa	102

इन्द्रसाह्व Indrasāhva	46, 372
इन्द्रा Indrā	46, 147
इन्द्राणी Indrāṇī	227, 291
इन्द्रायण Indrāyaṇa	60
इन्द्राह्व Indrāhva	102
इन्द्राह्वय Indrāhvyā	102
इन्द्राह्वा Indrāhvā	46
इभ Ibha	220
इभकणा Ibhakaṇā	132
इभकृष्णा Ibhakṛṣṇā	132
इभकेशर Ibhakeśara	47
इभकेशर Ibhakesara	118
इभपिप्पली Ibhapippalī	132
इभमूलक Ibhāmūlaka	142
इमली Imalī	21
इलायची छोटी Ilāyaci Choṭī	59
इलायची बड़ी Ilāyaci Baḍī	59
इषिका Iṣikā	391
ईख Ikha	41

उ, ऊ

उग्रगन्धा Ugragandhā	48, 354
उग्रा Ugrā	48, 354
उच्चाटा Uccaṭā	110(2), 163
उज्ज्वल Ujjvala	419
उटंगण Uṭaṅgaṇa	48
उडिका Uḍikā	230
उडिया धान्य Uḍiyā Dhānya	262
उतरन Utarana	49, 50, 377
उत्कट Utkaṭa	44
उत्कुञ्जिका Utakuñjikā	52
उत्तमकरणी Uttamakaraṇī	49
उत्तमवारुणी Uttamavāruṇī	50
उत्तमा Uttamā	194
उत्तमारणी Uttamāraṇī	8, 49, 50, 378
उत्तरवारुणी Uttaravāruṇī	49
उत्पल Utpala	32, 44, 61, 85, 106, 111, 175, 199, 230, 332, 375, 457
उत्पलसरिवा Utpala Sārivā	430, 431

उदकीर्य Udakīrya	75
उदग्रसाक Udagraśāka	339
उदीच्य Udīcyā	273
उदीमानक Udīmānaka	215
उदुम्बर Udumbara	126, 420
उदुम्बरपर्णी Udumbaraparṇī	200, 208
उदुम्बरी भद्रसंज्ञा Udumbarī Bhadrasajñā	89, 283
उन्दुरपर्णी Unduraparṇī	208
उन्दुरुकर्णी Undurukarṇī	317
उन्नाव Unnāva	458
उन्मत्त Unmatta	214
उपकुञ्जिका Upakuñjikā	77, 101, 169, 257, 442
उपकुल्या Upakulyā	250
उपचित्रा Upacitrā	200
उपलभेदक Upalabhedaka	246
उपोदिका Upodikā	267
उमा Umā	9, 129

उरद Urada	308
उरिम्बिद Urimbida	27
उरुबुक Urubūka	57, 158, 277
उलजी Ulajī	230
उलुया Uluyā	271
उल्ल Ulū	271
उशीर Uśīra	15, 70, 214, 218, 342, 350, 364, 374, 444
उषबा Uṣabā	414
ऊषण Ūṣaṇa	250, 298

ऋ

ऋषभक Ṛṣabhaka	371, 375
ऋषभी Ṛṣabhī	461
ऋष्यप्रोक्ता Ṛṣyaproktā	356, 389

ए, ऐ

एकद Ekaḍa	44
एकसिरा Ekasirā	312, 323
एकाष्टीला Ekāṣṭhīlā	243
एकैषिका Ekaiṣikā	243, 390

एडगज Eḍagaja	150	कच्छुक Kacchuka	62, 63
एरका Erakā	142, 258	कच्छुक Kacchuka	62, 63
एरण्ड Eraṇḍa	53, 135, 158, 191, 232, 277, 332, 361	कच्छुरा Kacchurā	62, 63
एरण्डद्वय Eraṇḍadvaya	57	कञ्चन Kañcana	75
एलवालुक Elavāluka	59 (2), 60, 366	कञ्ज Kañja	75
एला Elā	60, 73, 91, 128, 152, 194, 198, 209, 272, 283, 304, 443	कटङ्कटेरी Kaṭaṅkaṭēri	203
एलापर्णी Elāparṇī	337, 338	कटभी Kaṭabhī	64, 73, 98, 373, 399, 414, 417
एलाबृहत् Elā Bṛhat	257	कटसरैया Kaṭasariyā	444
एलुक Eluka	58	कटहल Kaṭahala	237
एलुकाख्य Elukākhyā	58	कटाय Kaṭāya	367
ऐन्द्री Aindrī	291, 391, 411	कटु Kaṭu	298
ऐरावत Airāvata	223	कटुक Kaṭuka	54, 62, 64, 348
ऐरावती Airāvati	60, 221	कटुकत्रय Kaṭukatraya	193
ऐलेय Aileya	58	कटुकदौर्धिक Kaṭukadaugdhika	205, 462
ओ, औ		कटुका Kaṭukā	23, 27, 54, 66, 67, 180(2), 282, 341, 384
ओंगा Oṅgā	14	कटुकारोहिणी Kaṭukārohiṇī	64
ओदनपाकी Odanapākī	14, 270, 401	कटुकालावु Kaṭukālāvu	25, 65, 127, 205, 348
ओदार Odāra	52	कटुकाशाक Kaṭukāśāka	341
औषध Auśadha	404	कटुकाह्वय Kaṭukāhvaya	64, 348
क		कटुतुम्ब Kaṭutumba	25
कंघी Kaṅghī	63	कटुतुम्बी Kaṭutumbī	341
ककडी Kakadī	57, 158	कटुत्रिक Kaṭutrika	193
ककुभ Kakubha	24, 39, 62, 285, 444, 446	कटुनाई Kaṭunāi	402
ककुदन Kakūdana	171	कटुनाही Kaṭunāhī	219, 402, 403
ककैया Kakaiyā	69, 367	कटुपर्णी Kaṭuparṇī	64, 461
ककोर Kakora	149 (2)	कटुरोहिणी Kaṭurohiṇī	64, 180, 341
ककौल Kakkola	64, 136	कटुहिम्सा Kaṭuhimsrā	471
कङ्कतिका Kaṅkatikā	63	कटुत्रण Kaṭṭṛṇa	70, 342, 344
कङ्कष्ठ Kaṅkuṣṭha	71, 175, 461, 462	कटुफल Kaṭphala	65, 107, 118, 282, 341, 456(2)
कङ्गु Kaṅgu	89, 263 (2)	कटुवङ्ग Kaṭvaṅga	21, 118, 411
कङ्गुक Kaṅguka	263	कटुवी Kaṭvī	64, 341
कङ्घी Kaṅghī	11	कठगूलर Kaṭhagūlara	89
कचनार Kacanāra	83, 120	कठबेर Kaṭhabera	149
कच्चक Kaccaka	63	कठिञ्जर Kaṭhiñjara	103(2), 104
		कठिञ्जक Kaṭhillaka	254
		कडवी तुरई Kaḍavi Turai	113, 121

कडवीनाई Kaḍavīnāi	219	कबावचीनी Kabābacīnī	62
कडू Kaḍū	64, 192	कमरख Kamarakha	284
कणरेणुका Kaṇareṇukā	68	कमल Kamala	15, 19, 20(2), 22, 32, 51, 118, 218, 229, 232, 236, 255(2), 259, 276, 318, 366, 387, 396, 415, 423
कणा Kaṇā	68, 250	कमीला Kamilā	74
कणामूल Kaṇāmūla	250	कम्पिल्लक Kampillaka	333, 361
कण्टकारिका Kaṇṭakārikā	69, 368	करघाट Karaghāṭā	77
कण्टकारी Kaṇṭakārī	128(3), 210, 211, 213, 214, 225, 277, 366, 368, 382, 431	करञ्ज Karañja	45, 51, 76, 105, 158, 214, 215, 257, 259, 365, 417, 457
कण्टकी Kaṇṭakī	368, 463	करञ्जिका Karañjikā	75, 394
कण्टकीकरञ्ज Kaṇṭakīkarañja	257, 365	करञ्जी Karañjī	418
कण्टकीपलाश Kaṇṭakīpalāśa	245	करमदिका Karamardikā	76
कण्टशेलयाक Kaṇṭaselayāka	447	करमी Karamī	83
कण्टसेलयाकः Kaṇṭaselayākaḥ	108	करम्भ Karambha	44, 301(2), 302
कण्डीर Kaṇḍīra	135	करम्भा Karambhā	76
कण्डूकरी Kaṇḍūkārī	461	करवी Karavī	92
कनुण Kattṛṇa	66, 214, 342, 344, 346	करवीर Karavīra	29, 30(3), 141, 414, 465
कथा Katthā	129	करहाट Karahāṭa	74, 291
कदम Kadama	70	करियारी Kariyārī	117, 349
कदम्ब Kadamba	104, 138, 228, 231, 263	करीर Karīra	84, 172
कदम्बपुष्पी Kadambapuṣpī	411	करील Karīla	78
कदर Kadara	456	करू Karū	65
कदली Kadali	323, 333	करेमू Karemū	83, 224
कद्दू Kaddū	25	करेरुआ Kareruā	143, 173
कनक Kanaka	214, 220	करेला Karelā	92
कनकपुष्पी Kanakapuṣpī	349, 473	करेली Karelī	92
कनकाह्व Kanakāhva	462	करोनी Karonī	39, 62
कनेर Kanera	77	करौंदा Karaundā	76
कन्दरी Kandarī	72	करौंदी Karaundī	76
कन्दली Kandali	315, 316, 442	कर्कट Karkaṭa	149
कन्या Kanyā	223, 455	कर्कटकी Karkaṭakī	79, 80
कपास Kapāsa	92	कर्कटशृङ्गी Karkaṭaśṛṅgī	8, 79, 110(2), 321, 323, 407
कपिकच्छु Kapikacchu	211, 299, 350, 461	कर्कटाह्वय Karkaṭāhvaya	79, 80, 374, 407
कपित्थ Kapittha	108, 200(2)	कर्कटाह्वा Karkaṭāhvā	80
कपीतन Kapītana	37, 126	कर्कटी Karkaṭī	81, 149, 159, 469
कपूरकचरी Kapūrakacarī	336	कर्कन्धु Karkandhu	268
कपूरी Kapūrī	145, 429		
कपोतवङ्कः Kapota vaṅkā	246		

कर्कश Karkaśa	82	काकई Kākai	69
कर्कार Karkāru	81(2)	काककुष्ठ Kākakuṣṭha	462
कर्कोटक Karkoṭaka	81	काकजंघा Kākajaṅghā	86, 165, 245, 262, 365
कर्कोटकी Karkoṭakī	213	काकणन्ती Kākaṇanti	140, 471
कर्कोटिका Karkoṭikā	373	काकतिक्ता Kākatiktā	88, 180, 365, 394
कर्चूर Karcūra	90, 135, 162, 228, 241, 386	काकतिन्दुक Kākatinduka	87
कर्णपूरक Karnaṇpūraka	44	काकतुण्डफला Kākatuṇḍaphalā	86
कर्णिकार Karṇikāra	37, 238, 361, 431	काकपीलु Kākapīlu	87
कर्दमक Kardamaka	396	काकमर्दनिका Kākamardanikā	172
कर्पूर Karpūra	136, 392, 402	काकमर्दनीका Kākamardanikā	190
कर्पूरनलिका Karpūranalikā	392	काकमाची Kākamācī	18, 86(2), 88(2), 91, 365
कर्बुदार Karbudāra	120, 408, 413	काकमारी Kākamārī	88
कर्मारङ्ग Karmaraṅga	284	काकमालिका Kākamālikā	93
कलम Kalama	396	काकलक Kākalaka	419
कलम्ब Kalamba	84, 224	काकाण्ड Kākāṇḍa	88(2) 365
कलम्बक Kalambaka	95, 224	काकाण्डकी Kākāṇḍakī	88
कलम्बी Kalambī	83	काकाण्डोला Kākāṇḍolā	87(4)
कलशी Kalasī	258	काकादनी Kākādanī	25, 86(2), 141, 150, 172, 365, 379, 394, 458, 471
कलहाड Kalahāḍa	110	काकाह्वा Kākāhvā	87
कलाय Kalāya	129, 188, 194, 420	काकोदुम्बरिका Kākodumbarikā	52, 267, 283, 300
कलि Kali	274	काकोली Kākoli	125, 294, 375, 471
कलिङ्ग Kaliṅga	45, 102	काकोलीद्वय Kākolīdvaya	90, 125
कलिङ्गयव Kaliṅgayava	102	कागुन Kāguna	89, 263
कलौंजी Kalauñjī	52, 101	काङ्गुक Kāṅguka	62, 263, 419
कल्हार Kalhāra	175	काञ्चनक Kāñcanaka	396
कवडबन्धा Kavaḍabandhā	73	काञ्चनक्षीरी Kāñcanakṣīrī	462
कवडेन्ना Kavaḍennā	73	काञ्चनार Kāñcanāra	83, 120
कवल Kavala	73	काञ्जी Kāñjī	458
कशेरुक Kaśeruka	140, 335	काठगन्ना Kāṭhagannā	90
कसई Kasaī	137	काण Kāṇa	368, 374
कसेरु Kaseru	435	काण्ड Kāṇḍa	391
कसेरुक Kaseruka	61	काण्डीर Kāṇḍīra	134, 135
कसौंदी Kasauñdī	97	काण्डेशु Kāṇḍeśu	189, 199
कस्तूरीभेंडा Kastūribheṇḍā	348		
कहवक Kahavaka	62		
कौंटा चौलाई Kāñṭā Caulāi	174, 307		
कौंटा करञ्ज Kāñṭā Karañja	75		
कौंटाशेलुआ Kāñṭāśeluā	444		
कौंटासरु Kāñṭāsarū	375		

काण्डेरक Kaṇḍeraka	134(2), 199	काशमल Kāśamala	203
कान्ता Kāntā	122, 263	काश्मरी Kāśmarī	97, 217, 272, 282, 412, 420
कान्दाली Kāndālī	442	काश्मर्य Kāśmarya	97, 196, 294
काफल Kāphala	66	काश्मीर Kāśmīra	97
काबुलीचना Kābulīcanā	467, 468	काश्मीरज Kāśmīraja	100
कामराज Kāmarāja	11	काष्ठपाटल Kāṣṭhapāṭalā	312, 371, 401, 415
कामात्ता Kāmāttā	87	काष्ठालुक Kāṣṭhāluka	40
काम्बोजिका Kāmbojikā	415	काष्ठेक्षु Kāṣṭhekṣu	90
काम्बोजी Kāmbojī	308, 331	कास Kāsa	96
कायफल Kāyaphala	66	कासघ्न Kāsaḡhna	97
कायस्था Kāyasthā	359, 435, 466	कासमर Kāsamara	96
कारवी Kāravī	77, 169, 209, 388	कासमर्द Kāsamarda	93, 97, 405, 443
कारवेल्हक Kāravellaka	81, 109, 442	कासमर्दिका Kāsamardikā	65
कारवेल्हिका Kāravellikā	92	कासालु Kāsālu	40
कार्पासिनी Kārpāsini	284	कासीस Kāsīsa	400
कार्पासी Kārpāsī	92, 187, 247, 358	कालावाला Kālāvālā	474
कार्मुका Kārmukā	373	किंगोरा Kiṅgorā	203
कालमालिका Kālamālikā	93	किंशुक Kiṁśuka	241
कालमुष्कक Kālamuṣkaka	312	किणिही Kiṇihī	63, 399, 400
कालमेघ Kālamegha	99, 287	किनई Kinaī	98, 399
कालवल्ली Kālavallī	246	किराततित्त Kirātatikta	180, 287
कालशाक Kālasāka	150, 222	किलमोरा Kilamorā	203
कालस्कन्ध Kālaskandha	182	किलिम Kilima	206
काला Kālā	94, 431, 471	किशमिश Kiśamiśa	208, 319
कालागुरु Kālāguru	3	कीटशत्रु Kīṭaśatru	368
कालाजीरा Kālājīrā	169	कीटारि Kīṭāri	368
कालादाना Kālādānā	14, 230, 386	कीमू Kimū	122
कालानुसारिणी Kālānusāriṇī	409, 431	कीरकन्द Kīrakanda	402
कालानुसारिवा Kālānusārivā	471	कुंकु Kuṁku	285
कालानुसारी Kālānusārī	471	कुन्तरी Kuṁtarī	380
कालानुसार्य Kālānusārya	173	कुकरौंधा Kukarauṁdha	110
कालामोक्षा Kālāmokhā	32, 312	कुकुरदाढ Kukuradāḍha	414
कालिङ्ग Kāliṅga	25	कुकुरसुङ्गा Kukurasuṅgā	110
कालिन्द Kālinda	95	कुक्कुटाण्डक Kukkuṭāṇḍaka	383
कालीमिर्च Kālīmirca	298	कुक्कुटी Kukkuṭī	240
कालीमुसली Kālīmusalī	178	कुङ्कुम Kuṁkuma	97, 136, 274, 339, 419
कालीय Kālīya	101, 152	कुचन्दन Kucandana	331, 353
कालीयक Kālīyaka	101, 203	कुचिला Kucilā	373
कालेयक Kāleyaka	95, 152(2)	कुचेला Kucelā	243
काश Kāśa	43, 89		

कुटकी Kuṭakī	64	कुरवक Kuravaka	39, 444, 446
कुटज Kuṭaja	45, 46, 127, 139, 357, 358, 376, 384 (3), 466	कुरहञ्जन Kurahañjana	67
कुटजबीज Kuṭajabīja	84	कुरितराम Kuritarāma	143
कुटन्नट Kuṭannaṭa	265, 359, 411	कुरी Kurī	380
कुटरणा Kuṭaraṇā	196	कुरुण्टक Kuruṇṭaka	445
कुटिञ्जर Kuṭiñjara	103	कुरुण्टिका Kuruṇṭikā	104, 376
कुटिल Kuṭila	173	कुरुवक Kurubaka	446
कुटुम्बक Kuṭumbaka	344	कुरुवक Kuruvaka	104, 419
कुठेरक Kuṭheraka	24, 239	कुरुविन्द Kuruvinda	419
कुणञ्जर Kuṇañjara	103	कुरुटक Kurūṭaka	107
कुतुम्ब Kutumba	345	कुलिङ्ग Kurlīṅga	447
कुतुम्बक Kutumbaka	302	कुलक Kulaka	81, 233
कुतुरी धान्य Kuturī Dhānya	380	कुलञ्जन Kulañjana	155, 177
कुत्सिताम्ब Kutsitāmba	70	कुलथिका Kulatthikā	359, 410
कुथुआ Kuthuā	39, 62	कुलथी Kulathī	109
कुनाडिका Kunāḍikā	104	कुलहल Kulahala	411
कुनालिका Kunālikā	104	कुलाहल Kulāhala	411
कुन्तलिका Kuntalikā	104	कुलिङ्ग Kuliṅga	48, 110
कुन्तली Kuntalī	67, 104	कुलीर Kulīra	80
कुन्द Kunda	105, 218	कुलीरशृङ्गी Kulīraśṛṅgī	80
कुन्दुर Kunderu	274	कुल्फा Kulphā	351
कुन्दुरक Kunderuka	130, 392	कुवल Kuvala	122, 268, 431
कुपीलु Kupīlu	87, 373	कुश Kuśa	189, 201
कुप्यक Kupyaka	402	कुशिकतर Kuśikataru	28
कुबेराक्षी Kuberākṣī	312, 323, 416	कुशिमिवल्ली Kuśimbivallī	461
कुब्जक Kubjaka	402	कुष्ठ Kuṣṭha	36, 135, 136, 174, 242, 255, 338, 364, 462
कुमुद Kumuda	51, 85, 106, 111, 332, 457	कुष्ठघ्न Kuṣṭhaghna	129
कुम्भ Kumbha	196, 200, 208	कुष्माण्ड Kuṣmāṇḍa	294
कुम्भयोनि Kumbhayoni	3	कुस Kusa	111
कुम्भारुलता Kumbhārulata	237	कुसुम Kusuma	111, 121, 122
कुम्भिका Kumbhikā	464	कुसुमाण्डक Kusumāṇḍaka	396
कुम्भी Kumbhī	66	कुसुम्भ Kusumbha	237, 347, 351
कुरञ्जर Kurañjara	67	कुस्तुम्बुर Kustumburu	213
कुरण्ट Kuraṇṭa	107, 234	कूजा Kujā	105
कुरण्टक Kuraṇṭaka	108, 427, 444, 445	कूटरणा Kūṭaraṇā	196
कुरण्टिका Kuraṇṭikā	44, 119, 399, 427	कूठ Kūṭha	112
कुरण्ड Kuraṇḍa	109, 399	कूविका Kūvikā	91
कुरवक Kuravaka	444, 446, 447, 448	कूष्माण्ड Kūṣmāṇḍa	81, 256, 271, 362
		कृतमाल Kṛtamāla	37
		कृतवेधन Kṛtavedhana	121, 129, 318

कृमिघाती Kṛmighātī	368	केवुक Kevuka	349
कृमिघ्न Kṛmighna	368	केशर Keśara	47
कृमिजित् Kṛmijit	368	केशी Keśī	256
कृमिरिपु Kṛmiripu	368	केसर Kesara	100, 188, 267
कृमिशत्रु Kṛmiśatru	368	केसूर Kesūra	117
कृमिहर Kṛmihara	368	कैथ Kaitha	72
कृमिहृत् Kṛmihṛta	368	कैल Kaila	207
कृष्ण कुटज Kṛṣṇa kuṭaja	102	कैवर्तमुस्तक Kaivartamustaka	409
कृष्णगन्धा Kṛṣṇagandhā	390, 398	कैवर्तिका Kaivartikā	353
कृष्णगुञ्जा Kṛṣṇaguñjā	141	कैवर्तिमुस्तक Kaivartimustaka	369
कृष्णजीरक Kṛṣṇajiraka	101	कैवर्तीमुस्त Kaivartīmusta	102
कृष्ण तुलसी Kṛṣṇa Tulasī	87	कवर्तीमुस्तक Kaivartī mustaka	265, 314
कृष्ण धत्तूर Kṛṣṇa Dhattūra	214	कोंई Koñī	105
कृष्णपाटली Kṛṣṇapāṭalī	312	कोंगा Koṅgā	314
कृष्णबीज Kṛṣṇabīja	14, 230	कोइलार Koilāra	83, 120
कृष्णमल्लिका Kṛṣṇamallikā	93	कोकनद Kokanada	74
कृष्ण मुद्ग Kṛṣṇa Mudga	358	कोकमवृक्ष Kokama vṛkṣa	376
कृष्ण मोक्षक Kṛṣṇa Mokṣaka	312	कोकिलाक्ष Kokilākṣa	43, 374
कृष्णराजिका Kṛṣṇarājikā	124, 335	कोठफल Koṭhaphala	121(2)
कृष्णव्रीहि Kṛṣṇavrihi	383	कोठफला Koṭhaphalā	213
कृष्ण शण Kṛṣṇa Śaṇa	387	कोदो Kodoṇ	119
कृष्ण शैरेयक Kṛṣṇa Śaireyaka	408, 444, 448	कोद्रव Kodrava	52, 118, 189
कृष्ण श्रीफलिका Kṛṣṇa Śrīphalikā	88	कोनीवीह Konīvīha	208
कृष्ण षष्टिक Kṛṣṇa Ṣaṣṭika	309, 419	कोरक Koraka	437
कृष्णसारिवा Kṛṣṇa Sārivā	32, 94, 145, 430, 431, 471	कोरण्ट Koranṭa	108
कृष्णा Kṛṣṇā	250, 398	कोरण्ड Koranḍa	44
कृष्णागुरु Kṛṣṇāguru	3	कोरदूष Koradūṣa	119
कृष्णामूलक Kṛṣṇāmūlaka	116	कोलक Kolaka	119
कंद Kenda	117, 182	कोलमुभा Kolamuā	67
केतक Ketaka	190	कोलवल्ली Kolavallī	133
केतारा Ketāra	91	कोला Kolā	156, 268
केदार Kedāra	419	कोलैन Kolaina	207
केन्दुका Kendukā	117	कोवा Covā	111
केराव Kerāva	84, 419, 420	कोविदार Kovidāra	27, 83, 315
केला Kelā	70	कोशकार Kośakāra	96
केवटीमोथा Kevaṭīmothā	102	कोशफल Kośaphala	119, 121
केवदा Kevadā	116	कोशफला Kośaphalā	213
केवांच Kevāñca	461	कोशवती Kośavatī	121
केवु Kevu	117	कोशातकी Kośātakī	114, 121 (2), 129, 168(2), 213
		कोशाम्र Kośāmra	161
		कौंच Kauñca	63, 461

कौआटोंटी Kauāṭōṇṭī	86	कुद्रा Kṣudrā	69
कौडेना Kauḍenā	385, 386	कुद्राश्वेता Kṣudrāśvetā	417
कौण्डल Kauṇḍala	46, 371	कुद्रैला Kṣudrailā	59, 198, 443
कौन्ती Kauntī	435, 468	कुमा (कौम) Kṣumā (Kṣauma)	9, 129
कौवारोटी Kauāroṭī	86	कुरक Kṣuraka	43
कौहा Kauhā	24, 39	कुराग्निमन्थ Kṣurāgnimantha	5
क्रमुक Kramuka	189, 256	क्षेत्रवास्तूक Kṣetravāstūka	367
क्रौञ्चादन Krauñcādana	140, 335	क्षेमक Kṣemaka	161
क्लीतक Klītaka	292	क्षौद्रपर्णी Kṣaudraparṇī	141
क्लीतका Klītakā	123	क्षौम Kṣauma	128
क्लीतनक Klītanaka	123	क्ष्वेड (विष) Kṣveḍa (Viṣa)	114
क्षणदे Kṣaṇade	124		
क्षवक Kṣavaka	85, 130, 335, 336	ख	
क्षार Kṣāra	326	खडगुली Khaḍagulī	124
क्षारपत्र Kṣārapatra	367	खडयूष Khaḍayūṣa	130
क्षार श्रेष्ठ Kṣāra Śreṣṭha	313	खण्डिका Khaṇḍikā	84, 194, 420
क्षीरकाकोली Kṣīrakākoli	126, 127, 238	खदिर Khadira	70, 112, 137, 273, 332, 456
क्षीरद्रुम Kṣīradruma	126	खनिया Khaniyā	371
क्षीरमोरट Kṣīramoraṭa	324	खनियाकौंदा Khaniyākāṇḍā	40
क्षीरवल्ली Kṣīravallī	126, 371	खपुर Khapura	105, 254
क्षीरवान Kṣīravāna	126	खम्हार Khamhāra	96
क्षीरवानद्रुम Kṣīravānadruma	126	खरच्छद Kharacchada	393
क्षीरविदारी Kṣīravidārī	125, 126, 127, 238, 370, 371, 375	खरपुष्पा Kharapuspā	129
क्षीर विष Kṣīra Viṣa	168	खरबुस Kharabusa	130
क्षीरवृक्ष Kṣīravṛkṣa	126	खरबुजा Kharbujā	54
क्षीरशुक्ला Kṣīraśuklā	125, 126, 371, 407	खरमन्जरी Kharamañjarī	14
क्षीर Kṣīri	125(2), 126, 127(3), 357, 358, 376, 381, 400	खरहार Kharahāra	77
क्षीरिकपीतन Kṣīrikapītana	72	खराह्वा Kharāhvā	328
क्षीरिका Kṣīrikā	127, 264, 336	खरेंटी Kharenṭī	269
क्षीरिणी Kṣīriṇī	127(2), 205, 238, 336	खरेथुआ Kharethuā	367
क्षीरिद्रुम Kṣīridruma	126	खर्जूर Kharjūra	99
क्षीरिपादप Kṣīripādapa	126	खर्जूरी Kharjūrī	131
क्षीरिवृक्ष Kṣīrivṛkṣa	126, 358	खस Khasa	54
क्षीरी Kṣīrī	354	खिरनी Khiranī	127, 336
क्षुद्रजम्बू Kṣudrajambū	165	खीरा Khīrā	191
क्षुद्रवार्ताक Kṣudravārtāka	366	खुखुडी Khukhuḍī	100
क्षुद्र वृहती Kṣudra Vṛhatī	69	खुखुण्डक Khukhuṇḍaka	110
क्षुद्रसहा Kṣudrasahā	311, 428	खुबाजी Khubājī	440
		खुबानी Khubānī	38, 53
		खुरासानी अजवाइन Khurāsānī Ajavāina	373

खेखसा Khekhasā	81
खेसारी Khesārī	84, 194, 420
खैर Khaira	129

ग

गंधबिरोजा Gandhabirojā	423
गज Gaja	392
गजकणा Gajakaṇā	132
गजकृष्णा Gajakṛṣṇā	132
गजगण्डीर Gajagaṇḍīra	133
गजदन्तिका Gajadantikā	392, 469
गजपिप्पली Gajapippalī	47(3), 68, 120, 131, 132, 133, 155, 413, 429, 469
गजवृत्तिक Gajavṛttika	132
गजादिनामा Gajādināmā	133
गजाशना Gajāśanā	392
गजोपकुल्या Gajopakulyā	133
गणिकारिका Gaṇikārikā	4
गण्डदूर्वा Gaṇḍadūrvā	384, 401
गण्डीर Gaṇḍīra	69, 73, 90, 133, 174, 282, 290, 400, 459
गतशोक Gataśoka	26
गद Gada	112
गन्दना Gandanā	143
गन्ध Gandha	136
गन्धक Gandhaka	368, 457
गन्धतृण Gandhatṛṇa	56, 190, 214, 286, 288, 346, 436
गन्धन Gandhana	136
गन्धनाकुली Gandhanākulī	436, 442
गन्धपलाशी Gandhapalāśī	386
गन्धप्रसारणी Gandhaprasāraṇī	262
गन्धप्रियङ्गु Gandhapriyaṅgu	136, 263
गन्धफली Gandhaphalī	263
गन्धमांसी Gandhamāmsī	163, 286
गन्धमूला Gandhamūlā	338
गन्धरस Gandharasa	334
गन्धर्वहस्तक Gandharva-hastaka	57

गन्धल Gandhala	135, 419
गन्धाह्वा Gandhāhvā	386
गन्धौषध Gandhaūṣadha	135, 136
गन्ना Gannā	41
गम्भारी Gambhārī	96, 272
गम्भारीफल Gambhārīphala	196
गम्हार Gamhāra	96
गरणी Garaṇī	138
गरागरी Garāgarī	207
गरी Garī	161
गरुडाहृत Garuḍahrta	455
गर्जन Garjana	28
गर्दभाण्ड Gardabhāṇḍa	217, 264
गलोढ्य Galodya	140, 255
गवाक्षी Gavākṣī	46, 469
गवेधुक Gavedhuka	254
गाङ्गेय Gāngeya	313
गाङ्गेयी Gāngeyī	313
गाङ्गेरुकी Gāngerukī	23, 141, 221, 372
गाफिज Gāphija	193
गाय चंदवा Gāya Candavā	144
गायत्री Gāyatrī	129
गाल Gāla	291
गालोढ्य Gāloḍya	140
गावजवाँ Gāvajavāṇ	145
गिनेरी Ginerī	4
गिरि Giri	138
गिरिकदम्ब Girikadamba	228
गिरिकर्णिका Girikarṇikā	12, 41, 98, 386, 408, 417, 418, 432(2), 434, 435, 442, 468
गिरिकर्णी Girikarṇī	139(2) 339,
गिरिह्वा Girihvā	138
गिर्याह्वा Giryāhvā	138
गिलगाछ Gilagācha	257
गिलोठी Gilothī	139
गिलोढ्य Gilodya	5, 32, 85, 136, 138, 387
गिल्लोठी Gilloṭhī	139, 140
गुगिलोट Gugiloṭa	139
गुगुल Guggula	167
गुग्गुलु Guggulu	36, 240, 254, 304

गुग्गुलुक Gugguluka	167	गोचन्दना Gocandanā	263, 431
गुच्छी Guccī	21	गोजा Gojā	146
गुञ्जा Guñjā	86, 88, 91, 270, 394 401, 471	गोजापणी Gojāparṇī	146
गुड Guḍa	459	गोजिह्वा Gojihvā	145, 146
गुड दुग्धिका Guḍa Dugḍhikā	158	गोजिह्वाशक Gojihvāśāka	146
गुडमञ्जरी Guḍamañjarī	130, 168	गोजी Gojī	145
गुडशर्करा Guḍaśarkarā	221	गोजीभ Gojībha	269
गुडा Guḍā	13	गोडुम्बा Goḍumbā	358
गुडूची Guḍūcī	17(4), 18(2), 26, 128, 162(2), 163, 294, 298, 357, 358, 359, 371, 456, 457	गोधापदी Godhāpadī	97, 442
गुण्ठ Guṇṭha	142	गोधूम Godhūma	298
गुनस Gunasa	146	गोनसी Gonasī	426
गुन्द्र Gundra	142	गोनाडिका Gonāḍikā	104
गुन्द्रबीज Gundrabīja	413	गोपकन्या Gopakanyā	430
गुन्द्रा Gundrā	57, 142, 143, 414	गोपघोष्टा Gopaghōṣṭā	149
गुप्तफला Guptaphalā	461	गोपवल्ली Gopavallī	430
गुप्तफल Guptāphala	461	गोपसुता Gopasutā	430
गुमा Gumā	104	गोपा Gopā	430
गुरास Gurāsa	447	गोपाङ्गना Gopāṅganā	430
गुरीकरम Gurīkarama	138	गोपी Gopī	430
गुरुच Guruca	141	गोरक्षकर्कटी Gorakṣakarkatī	60, 232
गुलाब Gulāba	175	गोरखइमली Gorakhaimlī	401
गुल बकावली Gul Bakāvalī	261	गोरखगंजा Gorakhagāñjā	44
गुहा Guhā	10, 258, 395	गोरखमुण्डी Gorakhamuṇḍī	411
गूगल Gūgala	140	गोलीढ Golīḍha	312
गूढपत्र Gūḍhapatra	78	गोलोमिका Golomikā	146
गूलर Gūlara	51	गोलोमी Golomī	8, 205, 455
गृञ्ज Grñja	349	गोस्तनिका Gostanikā	92
गृध्नखी Gr̥dhranakhī	471	गौर Gaura	396
गृष्टिका Gr̥ṣṭika	365, 366, 374	गौरख Gaurakha	73
गेंठी Genṭhī	149	गौरदण्ड अपामार्ग Gauradaṇḍa Apāmārga	14
गेंठी काँदा Genṭhī Kāndā	40	गौर वास्तूक Gaura Vāstūka	367
गेहूँ Gehuñ	146	गौर सर्षप Gaura Sarṣapa	148, 426, 427, 433
गोंदनी Gondanī	413	गौरामलक Gaurāmalaka	466
गोंदपटेर Gondapaṭera	142	गौरी Gaurī	465
गोंदी Gondī	413	ग्रन्थि Granthi	437
गोकण्टक Gokaṇṭaka	144	ग्रन्थिक Granthika	250
गोकर्ण Gokarṇa	138	ग्रन्थिपर्ण Granthiparṇa	161
गोक्षुर Gokṣura	144, 193, 240, 414, 463	ग्रन्थिपर्णक Granthiparṇaka	403
गोखरु Gokharu	144	ग्रन्थिपर्णिका Granthiparṇikā	459
		ग्राम्यकन्द Grāmyakanda	458

ग्रीष्मसुन्दर Grīṣmasundara	358
घ	
घणसर Ghaṇasara	220, 253
घण्ट Ghaṇṭa	312, 323
घण्टा पाटला Ghaṇṭā Pāṭalā	312
घण्टारवा Ghaṇṭāravā	387
घन Ghana	313
घावपत्ता Ghāvapattā	303
घियातरोई Ghyiātarōi	121, 213
घुंघची Ghuṅghacī	140
घुणप्रिया Ghuṇapriyā	12
घुणवल्लभा Ghuṇavallabhā	12
घुणेश्ठा Ghuṇeṣṭhā	12
घुण्ट Ghuṇṭa	149
घुण्टा Ghuṇṭā	149
घुर्घुरा Ghurghurā	48
घोडबच Ghoḍabaca	354
घोडाघास Ghoḍāghāsa	30
घोडाटाप Ghoḍāṭāpa	29
घोण्टा Ghoṇṭā	147, 268
घोण्टाफल Ghoṇṭāphala	147
घोषा Ghoṣā	388
च	
चँदवा Caṇḍavā	144
चकवड Cakavaḍa	150
चक्रमर्द Cakramarda	56, 260
चक्रमुद्र Cakramudga	358
चक्षुष्या Cakṣuṣyā	109
चञ्चु Cañcu	94, 405
चञ्चुफल Cañcuphala	150
चणक Caṇaka	466, 467
चनाखी Caṇākhī	468
चण्डा Caṇḍā	119, 161, 333, 387
चतस्रः कोशातकी Catasrah	
Kośātakī	121
चतस्रः पर्णिन्यः Catasrah	
Parṇinyah	239(2), 308, 311, 395
चतुरङ्गल Caturāṅgula	37
चतुर्जात Caturjāta	156
चना Canā	150

चनाखी Canākhī	138
चन्दन Candana	100, 198, 282, 300, 331, 353, 401 (2), 415, 465, 473
चन्दना Candanā	145, 431
चन्द्रलेखा Candralekhā	272, 456
चन्द्रशकला Candrasākalā	272, 456
चन्द्रस Candrasa	425
चपला Capalā	250
चमेली Cameli	166
चम्पा Campā	154
चर्मकषा Carmakaṣā	154, 421, 422
चर्मकारवट Carmakāravata	402
चर्मसाह्वा Carmasāhvā	422
चर्मिलोह Carmiloha	154
चविका Cavikā	132, 133, 155
चव्य Cavya	120, 132, 133, 155, 177
चाकसू Cākasū	109
चाकसूबीज Cākasūbija	359
चाङ्गेरी Cāṅgerī	160
चाणक्यमूलक Cāṇakyamulaka	396
चातुर्जातक Cāturjātaka	136
चार Cāra	264
चारटी Cāraṭī	237
चास्ता Cāltā	284
चिचिडा Ciciḍā	14
चिचिण्डा Ciciṇḍā	158
चिचोड Cicoḍha	335
चिचोडक Ciccōḍhaka	140
चिञ्चा Ciñcā	21
चित्रक Citraka	4, 13, 115, 171, 201, 209, 227 (2), 363, 398, 473(2)
चित्रा Citrā	203, 207
चित्राण्डिका Citrāṇḍikā	158(2)
चिन्हार Ciñhāra	314
चिरपोटिका Cirapoṭikā	240
चिरबिल्व Cirabilva	257, 418

जलज Jalaja	265
जलद Jalada	313
जलनीम Jalañima	281
जलन्धर शाक Jalandhara Śāka	375
जलपिप्पली Jalapippalī	133, 262, 290, 384
जलमुस्त Jalamusta	265
जलवेतस Jalavetasa	225, 364
जलशूक Jalaśūka	265
जव Java	324
जवाइन Javāina	328
जवांस Javāsa	328
जहरमार Jaharamāra	2
जाङ्गल Jāngala	349, 350
जाति Jāti	307, 308, 437
जातिकन्द Jātikanda	167
जातिकोश Jātikosa	167, 457
जातिपत्रिका Jātipatrikā	167
जातीकन्द Jātikanda	167
जातीफल Jātiphala	166, 167(2)
जातीरस Jātirasa	278(2), 458
जातु Jātu	330
जातुक Jātuka	330
जातुकन्द Jātukanda	166
जामुन Jāmuna	164
जायची Jāyaci	421, 422
जायफल Jāyaphala	167
जारुल Jārula	181
जालिनी Jālinī	65
जावित्री Jāvitri	167
जिगना Jiganā	168
जिङ्गिणी Jīngiṇī	141, 215, 392
जिमीकन्द Jimikanda	443
जिरहुल Jirahula	387
जीमूत Jimūta	78, 207, 314
जीयापूता Jiyāpūtā	252
जीरक Jiraka	9, 32, 52, 77, 366, 442
जीवक Jivaka	3/1, 375
जीवन्तिक Jivantika	170
जीवन्ती Jivanti	80, 86, 173, 375, 393, 407

जुनार Junāra	171
जूही Jūhī	331
जेठीमधु Jethīmadhu	292
जैता Jaitā	165
जोङ्गक Joṅgaka	3
जौ Jau	324
ज्योति Jyoti	156
ज्योतिष्फल Jyotiṣkaphala	171
ज्योतिष्मती Jyotiṣmatī	25, 63, 88, 171, 190, 245, 251, 458

झ

झढवेर Jhaḍabera	80
झाऊ Jhāū	306
झाढमानिक Jhāḍamānika	425
झिण्टी Jhiṇṭī	444
झुन्झुरक Jhujjhuruka	172
झुनझुनियाँ Jhunjhuniyā	387
झुरिका Jhurikā	172

ट

टगगर Ṭaggara	173, 339
टङ्क वास्तुक Ṭaṅka Vāstuka	359
टङ्क वास्तूक Ṭaṅka Vāstūka	367
टमिडा Ṭamiḍā	297
टरबूज Ṭarabūja	95
टाँकली Ṭāṅkali	4
टिण्टुक Ṭiṇṭuka	411
टिण्डा Ṭiṇḍā	181
टुण्टुक Ṭuṇṭuka	411
टेकार Tekāra	4, 175
टेसू Tesū	241
टोपाकुडा Topākuḍā	165

ड

डण्डा थूहर Ḍaṇḍā Thūhara	421
डहर करञ्ज Ḍahara Karañja	75
डार्गन Ḍāgana	138
डाभ Ḍābhā	201
दायसरिया Dāyasariyā	182
दिठोहरी Ḍiṭhoharī	75
दीकामाली Ḍikāmālī	257
डुडुरक Ḍuḍuraka	171

दुकर कन्द Dūkara Kanda	365	तालीश Tālīśa	459
दुमर Dūmara	51	तालीशपत्र Tālīśapatra	459
दोढी Doḍī	170, 173	तालीस Tālīsa	179
द		तिक्तक Tiktaka	98
ढाक Dhāka	241	तिक्तकरोहिणी Tiktakarohiṇī	64
देहसी Dheḥhasī	181	तिक्तकरोहिणी Tiktakarohiṇī	341
देरा Dherā	5	तिक्तला Tiktalā	422
त		तिक्ता Tiktā	64, 90
तंग Taṅga	172	तिक्कारिका Tiktārikā	65
तगर Tagara	94, 102, 103, 136, 215, 273, 339, 354, 474	तिक्कालावु Tiktālāvu	25
तज Taja	218	तिक्केच्चाकु Tiktēkṣvāku	25
तण्डुल Taṇḍula	396	तिक्तोत्तम Tiktottama	233
तण्डुलीय Taṇḍulīya	134, 199, 282, 307	तिक्तोत्तमा Tiktottamā	233
तपनीय Tapanīya	396	तितली Titalī	180, 421, 422
तमाल Tamāla	94	तितलीकी Titlaukī	25
तमालपत्र Tamālapatra	235	तिधारा सेहुण्ड Tidhāra Sehuṇḍa	459
तमाल वृक्ष Tamāla Vṛkṣa	175	तिधारा सेहुण्डभेद Tidhāra Sehuṇḍabheda	459
तरुणी Taruṇī	330	तिनपतिथा Tinapatiyā	156
तर्कारी Tarkārī	4, 165, 175	तिनिश Tiniśa	212, 356, 432, 460
तल Tala	178	तिनिसा Tinisā	181
तलकोट Talakoṭa	5	तिन्तिडीक Tintiḍīka	377
तवक्षीरी Tavakṣīrī	354	तिन्दुक Tinduka	11, 117, 371, 460
तस्कर Taskara	161	तिन्दुकभेद Tindukabheda	94
तस्करस्नायु Taskarasnāyu	86	तिमिर Timira	297, 298, 230(2)
ताड Tāḍa	178	तिरला Tirālā	182, 371
तापसवृक्ष Tāpasa Vṛkṣa	43, 252	तिरीटक Tirīṭaka	185
तामलकी Tāmalakī	177, 179	तिल Tila	32, 115, 191, 432
ताम्बूल Tāmbūla	155	तिलई Tilāī	184
ताम्रवल्ली Tāmrvallī	289	तिलक Tilaka	184, 186, 261, 352
तार्क्ष्य Tārṣya	178, 334	तिलका Tilakā	183, 184
तार्क्ष्यशैल Tārṣyaśaila	177, 334	तिलपर्णिका Tilaparnīkā	440, 441
ताल Tāla	176, 294	तिलपर्णी Tilaparnī	6, 184, 269, 441
तालपत्रिका Tālapatrikā	179	तिलवन Tilavana	6, 184
तालमखाना Tālamakhānā	42, 118	तिलवासी Tilavāsī	304
तालमूलिका Tālamūlikā	178	तिलेण Tileṇa	184, 186
तालमूली Tālamūlī	179, 312	तिल्ली Tillī	183
तालवृन्त Tālavṛnta	455	तिवक Tilvaka	182, 184, 193, 278, 352
तालिसी Tālisrī	179		
तालीतल Tālītala	177		

तिवर Tivara	188	तेजोवती Tejovati	172, 188,
तिवरिया Tivariyā	230		190(3), 435
तीक्ष्ण Tīkṣṇa	298	तेजोह्वा Tejohvā	25, 190
तीक्ष्णगन्धा Tīkṣṇagandhā	398	तेतारा Tetārā	91
तीक्षुर Tikhura	176	तैलपर्णिक Tailaparnika	184
तीमुर Timura	187	तोदन Todana	189
तीसी Tisi	9	तोय Toya	273
तुगा Tugā	354	तोयद Toyada	313
तुगाक्षीरी Tugākṣīrī	176, 354	त्वक् Tvak	152, 161, 175, 194,
तुङ्ग Tuṅga	254		235, 288, 360, 362
तुण्डिकेरी Tuṇḍikerī	93	त्वक्क्षीरी Tvakkṣīrī	176, 354
तुथ Tuttha	18	त्वक्पत्र Tvakpatra	175, 235
तुम्बा Tumbā	25	त्वक्सार Tvaksāra	354
तुम्बाक Tumbāka	346	त्वरितक Tvaritaka	383, 419
तुम्बी Tumbī	25	त्रपुष Trapuṣa	79, 81, 469
तुम्बुरु Tumburu	190(2), 435	त्रपुस Trapusa	415
तुम्बुरुफल Tumburuphala	457	त्रामान Trāmāna	192
तुरई Turaī	121	त्रायन्ति Trāyanti	192
तुरगगन्धा Turagagandhā	29	त्रायन्तिका Trāyantikā	192
तुरज्जबीन Turañjabīna	329	त्रायन्ती Trāyanti	192
तुरट Turaṭa	175	त्रायमाण Trāyamāṇa	65, 192, 193
तुलसिया कपूरी Tulasiyā Kapūrī	145	त्रायमाणा Trāyamāṇā	246
तुलसी Tulasī	12, 87, 91, 103,	त्रिकटु Trikaṭu	196, 198, 299,
	434, 438, 457		383, 405
तुवरक Tuvaraka	188	त्रिकण्टक Trikaṇṭaka	144
तुवरी Tuvarī	34	त्रिकण्टकफला Trikaṇṭakaphalā	407
तूणीवृक्ष Tūṇivṛkṣa	73	त्रिगन्धक Trigandhaka	194
तूत Tūta	189	त्रिजात Trijāta	193, 196, 197
तूद Tūda	122, 256	त्रिदशाह्व Tridaśāhva	206
तून Tūna	217	त्रिपर्णिका Triparnikā	358, 463
तूर्णक Tūrṇaka	396	त्रिपादी Tripādī	463
तृणकुङ्कुम Tṛṇakūṅkuma	100	त्रिपुट Tripuṭa	84, 420
तृणपञ्चक Tṛṇapañcaka	392	त्रिपुटक Tripuṭaka	84, 420
तृणपञ्चमूल Tṛṇapañcamūla	392	त्रिफला Triphalā	49, 196, 266,
तृण रास्ना Tṛṇa Rāsnā	338		274, 360, 413, 466
तृणशून्य Tṛṇaśūnya	116	त्रिफले Triphale	195
तेंद Tendā	182	त्रिभण्डी Tribhaṇḍī	196
तेजपात Tejapāta	234	त्रिवर्ग Trivarga	193, 194, 196
तेजबल Tejabala	187	त्रिवर्णक Trivarnaka	194
तेजराज Tejarāja	11	त्रिवृता Trivṛtā	103, 113,
तेजिनी Tejini	190(2)		196, 410

त्रिवृत् Trivṛt	56, 106, 109, 246, 301, 410, 423, 426	दाडिम Daḍima	267
त्रिसुगन्धक Trisugandhaka	194	दाडिमच्छद Dāḍimacchada	341
त्रिसौगन्ध Trisauḡandhya	194, 196	दाडिमपुष्पक Dāḍimapuṣṣpaka	341
त्रिहिम Trihima	152, 415	दारु Dāru	206
त्रुटि Truṭi	59, 128, 443	दारुनिशा Dāruniśā	203
त्रुट्यौ Truṭyau	198	दारुहरिद्रा Dāruharidrā	63, 95, 124, 148, 202, 203, 227, 251(2), 333, 334, 457, 465, 466, 470
त्र्यूषण Tryūṣaṇa	193	दार्वी Dārvi	63, 203, 457, 465
थ		दार्वीरसाञ्जन Dārvirasāñjana	178
थनेला Thanailā	78	दालचीनी Dālacīnī	161, 198, 234
थिप्पा रागी Thippā Rāgī	297	दासपुर Dāsapura	265
थुणेरक Thuṇeraka	179, 459	दासी कुरण्टक Dāsī Kuraṇṭaka	108, 444, 445, 448
थुनेर Thunera	179, 459	दीप्यक Dīpyaka	7
थुलकुरी Thulakurī	290	दीप्यका Dīpyakā	7
थूहर Thūhara	459	दीर्घपत्रा Dīrghapatrā	253
थेल्का Thelkā	184, 185	दीर्घमूला Dīrghamūlā	328, 395
थैकरा Thaikarā	20	दीर्घवृन्त Dīrghavṛnta	67, 411
थैकल Thaikala	20	दीर्घशूक Dīrghaśūka	396
थौण्यक Thauṇyaka	459	दुःस्पर्शक Duḥsparsāka	211
द		दुःस्पर्शा Duḥsparsā	211, 328
दइया Daiyā	263	दुग्धनीका Dugdhanikā	127
दण्डैरक Daṇḍairaka	199	दुग्धफेनी Dugdhaphenī	146
दण्डोत्पल Daṇḍotpala	199	दुग्धिका Dugdhikā	50, 64, 127, 194, 205, 238, 327, 335
दधित्थ Dadhittha	72	दुग्धिनीका Dugdhinikā	205
दधिनाम Dadhināma	72	दुग्धीका Dugdhikā	127
दन्तशठ Dantaśaṭha	164	दुधउ Dudhau	315
दन्ती Dantī	52, 53, 106, 158, 200, 208, 224, 253, 260, 309, 317, 469	दुधचोरा Dudhacorā	151
दमजरी Damajari	24	दुधवनिया Dudhavanīyā	370
दर्दुर Dardura	419	दुपहरिया Dupahariyā	268
दर्भ Darbha	111, 189, 392	दुरालभा Durālabhā	63, 211, 328
दर्भपञ्चक Darbhapañcaka	201, 392	दुर्वारिका Durvārikā	48
दर्भपूर्वपञ्चमूल Darbhapūrvapañca mūla	201, 392	दूब Dūba	205
दल Dala	235	दूर्वा Dūrvā	8, 13, 147, 211, 339, 347, 348, 389, 393, 409, 418, 428
दहन Dahana	156	दूषक Dūṣaka	396
दाक्ष Dākha	319	दृढपत्री Dṛḍhapatrī	271
		देवकौंडर Devakāṇḍara	134

देवकाष्ठ Devakāṣṭha	206
देवताडक Devataḍaka	207
देवदार Devadāra	206
देवदारु Devadāru	16(2), 17, 99, 136, 194, 202, 206; 207(2), 282(2), 437, 438(4), 439(2)
देवदाली Devadālī	121, 136, 168, 206, 379
देवधूप Devadhūpa	424
देवमञ्जरी Devamañjarī	24
देवाह्न Devāhva	206
देवाह्नय Devāhvaya	206
दोहद Dohada	448
दोहदवृक्ष Dohadavṛkṣa	184
दौग्धिक Daugdhika	64
द्रवन्ती Dravantī	156, 224, 232, 253, 260, 317(3), 333, 391, 436
द्राक्षा Drākṣā	92, 196, 294(2), 295, 319
द्राक्षोत्तमा Drākṣottamā	49
द्राविडी Drāviḍī	59, 128, 198, 443
द्रेक Dreka	118, 302
द्रोण Droṇa	76
द्रोणपुष्प Droṇapuṣpa	288, 345, 346, 436
द्रोणपुष्पी Droṇapuṣpī	104
द्रोणा Droṇā	301, 302
द्वारदा Dvāradā	392, 393
द्वारदारु Dvāradāru	393
द्विविशाला Dviviśālā	46
द्वीपिका Dvīpikā	203, 209, 471
द्वीपिषात्रु Dvīpiśātru	210
द्वीपी Dvīpī	209, 210

ध

धतूरा Dhātūrā	214
धत्तूर Dhattūra	52, 214
धनञ्जय Dhanañjaya	24
धनबहेरा Dhanbaherā	37
धनिका Dhanikā	213

धनिया Dhaniyā	213
धन्या Dhanyā	213
धन्वङ्ग Dhanvaṅga	210
धन्वन Dhanvana	60
धन्वन्भेद Dhanvanbheda	191
धन्वयास Dhanvayāsa	13, 204(2), 205, 329
धमासा Dhamāsā	211
धमिना Dhaminā	210
धव Dhava	46, 211, 460
धवाई Dhavāī	212
धवलबुरुआ Dhavalabaruā	425
धातकी Dhātakī	292(2)
धातुकी Dhātukī	212
धात्री Dhātrī	36
धात्रीपत्रम् Dhātrīpatram	179
धान Dhāna	395
धानका Dhānakā	213
धान्य Dhānya	210(2), 211
धान्यक Dhānyaka	40, 113, 213, 369
धामार्गव Dhāmārgava	65, 81, 121(2), 301, 335
धाय Dhāya	212
धावनी Dhāvanī	69
धुत्तूर Dhuttūra	71, 210
धुरन्धर Dhurandhara	212
धुस्तूरक Dhustūraka	90
धूलिकदम्ब Dhūlikādamba	228
धौरी Dhaurī	211
ध्याम Dhyāma	342
ध्यामक Dhyāmaka	342, 344, 346

न

नकछिकनी Nakachikanī	124
नक्तमाल Naktamāla	75, 76, 215
नक्ताह्न Naktāhva	76
नगन्धबावरी Nagandhabāvarī	24
नगवृत्तिक Nagavṛttika	132, 378
नगवृत्तिका Nagavṛttikā	3, 168, 392

नचोल Nacola	225	नागपुष्प Nāgapuṣpa	220
नत Nata	173, 354	नागबला Nāgabalā	60, 137, 141, 262, 270, 283, 428
नदीजम्बू Nadījambū	165	नागर Nāgara	404
नदी भल्लातक Nadī Bhallātaka	216	नागरङ्ग Nāgaraṅga	223
नदीमाषक Nadīmāṣaka	216	नागरमोथा Nāgaramothā	313, 314
नदीसर्ज Nadī Sarja	424	नागविज्ञा Nāgavinnā	469
नन्दा Nandā	459	नागाह्व Nāgāhva	220
नन्दिद्या Nandiyā	216, 297	नाचणी Nācaṇī	296, 297
नन्दी Nandī	215(2)	नाटाकरञ्ज Nāṭākaraṅja	75
नन्दीमुख Nandīmukha	383	नाडीकलाय Nāḍikalāya	53, 84(2), 224
नन्दीमुखी Nandīmukhī	223, 231, 296, 297, 298	नाडीभङ्ग Nāḍībhaṅga	224
नन्दीवृक्ष Nandīvrkṣa	216	नाडी (शाक) Nāḍī (Śāka)	83, 224
नन्दी (शाक) Nandī (Śāka)	216	नादेयी Nādeyī	4
नमस्करा Namaskarī	422, 423	नान्दीमुखी Nāndīmukhī	216
नयनौषध Nayanauṣadha	351	नापीणि Nāpīṇi	442
नरकट Narakaṭa	317	नारङ्ग Nāraṅga	222
नरकुल Narakula	217	नारङ्गी Nāraṅgī	223
नराधिप Narādhipa	37	नाराच Nārāca	271
नरेन्द्रद्रुम Narendradruma	37	नाराचक Nārācaka	271, 360
नल Nala	189, 258	नारिकेल Nārikela	187, 224, 294
नलद Nalada	305, 350, 474	नारियल Nāriyala	223
नलिन Nalina	74	नारी Nārī	30, 455
नवमालिका Navamālikā	218, 292, 330	नालिका Nālikā	83
नवराग Navarāgi	230	नालिकेर Nālikera	223
नहिका Nahikā	304, 402, 403	नालितापाता Nālitāpātā	405
नाकुली Nākulī	135, 309, 338, 413, 425, 426, 436, 442	नालुका Nālukā	218
नाकुलीकन्द Nākulīkanda	425	नासपाती Nāsapātī	172
नाकुलीद्वय Nākulīdvaya	135	नाही Nāhī	403
नाग Nāga	220	निकुच Nikuca	346
नागकुसुम Nāgakusuma	220	निकुम्भ Nikumbha	106, 200, 208
नागकेशर Nāgakeśara	32(2), 47, 71(2), 118, 152, 219, 220(2), 222, 254, 286, 365, 392, 437, 473	निक्षार Nikṣāra	45
नागचम्पक Nāgacampaka	220	निखार Nikhāra	45
नागदन्ती Nāgadantī	208, 222, 469	निचुल Nicula	38(2), 371, 381
		निचुलानि Niculāni	224
		निदिग्धिका Nidigdhikā	69
		निम्ब Nimba	22(2), 118, 181, 245, 248

निर्गुण्डी Nirguṇḍī	47, 226, 408, 432, 433(2), 434, 435, 439(2), 442, 468	नैपाली Naipālī	218
निर्दहनी Nirdahanī	156(2), 316, 371	नैषधक Naiṣadhaka	396
निर्मली Nirmalī	69	नोनिया Noniyā	351
निर्मात्य Nirmālya	460	नोनियाभूतकेश Noniyābhūtakeśa	100
निर्मात्या Nirmālyā	227	नौवृक्ष Nauvrkṣa	154
निर्विषी Nirviṣī	373	न्यग्रोध Nyagrodha	356(2)
निशा Niśā	465	न्यग्रोधी Nyagrodhī	207
निशाच्छद Niśācchada	162, 386	प	
निशोथ Niśoṭha	197		
निष्पाव Niṣpāva	362, 399	पइयां Paiyāñ	236
निसोथ Nisoṭha	196	पकडी Pakaḍī	264
निस्त्रिंशपत्र Nistrimśapatra	459	पङ्कज Paṅkaja	74
नीप Nīpa	70, 138	पञ्चाङ्गल Pañcāṅgula	57
नीम Nīma	22, 226	पटसन Paṭsana	18
नीरज Nīraja	74	पटेरक Paṭeraka	142
नील Nīla	229	पटोल Paṭola	81, 109, 181, 280
नीलक्षिण्टी Nīlajhinṭī	270	पटोलभेद Paṭolabheda	50
नीलबुध्ना Nīlabudhnā	230	पटोलमूल Paṭolamūla	334
नीलसर्ज Nīla Sarja	424	पटोली Paṭolī	233
नीलिका Nīlikā	229	पट्टिकालोध्र Paṭṭikālodhra	122, 352
नीलिनी	229, 294	पठानीलोध्र Paṭhānilodha	351
नीली Nīlī	9, 123, 229(2), 429	पतङ्ग Pataṅga	234, 396
नीलीसार Nīlīsāra	429	पतङ्ग काष्ठ Pataṅga Kāṣṭha	279
नीलीसारणी Nīlīsāraṇī	429	पतालकोहडा Patālakohaḍā	370
नीलीसाराणि Nīlīsārāṇi	429	पतीस Patīsa	12, 260
नीलोत्पल Nīlotpala	44, 51	पत्तङ्ग Pattaṅga	100, 153
नीवार Nivāra	396	पत्तूर Pattūra	44, 291, 399
नृत्तकुण्डक Nṛttakuṇḍaka	182, 298	पत्र Patra	152, 162, 175(2), 194, 201
नृत्तकौण्डक Nṛttakaunḍaka	230, 231	पत्रारसना Patrarāsnā	338
नृत्यकुण्डक Nṛtyakuṇḍaka	182, 296, 297	पथरी Patharī	361
नृपतर Nṛpataru	37	पथ्यसुन्दर Pathyasundara	358
नृपद्रुम Nṛpadruma	37	पथ्या Pathyā	466
नृपवृक्ष Nṛpavṛkṣa	37	पद्म Padma	61, 74, 118, 237, 252, 265
नेनुभा Nenuā	121, 213	पद्मक Padmaka	58, 261
नेवारी Nevā rī	218	पद्मकाष्ठ Padmakāṭha	236
		पद्मकेशर Padmakesara	118
		पद्मचारटी Padmacāraṭī	156

पद्मबीज Padma Bija	139, 140	पाढल Pāḍhala	242
पद्मा Padmā	265, 284	पाढी Pāḍhī	243
पद्मिनी Padminī	279	पाण्डुक Pāṇḍuka	396
पनियाला Paniyālā	262	पान Pāna	177
पयस्या Payasyā	24, 125, 371, 375	पानन् Pānan	181
परजाता Parajāta	407	पापचेलिका Pāpacelikā	243
परवल Paravala	232	पापडी Pāpaḍī	158
परिपेलव Paripelava	265	पाप्री Pāprī	75
परिव्याध Parivyādhā	381	पारसीक यवानी Pārasīka Yavānī	130, 373
परुषक Parūṣaka	60, 196	पारावत Pārāvata	246
परोरा Parorā	232	पारावतक Pārāvataka	383
पर्कटकी Parkaṭakī	264	पारावतपदी Pārāvatapadī	171, 463
पर्णास Parṇāsa	437	पारिजात Pārijāta	342
पर्णासभेद Parṇāsabheda	345, 346	पारिभद्र Pāribhadra	245, 298, 342
पर्णिनी Parṇinī	10, 151, 308, 311	पारीश Pārīśa	126
पर्णी Parṇī	151, 395	पार्थ Pārtha	24
पर्पट Parpaṭa	339, 358	पार्श्वपिप्पल Pārśvapippala	73
पर्पटकी Parpaṭakī	394	पालक Pālaka	246
पर्वतनिम्ब Parvatanimba	21, 118	पालनिका Pālanikā	192
पर्वशाक Parvaśāka	240	पालिन्दी Pālinḍī	196, 431
पलङ्कषा Palaṅkaṣā	140	पालु Pālu	447
पलाण्डु Palāṇḍu	143, 390	पालेवत Pālevata	244
पलाश Palāśa	98, 241, 364	पाषाणभेद Pāṣāṇabheda	28, 53, 234, 400, 408
पलाशा Palāśā	386	पिचु Picu	38(2)
पलाशी Palāśī	464	पिचुक Picuka	93, 187, 247, 399
पलास Palāsa	241	पिचुमन्द Picumanda	226
पशुगन्धा Pāśugāndhā	6	पिचुमर्द Picumarda	226, 302
पहाडी नीबू Pahāḍī Nībū	164	पिचिसू Picesū	38, 247
पांशुबाष्प Pāṁśubāṣpa	396	पिठवन Pithavana	258
पांसुवाप्य Pāṁsuvāpya	396	पिडार Piḍāra	248
पाकड Pākaḍa	264	पिण्ड खजूर Piṇḍa Kharjūra	131
पाकल Pākala	112	पिण्डफला Piṇḍaphalā	25
पाढल Pāṭala	383	पिण्डमुस्त Piṇḍamusta	264
पाटला Pāṭalā	18, 107, 243, 312, 371, 401	पिण्डहरिद्रा Piṇḍaharidrā	333
पाटली Pāṭalī	242, 312, 313	पिण्डालुक Piṇḍāluka	40
पाठा Pāṭhā	18, 56(2), 101, 244, 377	पिण्डी Piṇḍī	291
पाठे Pāṭhe	243, 244	पिण्डीतक Piṇḍītaka	248, 291

पिप्पल Pippala	29, 126	पुल्लास Pullāsa	447
पिप्पली Pippalī	53, 55, 68(2), 116, 154, 193, 250, 289, 290, 305, 282	पुष्कर Puṣkara	74, 255, 279
पिप्पलीमूल Pippalīmūla	68, 148, 250, 316	पुष्करजटा Puṣkarajaṭā	255
पियार Piyāra	264	पुष्करजाजटा Puṣkarajāṭā	255
पिसकाकान्दा Piskākāndā	93, 247	पुष्करबीज Puṣkarabīja	140, 259
पिस्ता Pistā	16	पुष्करमूल Puṣkaramūla	254, 255(3), 256, 258, 259(2), 338, 386
पीतक Pītaka	419	पुष्करवर्ति Puṣkaravartī	258
पीतचन्दन Pītacandana	95, 101	पुष्कराख्य Puṣkarākhyā	255
पीततैला Pītatailā	171	पुष्कराह्व Puṣkarāhva	255
पीतबला Pītabalā	283	पुष्प Puṣpa	400
पीतभृङ्गराज Pīta Bhṛṅgarāja	288	पुष्पाण्डक Puṣpāṇḍaka	396
पीत शैरेयक Pīta Śaireyaka	448	पूग Pūga	117, 149, 189
पीत सर्षप Pīta Sarṣapa	427	पूगफल Pūgaphala	122, 149
पीताङ्गी Pītāṅgī	465	पूतनाकेशी Pūtanākeśī	286
पीतालु Pītālu	40	पूति Pūti	76
पीपर Pīpara	250	पूतिक Pūtika	75, 158, 257
पीपल Pīpala	29, 248	पूतिकराज Pūtikarāja	75, 76, 118, 158, 257
पीलु Pīlu	186, 251	पूतिका Pūtikā	76
पीलुपर्णी Pīluparṇī	274, 295, 315(2), 324	पूती Pūti	76
पीशीका Pīśikā	296	पूतीक Pūtika	286
पुण्डरीक Puṇḍarīka	74, 261, 396	पूतीकराज Pūtikarāja	76
पुण्डरीक विष Puṇḍarīka Viṣa	261	पृथक्पर्णी Prthakparṇī	258, 316
पुण्ड्र Puṇḍra	184, 261, 396	पृथ्वीका Pṛthvīkā	59, 169, 274, 472, 473
पुण्ड्रक Puṇḍraka	258	प्रश्निपर्णी Prśniparṇī	1, 10, 31, 84, 151, 213, *257, 375, 406, 458
पुण्ड्राह्व Puṇḍrāhva	261	पेंऊ Peñū	117
पुतेर Putera	220, 253	पेटिका Peṭikā	110
पुत्रजरा Putrañjarā	34	पेठा Peṭhā	81
पुत्रजीव Putrañjīva	176, 268	पोई Poī	53
पुत्रजीवी Putrañjīvī	324	पोटगल Poṭagala	258
पुत्रश्रेणी Putraśreṇī	260, 436	पोथोई Pothoī	6
पुनर्नवा Punarnavā	68, 361, 378, 379, 400, 415, 417	पोहकरमूल Pohakaramūla	255
पुन्नाग Punnāga	187, 220	पोण्ड्रक Pauṇḍraka	252
पुर Pura	140, 392	पौष्कर Pauṣkara	255(2)
पुरइन Puraina	73	पौष्करबीज Pauṣkarabīja	255
पुराख्य Purākhyā	140	पौष्करमूल Pauṣkaramūla	255
पुराह्वया Purāhvayā	140		

पौष्करशाक Pauṣkara Śāka	168	फरहद् Pharahada	245
प्याज Pyāja	241	फल Phala	266, 267, 291
प्रकीर्य Prakīrya	75	फलत्रिक Phalatrika	194
प्रग्रह Pragraha	37	फलपूरक Phalapūraaka	276
प्रचीबल Pracībala	262	फलांल Phalāmla	201
प्रचीबला Pracībala	85	फलिनी Phalinī	263
प्रतिविषा Prativīṣā	12	फली Phalī	399
प्रत्यक्पर्णी Pratyakparṇī	253, 260	फल्गु Phalgu	26, 89
प्रत्यक्पुष्पा Pratyakpuṣpā	14	फांग Phānga	265
प्रत्यक्श्रेणी Pratyakśreṇī	253, 260(2)	फालसा Phālasā	238
प्रपुण्डरीक Prapuṇḍarika	252	फिरङ्गी धतूरा Phiraṅgī Dhatūrā	462
प्रपुण्ड्राह्व Prapuṇḍrāhva	261	फूट Phūṭa	158
प्रपुन्नाद Prapunnāda	112, 150	फूलप्रियङ्गु Phūlapriyaṅgu	263
प्रपौण्डरीक Prapaṇḍarika	252(3), 260	फेनकमल Phenakamala	9
प्रपौण्ड्रक Prapaṇḍraka	261	व	
प्रमोदक Pramodaka	396	बंडाल Baṁḍāla	168, 207
प्ररोही Prarohī	73	बक Baka	276, 446, 447, 448
प्ररोही पार्श्वपिप्पल Prarohī Pārśvapippala	217	बकपुष्प Bakapuṣpa	277, 362
प्रवाल Pravāla	437	बकम् Bakam	234
प्रसारणी Prasāraṇī	15, 429	बकाइन Bakāina	118, 302
प्राचीनामलक Prācīnāmalaka	148	बकुची Bakucī	272
प्राचीबल Prācībala	259	बकुल Bakula	118, 188, 277
प्राचीबला Prācībala	85	बगहुल Bagahula	277
प्राणदा Prāṇadā	466	बडहर Baḍahara	346
प्रियक Priyaka	70, 276	बडा गोखरु Baḍā Gokharu	144
प्रियङ्गु Priyaṅgu	62, 89, 91, 135(2), 144, 264, 267, 337, 347, 348, 374, 410, 413, 414, 468	बडीकटेरी Baḍī Kaṭerī	277
प्रियाल Priyāla	336	बडी मटर Baḍī Maṭara	419, 420
प्रियाह्वा Priyahvā	263	बथुआ Bathuā	184, 367
प्लक्ष Plakṣa	126	बदर Badara	111, 120(2), 431, 458
प्लव Plava	102, 238, 292, 314, 359, 369, 409	बदरी Badarī	120, 149, 404
फ		बन्दा Bandā	358
फांजी Phaṅjī	237, 284	बन्दाक Bandāka	376(2), 419
फणिज्जक Phaṇijjaka	124	बन्दाल Bandāla	121
फणिज्जक Phaṇijjhaka	299, 460	बन्धूक Bandhūka	268
		बर Bara	356
		बरगद Baragada	356
		बरवट Baravaṭa	265
		बरियरा Bariyarā	269
		बरुक Baruka	359

बर्बर Barbara	185	बार्हत Bārḥata	277
बर्बरिका Barbarikā	93, 103, 130	बालक Bālaka	19, 51(2), 165, 173, 191, 269, 366, 474
बर्रे Barre	113	बालछड Bālachaḍa	305
बहिष्ठ Barhiṣṭha	273	बालपत्र Bālapatra	129
बलराज Balarāja	93, 247	बाष्पिका Bāṣṭpikā	472, 473
बला Balā	11, 56, 61, 221, 262, 283, 270, 363(2), 364(2), 372, 401, 428	बाह्लीक Bāhlikā	471
बलाद्वय Balādvaya	11	बिछाटी Bichāṭī	378
बल्लीज Ballīja	360	बिच्छूबूटी Bicchūbūṭī	378
बल्वज Balvaja	223, 271, 309	बिजौरा नीबू Bijaurā Nībū	276
बल्वजा Balvajā	271	बिडाली Biḍālī	371
बसोटा Basoṭā	362	बिभीतक Bibhītaka	1, 33, 84, 196, 318, 419
बस्तगन्धा Bastagandhā	6, 347	बिम्बितिका Bimbitikā	274
बस्तान्त्री Bastāntrī	162	बिम्बिलोट Bimbiloṭa	100, 285
बहु Bahu	83	बिम्बी Bimbī	50, 251
बहुपत्रक Bahupatraka	398	बिम्बी पत्र Bimbī Patra	274
बहुपत्रा Bahupatrā	390, 399	बिलाईकन्द Bilāīkanda	370, 371
बहुलपल्लव Bahulapallava	398	बिल्व Bilva	288, 412
बहुपुत्रा Bahuputrā	269	बिल्वकर्कटिका Bilva Karkaṭikā	80
बहुफेनरसा Bahuphenarasā	422	बिल्वनासिका Bilvanāsikā	374
बहुवार Bahubāra	83	बिल्वनासी Bilvanāsī	439
बहुरस Bahurasa	41	बिल्वार्जक Bilvārjaka	275
बहुला Bahulā	59	बिस Bisa	44
बहेड़ा Bahedā	274	बीजक Bijaka	31, 263
बांदा Bāndā	358, 359	बीजपूर Bijapūra	306(2)
बांस Bānsa	353	बीजपूरक Bijapūraka	266, 276
बांसी Bānsī	380	बीजा Bijā	276
बाकली Bākalī	211	बीजाह्व Bijāhva	276
बाकुचिका Bākucikā	272	बीयू Bīyū	276
बाकुची Bākucī	26, 45(2), 153(2), 392, 456	बुक्कनबूटी Bukkanbūṭī	166
बाण Bāṇa	273, 444, 445	बुध्ना Budhnā	161
बाणपुष्प Bāṇapuṣpa	273	बुरांस Buraṇsa	447
बादाम Bādāma	364	बूक Būka	362, 379, 446, 447, 448
बादीचौंग Bādīcāṅg	138, 468	बृहती Bṛhatī	128(2), 301, 366, 431
बानी Bānī	273, 449	बृहदेला Bṛhadelā	304
बान्धुली Bāndhulī	268	बृहद् बकुल Bṛhad Bakula	277
बामलशाक Bāmala Śāka	375	बेत Beta	381
बायबिडङ्ग Bāyabiḍaṅga	368	बेर Bera	119, 268
बायसुरई Bāyasurai	438	बेरी Berī	464

बेल Bela	274
बेला Belā	292, 300
बेली Belī	275
बैगन Baigana	366
बैजा Baiñcā	367
बोट Boṭa	278(2), 458
बोधिवृक्ष Bodhivṛkṣa	29, 248
बोल Bola	167, 278, 334, 458
बोलसिरी Bolasirī	267
बोलस्थविर Bolasthavira	278
ब्रह्मयष्टिका Brahmayaṣṭikā	237, 265, 279
ब्रह्मयष्टी Brahmayaṣṭī	284
ब्रह्मसुवर्चला Brahmasuvarcalā	35, 185, 281, 440, 441
ब्राह्मी Brāhmī	279, 280, 290, 291, 359

भ

भंगरह्या Bhaṅgraiyā	288
भटकटेया Bhaṭakaṭaiyā	6
भटभाड Bhaṭabhāḍa	64, 461
भण्टा Bhaṇṭā	366
भण्डी Bhaṇḍī	135, 174, 399
भण्डीर Bhaṇḍīra	134(2), 174
भद्रकाष्ठ Bhadrakāṣṭha	206
भद्रदारु Bhadradāru	206
भद्रमुस्त Bhadramusta	265, 313, 314
भद्रमुस्ता Bhadramustā	143
भद्रश्रिय Bhadrāśriya	152
भद्रश्री Bhadrāśrī	152
भद्राख्य Bhadrākhyā	78
भद्रादि Bhadrādi	206
भद्राक्षय Bhadrāśaya	152
भद्रैला Bhadrailā	59
भद्रौदनी Bhadraudanī	269
भम्बेली Bhambelī	285
सञ्ज्ञातक Bhaliātaka	4, 23, 460
भल्लूक Bhallūka	411
भव्य Bhavya	401
भांगरा Bhāṅgrā	288

भाण्डीर Bhāṇḍīra	134
भाभीरङ्ग Bhābhīraṅga	368
भारङ्गी Bhāraṅgī	284
भारद्वाजी Bhāradvājī	93, 187
भार्गी Bhārgī	237, 265, 312
भिण्डी Bhiṇḍī	134, 284
भिलावा Bhiḷāvā	283
भिल्लोट Bhillōṭa	100, 274
भुईभाँवला Bhuīāñvalā	177
भुजङ्गपुष्प Bhujaṅgapuṣpa	220
भुजेडा Bhujeḍā	287
भूकदम्ब Bhūkadamba	411
भूतकेशी Bhūtakeśī	165, 256, 311
भूतिक Bhūtika	342, 344, 345, 346
भूतीक Bhūtīka	328, 342, 344, 346
भूतुम्बी Bhūtumbī	139
भूतृण Bhūtṛṇa	342, 344
भूनिम्ब Bhūnimba	98, 327
भूनीम Bhūnīma	287
भूपलाश Bhūpalāśa	469
भूमिकदम्ब Bhūmikadamba	70, 411
भूमि शिरीष Bhūmi Śirīṣa	376
भूमिसह Bhūmisaha	393
भूम्यामलकी Bhūmyāmalakī	177
भूर्ज Bhūrja	154, 455
भूस्तृण Bhuṣṭṛṇa	214, 286, 342, 344, 345, 346
भृङ्ग Bhr̥ṅga	288
भृङ्गराज Bhr̥ṅgarāja	288, 307
भेडगन्धा Bheḍagandhā	9
भेडवा कान्दा Bheḍavā Kāndā	93
भेला Bhelā	283
भैस चंदवा Bhainsa Caṇḍavā	144
भोजपत्र Bhojapatra	287
भोजग्रन्थि Bhaurjagranthi	287
म	
मंगरैल Maṅgaraila	52, 169

मकरतेंद Makarateṇḍa	182	मधुरसा Madhurasā	12, 295, 315 316, 324
मकरा Makarā	216, 230, 297, 362	मधुरा Madhurā	125
मकुष्ठ Makuṣṭha	150	मधुशिग्रु Madhuśigru	398
मकूलक Makūlaka	200	मधुस्रवा Madhusravā	294, 315, 316, 324
मकोय Makoya	86		
मक्र Makra	230, 298		
मगधा Magadhā	250	मधूक Madhūka	293(2), 296(2)
मगियामेन Magiyāmaina	306	मधूलिका Madhūlikā	231
मङ्गल्या Maṅgalyā	300	मधूली Madhūlī	216, 231
मजीठ Majiṭha	289	मध्वालुक Madhvāluka	40
मञ्जिष्ठा Mañṣiṭhā	134, 177, 284, 331(2), 332, 347, 348, 353, 368, 422	मनःशिला Manaḥśilā	400
मटर Maṭara	84	मनर्वो Manavān	92
मद्भुआ Maḍuā	230, 296, 297	मन्दार Mandāra	447
मण्डला Maṇḍalā	297	मयूरक Mayūra	14, 98
मण्डूकपर्णी Maṇḍūkapaṇṇī	280, 281, 290(2), 441	मयूरशिखा Mayūraśikhā	269, 272
मण्डूकी Maṇḍūkī	290	मरमञ्जल Maramañjalū	95
मत्स्याक्षक Matsyākṣaka	46, 234, 394	मरसा Marasā	307
मत्स्याक्षी Matsyākṣī	47, 262, 384	मरिच Marica	55, 64, 186, 193, 271, 298, 398, 404, 416, 432
मदन Madana	77, 115, 137, 248, 266, 336, 414	मरुआबेल Maruābela	314, 316
मदनक Madanaka	292	मरुषक Marubaka	130, 266
मदन कोद्रव Madana Kodrava	119	मरोडफली Maroḍaphalī	40
मदनीयहेतु Madanīyahetu	212	मर्कट Markaṭa	296
मदयन्तिका Madayantikā	192	मर्कटक Markaṭaka	230, 297
मदयन्ती Madayantī	292, 300	मर्कटवृण Markaṭatṛṇa	362
मदा Madā	212	मर्कटहस्तवृण Markaṭahastatṛṇa	216, 231, 296, 362
मदार Madāra	23	मर्कटिका Markaṭikā	296
मधु Madhu	296	मर्कटी Markaṭī	399, 461
मधुक Madhuka	12, 123, 128, 294(3), 296, 298, 299, 330	मलपू Malapū	89, 267
मधुफला Madhuphalā	208	मलयज Malayaja	152
मधुमालती Madhumālātī	307	मलयू Malayū	267
मधुयष्टिका Madhuyastikā	292	मल्लिका Mallikā	116, 190, 292
मधुयष्टी Madhuyasṭhī	292	मसी Masi	85
मधुरवल्लीफल Madhuravallī- phala	362	मसुदी Masuḍhī	300
		मसुरी Masurī	300
		मसूर Masūra	289, 301
		मसूरविदला Masūravidalā	300, 303
		मस्तकमज्ज Mastakamajja	178

महती श्रावणी Mahatī Śrāvaṇī	303	माकाल Mākāla	46, 371
महत् त्रिवृत् Mahat Trivṛt	197, 303	मागध Māgadha	250
महद् व्याघ्री Mahad Vyāghrī	277	मागधिका Māgadhiḥkā	250
महर Mahara	371	मागधिकाणा Māgadhiḥkāṇā	68
महाकदम्ब Mahākadamba	228	मागधी Māgadhi	250
महाकरञ्ज Mahākaraṇja	394	माचिक Mācika	19
महाकरम्भ Mahākarambha	76, 302	माचीक Mācika	19
महागुनस Mahāgunasa	146	माठ Māṭha	134
महाजालिनी Mahājālīnī	213	माणक Māṇaka	302
महादूषक Mahādūṣaka	396	मातुलुङ्ग Mātuluṅga	21, 276
महाद्रोणा Mahādronā	209, 301(2)	माधवी Mādhavī	11
महानिम्ब Mahānīmba	2, 3, 67, 87, 118, 302, 334, 373	माधवीलता Mādhavīlatā	11
महापत्र Mahāpatra	306	मानकन्द Mānakanda	306
महापिचुमन्द Mahāpicumanda	302	मानद्रुम Mānadruma	397
महाबला Mahābalā	270	माराचूरी Mārācūṛī	269
महामेदा Mahāmedā	302, 320	माराचूरी Mārājūṛī	269
महारनाचणी Mahāranācaṇī	297	मारिष Māriṣa	307, 366
महाशालि Mahāśālī	396	मारीष Māriṣa	134, 351
महाशूक Mahāśūka	396	मार्कव Mārkaṇa	288
महाश्यामा Mahāśyāmā	197, 301(2)	माष Mārṣa	307, 367
महाश्रावणी Mahāśrāvaṇī	24, 301, 411	मालकौंगनी Mālakāṅgaṇī	114
महाश्वेता Mahāśvetā	417	मालकौंगुन Mālakāṅguna	171, 172
महासर्ज Mahāsarja	424	मालती Mālātī	166
महासहा Mahāsaḥā	428, 444, 446	मालती फलिनी Mālātī Phalīnī	168
महिक्का Mahikā	219	मालाकन्द Mālākanda	55
महिषशूक Mahiṣaśūka	396	मालू Mālū	315
महिषाक्ष Mahiṣākṣa	140	माष Māṣa	87, 302, 308
महुभा Mahuā	295	माषपर्णी Māṣaparnī	38, 91, 151, 239, 405, 428
महैला Mahailā	59	मासी Māsī	305
महौषध Mahauṣadha	404	मिहानी Mijhanī	171
मांसरोहिणी Māmsarohiṇī	339, 341	मिरचाकन्द Mircākanda	402
मांसी Māmsī	136, 163, 218, 286, 305	मिसि Misi	388
मांस्याह्वया Māmsyāhvayā	305	मुकुल Mukula	437
माई Māi	306	मुकूलक Mukūlaka	200, 289
		मुक्ता Mukta	330, 337, 338, 413, 425
		मुखजली Mukhajalī	280
		मुगवन Mugavana	311
		मुचकुन Mucakuna	309

मुञ्ज Muñja	271, 359, 391	मूषिकाह्वया Mūṣikāhvayā	207
मुण्डिका Muṇḍikā	70, 110	मूसाकानी Mūsākānī	317
मुण्डितिका Muṇḍitikā	279	मृगभोजनी Mṛgabhojanī	46
मुण्डी Muṇḍī	24, 70, 278, 411	मृगलिण्डिक Mṛgaliṇḍika	274
मुद्ग Mudga	358, 399	मृगादनी Mṛgādani	46
मुद्गपर्णी Mudgaparṇī	128, 151, 239, 405, 428	मृगादनी कर्कटिका Mṛgādani Karkatikā	80
मुद्रिका Mudgikā	358	मृगोर्वार Mṛgervāru	46
मुनक्का Munakkā	208, 319	मृणाल Mṛṇāla	275
मुनगा Munagā	398	मृदङ्गफल Mṛdaṅgaphala	114
मुरङ्गी Muraṅgī	364, 398, 437	मृद्वीका Mṛdvikā	208, 418
मुरहरी Muraharī	324	मृष्टक Mṛṣṭaka	336
मुरा Murā	163, 286	मेउडी Meuḍī	226
मुरामांसी Murāmānsī	311	मेघक Meghaka	319
मुरुङ्गी Muruṅgī	311, 398, 437	मेचक Mecaka	319
मुलेठी Muleṭhī	292	मेढासिंगी Meḍhāsingī	322
मुशली Muśalī	178, 179	मेथिका Methikā	30
मुष्कक Muṣkaka	32, 94, 115, 243, 323, 416	मेथी Methī	101
मुष्कदाना Muṣkadānā	348	मेदाह्वय Medādvaya	302
मुस्त Musta	15, 16, 19, 20(2), 137(2), 149, 166, 169, 191, 264, 282, 366	मेष Meṣa	321
मूंग Mūnga	310	मेषविषाणनाम Meṣaviṣāṇanāma	321
मूर Mūra	311	मेषविषाणि Meṣaviṣāṇī	321
मूर्वा Mūrvā	12, 27, 72, 197, 227, 251, 257, 274, 294, 295, 298, 324	मेषशृङ्गी Meṣaśṛṅgī	8, 80, 320(3), 321, 374, 377, 378, 407
मूल Mūla	250	मेहदी Mehadī	292(2)
मूलक Mūlaka	208, 396, 398	मैदालकडी Maidālakaḍī	218
मूलकन्द Mūlakanda	131	मैनफल Mainaphala	291
मूलकर्णी Mūlakaparṇī	208, 317(2), 398	मोहहर Moihara	315, 324
मूलक विष Mūlaka Viṣa	271	मोक्षक Mokṣaka	94, 105, 115, 243, 312(2), 416
मूल रासना Mūla Rāsnā	338	मोच Moca	71, 397
मूली Mūlī	316	मोचकी Mocakī	397
मूषककर्णी Mūṣakakarṇī	208	मोचरस Mocarasa	323, 397
मूषकर्णी Mūṣakaparṇī	208	मोठ Moṭha	289
मूषिककर्णी Mūṣikakarṇī	33(2), 52, 179, 260, 317, 379	मोतिया Motiyā	343, 344
मूषिकर्णी Mūṣikaparṇī	178, 179, 317	मोथा Mothā	313
		मोथी Mothī	289
		मोदयन्ती Modayantī	292
		मोरट Morāṭa	4, 125, 227, 251
		मोरटा Morāṭā	295, 315(2)
		मारबेल Morabela	316

मौरहर Morahara	324	र	
मौञ्जीपत्रा Mauñjīpatrā	271	रकसा कुमहा Rakasā Kumadhā	81
मौरख Maurakha	73	रकसा कोहडा Rakasā Kohaḍā	113
मौलसिरी Maulasirī	267	रक्त (वज्र) कन्द Rakta (Vajra) Kanda	440
य		रक्तचन्दन Raktacandana	26, 100, 152, 234, 331, 332, 353
यमानी Yamānī	328	रक्तचित्रक Rakta Citraka	156
यव Yava	2, 12	रक्तपुष्पा Raktapuṣpā	361
यवक Yavaka	12, 396	रक्तमूली Raktamūlī	423
यवक्षार Yavakṣāra	327(3), 328, 329, 330(2)	रक्तयष्टिका Raktayaṣṭikā	289
यवतिक्ता Yavatiktā	2, 287, 385, 386, 421, 422, 462	रक्तवृक्ष Rakta Vṛkṣa	331
यवफल Yavaphala	327, 354	रक्तशालि Raktaśālī	353, 396
यवभस्म Yavabhasma	327	रक्त शिग्रु Rakta Śigru	398, 431
यववेणु Yavaveṇu	354	रक्तसर्षप Raktasarṣapa	427, 433
यवशाक Yavaśāka	367	रक्तसार Raktasāra	331
यवशूक Yavaśūka	326	रक्तालता Raktālatā	289, 347, 348
यवाग्रज Yavāgraja	326	रक्तोत्पल Raktotpala	51, 85
यवानिका Yavānikā	286, 328, 345, 346	रक्षोघ्न Rakṣoghna	427, 433
यवानी Yavānī	6, 91, 130, 324, 328, 373	रजनक Rajanaka	74
यवास Yavāsa	330	रजनी Rajanī	465
यवासा Yavāsā	211	रजनीमुख्या Rajanīmukhyā	466
यवाह्व Yavāhva	326	रज्जुदार Rajjudāra	83
यविका Yavikā	297, 326	रतनगरूर Ratanagarūra	32, 312
यष्ट्याह्व Yaṣṭyāhva	292	रतालु Ratālu	332
यष्टिमधु Yaṣṭimadhu	261, 292	रत्ती Rattī	140
यष्टी Yaṣṭī	292	रम्भा Rambhā	71
यातुक Yātuka	168	रस Rasa	278(2)
यावनाल Yāvanāla	326	रसना Rasanā	338
यावशूक Yāvaśūka	326	रसाञ्जन Rasāñjana	9, 18, 178, 203
यास Yāsa	13, 328	रसोन Rasona	348, 390
यासक Yāsaka	328	रसौत Rasauṇta	334
यासशर्करा Yāsaśarkarā	328, 329, 330	राई Rāī	40, 336(2)
युक्तरसा Yuktarasā	338	रागी Rāgī	230, 296, 297, 298
युक्ता Yuktā	309, 337, 413, 425	राजकसेरुक Rājakaseruka	335
युवती Yuvatī	175	राजकोशातकी Rājakośātakī	213
यूथिका Yūthikā	91, 462	राजक्षवक Rājākṣavaka	124, 336
योजनवल्ली Yojanavallī	289	राजजम्बू Rājajambū	216
योधामल्ली Yodhāmallī	49	राजतरु Rājataru	37
		राजद्रुम Rājadruma	37
		राजप्रिय Rājapriya	191

राजमाष Rājamāṣa	25	रोधशूक Rodhraśūka	396
राजवृक्ष Rājavṛkṣa	37	रोमश Romaśa	352
राजादन Rājādana	127, 264, 294	रोमशा Romaśā	352
राजाह्व Rājāhva	264	रोरी Rorī	74
राजिका Rājikā	41, 124, 319, 335	रोसना Rosanā	337
	427, 437	रोहा Rohā	25, 423
राठ Rāṭha	291	रोहिणीफल Rohiṇīphala	341
रामक Rāmaka	22	रोहिणीशाक Rohiṇīśāka	384
रामकन्द Rāmakanda	131	रोहितक Rohitaka	346, 396
रामकपूर Rāmakapūra	346	रोहितकलता Rohitakalatā	342
रामठ Rāmaṭha	471	रोहिना Rohinā	341
रामतरुणी Rāmataruṇī	353	रोहिश Rohiśa	346
रामा Rāmā	263	रोहिष Rohiṣa	214, 286, 288, 346, 436
राल Rāla	412	रोहीतक Rohītaka	245
रावणाश्लिका Rāvaṇāślikā	401	रोहेडा Roheḍā	341
रावरपत्री Rāvarapatrī	161	रोहेरा Roherā	341
रासना Rāsnā	12, 59, 171, 219, 255, 309, 330, 413, 425, 436, 438, 442(2)	ल	
रिखचोरा Rikhacorā	151	लकुच Lakuca	154, 351
रीठा Rīṭhā	22	लक्ष्मणा Lakṣmaṇā	18, 347
रुक Ruk	112	लक्ष्मी Lakṣmī	347, 390
रुजाकर Rujākara	444, 445, 448	लघुपत्रा चिल्ली Laghupatrā Cillī	367
रुधिर Rudhira	100	लघुसर्ज Laghusarja	424
रुहा Ruhā	376	लङ्कोईकपुरी Laṅkoīkapurī	460
रुहापत्र Ruhāpatra	339	लङ्कोपिका Laṅkopikā	460
रुसा Rūsā	343, 344	लज्जालु Lajjālu	422
रेंड Reṇḍa	57	लट्वा Laṭvā	113
रेणु Reṇu	239	लट्वाक Laṭvāka	351
रेणुक Reṇuka	219, 468	लतरी Latarī	420
रेणुका Reṇukā	139, 380, 467, 468	लता Latā	332, 341
रेमजा Remajā	22	लता अश्मन्तक Latā Aṣmantaka	315
रेवन्द Revanda	21	लताकरञ्ज Latākarañja	75, 105
रेवौ Revān	22	लताकस्तूरी Latākastūrī	54, 64
रोइनी Roinī	285	लताफटकी Latāphaṭakī	88
रोचना Rocanā	339	लम्बा Lambā	25
रोचनातगर Rocanātagara	174	लवङ्ग Lavaṅga	136, 348, 412
रोदिका Rodikā	423	लशुन Laśuna	143, 335
रोध Rodhra	351, 397, 416	लसोढा Lasoḍhā	413
रोधक Rodhraka	340	लसोरा Lasorā	83
रोधपुष्पक Rodhrapuṣpaka	396	लहसुन Lahasuna	348

लहसुवा Lahasuvā	67	वंशपत्रिका Vamśapatrikā	472
लाक्षा Lākṣā	114, 240	वंशपत्री Vamśapatrī	168, 380
लाक्षावृक्ष Lākṣāvṛkṣa	161	वंशयव Vamśayava	327, 354
लाङ्गल Lāṅgala	166, 350	वंशलोचन Vamśalocana	127, 176, 187(2), 199, 363, 405
लाङ्गली Lāṅgalī	4, 5, 45, 117, 371, 461, 468, 473	वंशविदल Vamśa Vidala	354
लाङ्गल Lāṅgula	349, 396	वंशवेत्र कलाय Vamśavetra	
लामज्जक Lāmajjaka	71, 218, 318 342	Kalāya	84
लालइन्द्रायण Lālaindrāyaṇa	46	वक्रपुष्प Vakapuṣpa	3
लालकुई Lālakuī	332	वक्र Vakra	173
लालचन्दन Lalacandana	331	वचा Vacā	48, 388, 416, 417(2), 418, 474
लावाक्षक Lavākṣaka	383	वज्र Vajra	459
लिकुच Likuca	224	वज्रकन्द Vajrakanda	16, 356, 440
लोढाक Loṭṭāka	347	वज्रप्रोक्ता Vajraproktā	17, 47, 440
लोढामारीष Loṭṭāmāriṣa	351	वज्रवृक्ष Vajravṛkṣa	459
लोद Loda	186, 351	वज्राङ्गी Vajrāṅgī	356
लोध Lodha	351	वरजुल Varjula	26, 225, 364, 381
लोध्र Lodhra	2, 122, 184, 185, 193, 217, 340, 352(3), 392, 397	वट Vaṭa	126, 232, 402
लोनिया Loniya	351	वत्सक Vatsaka	102, 358
लोमश Lomaśa	340	वत्सनाभ Vatsanābha	373, 407
लोह Loha	3	वत्सपुत्रक Vatsaputraka	357
लोहवाल Lohavāla	396	वत्सवितया Vatsavitayā	357
लोहितक Lohitaka	353, 396	वत्सादनी Vatsādani	141
लोहित चन्दन Lohita Candana	101, 331	वनउरद Vanaurada	38, 308
लोहितयष्टिका Lohitayaṣṭikā	289	वनउरदी Vanauradī	308
लोहितशालि Lohitaśāli	396	वनकपास Vanakapāsa	92, 187
लोहिता Lohitā	289	वनकार्पासी Vanakārpāsī	194
लोहितिका Lohitika	298, 353(2)	वनत्रपुषी Vanatrapuṣī	469
लौंग Lauṅga	348	वनपटोल Vanapaṭola	233
लौभा Lauā	25	वनवर्बरिका Vanabarbarikā	427
लौकी Laukī	25	वनभण्टा Vanabhaṇṭā	277
लौहिर्याम्भः Lauhityāmbhaḥ	353	वनमाष Vanamāṣa	38
व		वनमुद्ग Vanamudga	150
वंश Vamśa	199, 327, 380(2)	वनमूंग Vanamūṅga	311
वंशक Vamśaka	363	वनमूली Vanamūli	13, 208, 317
वंशकरीर Vamśa Karīra	78, 354	वनमेथी Vanamethī	30
वंशकलाय Vamśa Kalāya	354	वनस्पति Vanaspati	126
वंशपत्र Vamśapatra	380	वन्ध्याकर्कोटी Vandhyākarkoṭī	81
		वन्य Vanya	103, 265, 409
		वन्यकुलत्थ Vanyakulattha	38, 110

वयस्था Vayasthā	91, 466	वारणक Vāraṇaka	361
वरटिका Varatīkā	359	वारणकेशर Vāraṇakeśara	220
वरदारु Varadāru	393	वारणपिप्पली Vāraṇapippalī	429
वरना Varanā	360	वाराहकन्द Vārāhakanda	366
वरवास्तुक Varavāstuka	367	वाराही Vārāhī	365, 405
वरा Varā	194	वाराहीकन्द Vārāhikanda	55, 144, 374, 377, 390
वराङ्ग Varāṅga	198	वारिज Vārija	74
वराटक Varātaka	271	वारिपर्णी Vāripaṇṇī	107
वराहक्रान्ता Varāhakraṇtā	422	वार्ताक Vārtāka	366
वरी Varī	389	वार्ताकी Vārtākī	277, 366
वरुण Varuṇa	365	वालुक Vāluka	58
वरुना Varunā	360	वास Vāsa	367
वर्णक Varṇaka	74	वासक Vāsaka	34
वर्धमानक Vardhamānaka	57	वासनवेल Vāsanavela	357
वर्षाभू Varṣābhū	253, 254, 286, 366, 378, 379, 400	वासन्ती पुष्प Vāsantī Puṣpa	218
वल्ल Valla	228, 399	वासा Vāsā	34, 379
वल्लीज Vallīja	298	वास्तुक Vāstuka	159, 327, 359, 360
वशिष्ठ Vaśiṣṭha	363	वास्तूक Vastūka	347
वसुक Vasuka	276, 362, 446	विकङ्कत Vikaṅkata	69, 294, 461, 463
वसुहट्टः Vasuhatṭhaḥ	362	विकाणिका Vikāṇikā	90
वह्नि Vahni	156	विगन्धिका Vigandhikā	464
वांशिक Vāṁśika	354	विजयसार Vijayasāra	31, 276
वांशी Vāṁśī	354	विट्खदिर Viṭkhadira	22, 94
वाजिगन्धा Vājigandhā	29	विडङ्ग Viḍaṅga	18, 99(2), 114(5), 115(2), 164(2), 382
वाट्यपुष्पी Vātyapuṣpī	269	वितुन्नक Vitunnaka	265, 437
वाट्याभिधान Vātyābhidhāna	269	विदारी Vidārī	126
वाट्यायनी Vātyāyanī	269	विदारीकन्द Vidārīkanda	55, 170
वाट्याह्व Vātyāhva	269	विदारीगन्धा Vidārīgandhā	395
वातपोथ Vātapotha	241	विदुल Vidula	20, 225, 381
वाताम Vātāma	38	विधारा Vidhārā	56, 197
वानीर Vānīra	381	विनिर्दहनी Vinirdahanī	156, 227
वानेय Vāneya	265	विरला Viralā	182
वाप्य Vāpya	112	विशंसिका Viśaṁsikā	423
वामतरुणी Vāmataruṇī	177	विशल्या Viśalyā	349, 416
वामनहाटी Vāmanahāṭī	284	विशाला Viśālā	46(2)
वायसजङ्घा Vāyasajaṅghā	85	विश्व Viśva	372, 404
वायसतिन्दुक Vāyasatinduka	88	विश्वदेवा Viśvadevā	221, 270, 428
वायसतिन्दुका Vāyasatindukā	471		
वायसपीलु Vāyasapīlu	87		
वायसी Vāyasī	87, 88		
वायसुरई Vāyasurai	337		

विश्वभेषज Viśvabheṣaja	404	वृश्चोव Vṛścīva	254
विश्वा Viśvā	404	वृष Vṛṣa	367
विश्वौषध Viśvauṣadha	404	वृषक Vṛṣaka	367
विष Viṣa	357	वृहच्छङ्गाटिका Vṛhacchṅgāṭikā	407
विषतंद Viṣatenda	182	वृहती Vṛhatī	69
विषतेन्दू Viṣatendū	87	वृहद्गोडिम्बा Vṛhadgoḍimbā	469
विषमुष्टि Viṣamuṣṭi	93	वृहल्लोणिका Vṛhallōṇikā	351
विषयवानी Viṣayavānī	373	वैंगसाग Veṅgasāga	290
विषा Viṣā	12, 374	वेगनाम Veganāma	88
विषाख्या Viśākhyā	12	वेगनामा Veganāmā	25
विषाणिका Viṣāṇikā	80, 90, 322, 323, 378(2), 416	वेणी Veṇī	207
विष्णुकन्द Viṣṇukanda	72	वेणु Veṇu	354, 380
विष्णुकान्ता Viṣṇukrāntā	357, 385	वेणुपत्रिका Venupatrikā	472, 473
विसकंदरा Viśakandarā	72	वेतस Vetasa	20, 21, 126, 225, 238, 356, 364, 371, 381
विसखपरा Viśakhaparā	361, 363	वेतसाम्ल Vetasāmla	381
विस्त्रगन्धा Viśragandhā	464	वेत्र Vetra	380
विस्त्रा Viśrā	464	वेत्र करीर Vetra Karīra	78
वीरण Vīraṇa	54	वेत्राम्ल Vetrāmla	381
वीरतरु Vīrataru	382	वेदमुष्क Vedamuṣka	364, 380
वीरा Vīrā	45, 125, 390	वेल् Vella	368
वृक्षक Vṛkṣaka	102	वेल्लन्तर Vellantara	35, 374, 375
वृक्षकरञ्ज Vṛkṣakarañja	76	वैकङ्कत Vaikaṅkata	367
वृक्षकलम्बुका Vṛkṣakalambukā	402	वैगन्धिक Vaigandhika	368
वृक्षकुङ्कुम Vṛkṣakumkuma	100	वैजयन्ती Vaijayantī	4
वृक्ष दाहव Vṛkṣa Dohada	448	वैदेहिका Vaidehikā	250
वृक्षरुहा Vṛkṣaruhā	339, 359, 377	वैदेही Vaidehī	250
वृक्षाम्ल Vṛkṣāmla	21(3), 111, 182	वोथई Vothai	6
वृत्तगुण Vṛttaguṇa	142	वोवई Vovai	6
वृत्तवृण Vṛttatṛṇa	142	व्याघ्री Vyāghrī	69
वृद्धदारक Vṛddhadāraka	410	व्याधिघात Vyādhighāta	37
वृद्धदारुक Vṛddhadāruka	161, 197, 303	व्योष Vyoṣa	193
वृद्धरुहा Vṛddharuhā	376	व्रीहि Vṛihi	100, 115, 164, 199, 216, 242, 244, 303, 325, 351, 395, 396
वृश्चिकपत्रिका Vṛścikapatrikā	222		
वृश्चिकपत्री Vṛścikapatrī	378	श	
वृश्चिकाली Vṛścikālī	49, 215, 322, 374, 378	शंतरा Śāntarā	223
वृश्चियाक Vṛścīyāka	377	शकुनाहृत Śakunāhṛta	396
वृश्चोक Vṛścīka	254, 361	शकुलादनी Śakulādanī	64, 166, 341, 401
वृश्चीर Vṛścīra	254, 400		

शक्र Śakra	102	शरमूलादि Śaramūlādi	189
शक्राद् Śakrāhva	102	शरवालिका Śaravālikā	44
शङ्ख Śaṅkha	385	शरादिपञ्चमूल Śarādīpañca-	
शङ्खकुसुमा Śaṅkhakusumā	385	mūla	189
शङ्खपुष्पा Śaṅkhapuṣpī 8, 73, 125,		शरलक Śallaka	392
327, 384, 385, 386, 426		शरलका Śallakā	392
शङ्खिनी Śaṅkhinī 2, 138, 326,		शरलकागज Śallakāgaja	392
327, 385, 417, 421		शरलकी Śallakī 30, 105, 132, 133,	
शटी Śaṭī	419	215, 254, 392, 438	
शटीशक Śaṭīśaka	386	शरलकीचोप Śallakīcōpa	392
शठी Śaṭhī 135, 136, 151, 228,		शशाङ्कलेखा Śaśāṅkalekhā	272
241, 418, 419		शहतारा Śahatarā	240
शण Śaṇa	116, 139	शहतूत Śahatūta	189
शणघण्टा Śaṇaghaṇṭā	48	शाक Śaka	209
शणपर्णी Śaṇaparnī	31	शाकवृक्ष Śākavṛkṣa	393
शणाख्यपर्णी Śaṇākhyaparnī	31	शाखोट Śākhoṭa	145, 393
शतपत्र Śatapatra	74	शाद्वल Śādvala	205, 396
शतपर्वक Śataparvaka	388	शार्ङ्गष्टा Śārṅgaṣṭā	240, 394
शतपर्वी Śataparvā	288	शार्ङ्गष्टा Śārṅgeṣṭā	50, 86, 88,
शतपर्विका Śataparvikā	388		180
शतपुष्पा Śatapuṣpā 10, 92, 149,		शाल Śāla	28, 424, 431
309, 387, 390, 402		शालपर्णी Śālaparnī 1, 10, 151,	
शतपुष्पाद्वय Śatapuṣpādvaya 11		168, 204, 239, 370, 396,	
शतपारक Śatapōraka 388, 415		431, 458	
शतविषाणिका Śataviṣāṇikā	416	शालरस Śālarasa	424
शतवीर्या Śatayīryā 205, 389		शालि Śālī 82, 83, 113, 148, 174,	
शतश्वेता Śataśvetā	416	175, 189(2), 204, 206, 230,	
शतावर Śatāvara	389	231, 234, 242, 244, 252(2),	
शतावरी Śatāvarī 12, 16, 57, 272,		256, 262, 301, 303(2), 304,	
302, 320, 360, 375, 376,		325, 340(2), 349, 350, 352,	
389, 428		353, 383, 384, 401, 416,	
शतावरीभेद Śatāvarībheda	16	429(2), 435, 470	
शताह्वा Śatāhvā	388	शालिञ्ज Śālīñca	234, 291, 394
शबरकन्द Śabarakanda	366	शालुक Śālūka	393
शमी Śamī 115, 347, 402		शालमलक Śālmalaka	341, 342
शमी धान्य ŚamīDbānya	391	शालमली Śālmalī 307, 323(3),	
शम्पाक Śampāka 37, 334, 423		396	
शम्पाकभेद Śampākabheda	60	शावरक Śāvaraka	351
शम्बरी Śambarī	207, 208	शावरकरोध Śāvarakarodhra	351
शर Śara 48, 90, 189, 309, 374,		शावरकलोध्र Śāvarakalodhra	431
423		शावर लोध्र Śāvara Lodhra	352
शरपूर्वपञ्चमूल Śarapūrvapañca-		शिकाकाई Śikakāī	421
mūla	189		

शिखण्डिका Śikhaṇḍikā	91	शुभा Subhā	354
शिखरी Śikharī	14, 408	शुषा Suṣā	443
शिखि Śikhi	156	शूकरशिम्बी Śūkaraśimbī	87
शिग्रु Śigru 2, 3, 115, 186, 272(3)		शूकरी Śūkari	366
295, 299, 311, 364, 404, 410,		शूकशिम्बी Śūkaśimbī	63
416, 432, 437, 474		शूर्पपर्णी Śūrpaparnī	311, 443
शितिवार Śitivāra 108, 234, 247,		शृगालविन्ना Śṛgālavinnā	258
436, 437		शृङ्गवेर Śṛṅgavera	404
शिविर Śibira	400	शृङ्गाटक Śṛṅgāṭaka	407
शिम्बी Śimbī	228, 362	शृङ्गी Śṛṅgī	80, 323, 374
शिम्बीभेद Śimbībhedā	2	शेफालिका Śephālikā	139, 400,
शिरीष Śirīṣa 63, 73, 126, 133,		408	
134, 282, 402		शेफाली Śephālī	227, 407, 408,
शिरीषबीजा Śirīṣabijā	386	435, 442	
शिरीष श्वेत Śirīṣa Śveta	64, 98	शेलु Selu	83, 413
शिला Śilā	400	शैरीष Śairīṣa	408, 444
शिलारस Śilārasa	409	शैरेयक Śaireyaka	116
शिलोद्भेद Śilodbhedā	246	शैलेय Śaileya	94, 278, 400
शिवमल्लिका Śivamallikā	276	शैलोद्भेद Śailodbhedā	246
शिवमल्ली Śivamallī	277	शैवाल Śaivāla	166, 205, 238,
शिशिर Śisīra	152	265, 359	
शीत Śīta	152	शोभाञ्जन Śobhāñjana	2, 398,
शीतकुम्भिका Śītakumbhikā	415	437, 457	
शीतपाकी Śītapākī	61, 91, 270	श्यामा Śyāmā	109, 197, 301(2)
शीतपाक्य Śītapākya	61, 270	श्यामाक Śyāmāka	20, 189, 191,
शीतभीरुक Śītabhīruka	396	470	
शीतलचीनी Śītalacīnī	62	श्यामा त्रिवृत् Śyāmā Trivṛt	
शीतला Śītalā	401	196, 301, 410	
शीशम Śīśama	397	श्यामालता Śyāmālatā	301, 410,
शुकतरु Śukataru	399	429, 430	
शुकनसा Śukanasā	402, 403	श्योनाक Śyonāka	21, 67, 102,
शुकनासा Śukanāsā	219, 411,	173, 204, 283, 402, 460	
430, 442		श्योनाकभेद Śyonākabheda	60
शुकशिम्बा Śukaśimbā	402	श्रावणी Śrāvaṇī	24, 70, 279,
शुकाख्या Śukākhyā	402	286, 287, 301, 303, 304	
शुकाह्वय Śukāhvaya	402	श्री Śrī	337, 348, 412
शुकाह्वया Śukahvayā	402	श्रीनिकेत Śrīniketa	412
शुकाह्वा Śukāhvā	402	श्रीपर्णी Śrīparṇī	96
शुक्ति Śukti	404	श्रीपुष्प Śrīpuṣpa	261
शुक्लमरिच Śukla Marica		श्रीफल Śrīphala	274
416, 432		श्रीफलिका Śrīphalikā	230
शुण्ठी Śuṇṭhī	40, 61, 193, 222,	श्रीमान् Śrīmāna	261
305, 372(3), 406			

श्रीवास Śrīvāsa	412	श्वेत शरपुङ्खा Śveta Śarapuṅkhā	391
श्रीवासक Śrīvāsaka	412	श्वेत शिरीष Śveta Śirīṣa	414, 416, 417
श्रीवेष्ट Śrīveṣṭa	337	श्वेत शैरेयक Śveta Śaireyaka	448
श्रीवेष्टक Śrīveṣṭaka	184, 412(4), 413, 423, 439	श्वेत सारिवा Śveta Sāriva	41, 430, 432, 436
श्रेयसी Śreyasī	133, 338, 416, 425	श्वेत सुरसा Śveta Surasā	434
श्रेष्ठा Śreṣṭhā	194, 415	श्वेतस्यन्द Śvetasyanda	138
श्याह्न Śryāhva	412	श्वेतस्यन्दा Śvetasyandā	98, 417
श्लेष्मातक Śleṣmātaka	83, 408	श्वेता Śvetā	91, 128, 139, 303, 413, 415, 417, 418, 474
श्वदंष्ट्रा Śvadaṁṣṭrā	144	श्वेतागिरिकर्णिका Śvetāgirikarṇikā	138
श्वेतकर्कटक Śvetakarkaṭaka	191	श्वेतागिरिह्वा Śvetāgiriḥvā	139
श्वेतकर्णिकार Śveta Karṇikāra	431	श्वेता (द्वय) Śvetā (Dvaya)	205
श्वेतकापोति Śvetakāpoti	10	श्वेतापराजिता Śvetāparājītā	417
श्वेतकाम्बोजी Śvetakāmbojī	91	श्वेता बृहती Śvetā Bṛhatī	277
श्वेतकुटज Śvetakuṭaja	102, 466	श्वेतार्क Śvetārka	23
श्वेतकुठेरक Śvetakuṭheraka	103	श्वेतावचा Śvetā Vacā	354, 355
श्वेतकुम्भिका Śvetakumbhikā	401	श्वेतोत्पल Śvetotpala	106
श्वेतखदिर Śvetakhadira	70, 456	ष	
श्वेतगिरिकर्णिका Śvetagirikarṇikā	432	षङ्गुली Ṣaṅgulī	43(2)
श्वेत चन्दन Śveta Candana	101, 152	षड्गुली Ṣaḍguli	43(2)
श्वेतचित्रक Śvetacitraka	156	षडग्रन्था Ṣaḍgranthā	354, 355
श्वेत जीरा Śveta Jirā	169	षष्टिक Ṣaṣṭika	32, 49, 87, 89, 108(2), 116, 117, 136, 199, 201, 250, 262, 304, 383, 396
श्वेत त्रिवृत् Śveta Trivṛt	197	स	
श्वेत दूर्वा Śveta Dūrvā	388, 417	संखाहुली Saṁkhāhulī	385
श्वेतपत्र Śvetapatra	74	संवर्तक Saṁvartaka	274
श्वेतपोर Śvetapora	388	संहर्षा Saṁharṣā	359
श्वेतपोरक Śvetaporaka	388	सउहा Sauhā	437
श्वेतबला Śvetabalā	270, 372	सकलकन्द Sakalakanda	458
श्वेतबुन्हा Śveta Bunhā	386	सखुभा Sakhuā	394
श्वेतमन्दार Śveta Mandāra	447	सङ्कोच Śaṅkoca	100
श्वेतमरिच Śveta Marica	399	सतवन Satavana	420
श्वेत मुसली Śveta Musalī	375	सतीन Satīna	84, 467(2), 468
श्वेतमूला Śvetamūlā	253, 361	सत्यानाशी Satyānāśī	461
श्वेतमोक्षक Śvetamokṣaka	105, 312, 371	सदापुष्पी Sadāpuṣpī	23
श्वेत रोध्र Śveta Rodhra	340, 352	सदाभद्रा Sadābhadrā	96
श्वेतवाह Śvetavāha	24	सन Sana	387
श्वेत बुन्हा Śveta Vunhā	73		

सनई Sanaī	387	सर्वगन्ध Sarvagandha	136
सपन Sapana	234	सर्वानुभूति Sarvānubhūti	196
सप्तच्छद Saptacchada	421	सर्वप Sarṣapa	32, 148, 332(2), 336, 416, 433
सप्तपर्ण Saptaparṇa	420, 422	सलई Salai	392
सप्तला Saptalā	154(2), 180, 272, 393, 428	सस्यसंवरण Sasyasaṁvaraṇa	28
सप्ताह Saptāhva	421	सहकार Sahakāra	37
सफेदजीरा Sapheda Jīrā	169	सहचर Sahacara	39, 107, 108, 428(2), 444, 445
सफेद मुसली Sapheda Musalī	389	सहचरद्वय Sahacaradvaya	108
सफेद सिरीस Sapheda Sirīsa	98	सहदेवा Sahadevā	270
सभार्गक Sabhārgaka	390	सहसपाई Sahasapāī	428
समङ्गा Samaṅgā	217, 289, 331, 339, 340	सहसमूली Sahasamūlī	269
समरकन्द Samarakanda	458	सहस्रवीर्या Sahasravīryā	205, 389(2)
समाकदाना Samākadānā	182	सहा Sahā	128, 304, 311, 444, 446
समी Samī	390	सहाचर Sahācara	444, 445
समुद्रफल Samudraphala	224	सहाद्वय Sahādvaya	38
सम्हालू Samhālu	226	सहिजन Sahijana	398
सरपत Sarapata	391	सहे Sahe	304, 428
सरफोका Saraphokā	391	सहैला Sahailā	304
सरल Sarala	207, 337, 412, 423	सांपङ्गल्ली Sānpachallī	425
सरलनिर्यास Sarala Niryāsa	423	साँकुरडा Sānkuraḍā	19
सरलरस Saralarasa	184	साँवा Sānvā	410
सरला Saralā	196, 442	साकुर Sākura	19
सरसब Sarasava	426	साखू Sākhū	394
सरसों Sarason	426	सागौन Sagauna	392
सरिवन Sarivana	394	साजा Sajā	424
सरोरुह Saroruha	74	साठी Sāṭhī	419
सर्ज Sarja	28, 394	सानन् Sānan	118
सर्जक Sarjaka	424	सारणी Sāraṇī	262
सर्जम् Sarjam	424	सारतैल Sārataila	429
सर्जरस Sarjarasa	207, 424	सारामुख Sārāmukha	396
सर्पगन्धा Sarpagandhā	219, 309, 425, 426	साराम्बु Sārāmbu	428
सर्पच्छत्रक Sarpacchatrakam	71	सारिव Sāriva	393
सर्पच्छत्रिका Sarpacchatrikā	424(2)	सारिवा Sārivā	13, 32, 41, 51, 116, 145, 147(5), 211, 219, 246, 402, 410, 432, 436
सर्पलोचना Sarpalocanā	426	सारिवाकृष्ण Sārivā Kṛṣṇa	94
सर्पसुगन्धा Sarpasugandhā	219, 425	सारिवे Sārive	430
सर्पा Sarpa	146	सालम्पजा Sālampajā	310
सर्पाक्षी Sarpākṣī	426		

सावर Sāvāra	351	सुथनी Suthanī	298
सावर रोध्र Sāvararodhra	351	सुधा Sudhā	459
साहस्री Sāhasrī	269	सुनिषण्णक Suniṣaṇṇaka	369, 399, 463
सिंहो Simhī	69, 277	सुपारी Supārī	256
सिघाढा Sighāḍā	406	सुमना Sumanā	166
सिञ्चितिका Siñcitikā	111, 268, 435	सुरकाष्ठ Surakāṣṭha	206
सिटी Siṭī	314	सुरङ्गी Suraṅgī	220, 311
सितकर्णिका Sirakarnikā	138	सुरतरु Surataru	206
सितगिरि Sitagiri	138(2)	सुरदारु Suradāru	206
सितमरिच Sitamarica	299(4)	सुरद्रुम Suradruma	206
सितसर्षप Sitasarṣapa	433	सुरपुञ्जाग Surapunnāga	254
सितसारिवा Sitasārīvā	430	सुरभि Surabhi	337, 442
सितसिन्धुवार Sitasindhuvāra	433	सुरवाली Suravālī	399
सितालता Sitālatā	347	सुरस Surasa	404, 423
सिद्ध Siddha	181, 432	सुरसा Surasā	416, 434
सिद्धक Siddhaka	181, 434, 460	सुरसाग्र Surasāgra	439
सिद्धार्थ Siddhārtha	148, 416, 427	सुरसी Surasī	438
सिद्धक Siddhraka	182, 432	सुरसे Surase	439
सिन्दुक Sinduka	226, 443	सुरा Surā	311
सिन्दुवार Sinduvāra	91, 226, 339, 432, 433(3), 434, 435, 439(2), 442(2), 408, 468	सुराला Surālā	337
सिन्धुवार Sindhuvāra	139, 226, 432	सुराह्वा Surāhva	206, 438
सियारपुच्छिया Siyārapuchiyā	258	सुर्वाली Survālī	44
सिरस Sirasa	399(2)	सुवर्चला Suvarcalā	6, 73, 184, 185, 280, 281, 443
सिरियारी Siriyārī	44, 107, 399	सुवर्णक्षीरी Suvarṇakṣīrī	461
सिरिवालिका Sirivālikā	44, 107	सुवर्णत्वक् Suvarṇatvak	37, 457
सिलंग Silaṅga	277	सुवहा Suvahā	226, 423, 403, 435
सिलंगी Silaṅgī	277	सुषवी Suṣavī	81, 92
सिलवारी Silvārī	44, 234	सूक्ष्मैला Sūkṣmailā	59, 128, 198, 209
सिहोर Sihora	393	सूरन Sūrana	443
सुखण्डक Sukhaṇḍaka	85	सूर्यकान्ता Sūryakāntā	279
सुगन्धक Sugandhaka	342, 344, 346	सूर्यभक्ता Sūryabhaktā	184, 440, 441
सुगन्धबाला Sugandhabālā	173, 273, 474	सूर्यमुखी Sūryamukhī	35
सुगन्धभूतृण Sugandha Bhūtrṇa	344	सूर्यवल्ली Sūryavallī	24, 35, 280, 281, 441
सुगन्धा Sugandhā	219, 304, 338, 425	सूर्यावर्त Sūryāvarta	280, 362, 440, 441, 443
सुगन्धिक Sugandhika	396	सूषा Sūṣā	405
सुगन्धिभूतृण Sugandhitṛṇa	346	सेफन्द Sephanda	417, 435

सेम Sema	228, 399	सौवहेषु Sauvaheṣu	442
सेमर Semara	397	सौवीर Sauvīra	268, 431
सेव Seva	431	सौवीराञ्जन Sauvīrāñjana	9
सेवार Sevāra	409	स्थलकुम्भी Sthalakumbhī	107
सेव्य Sevyā	54	स्थविर Sthavira	278, 409, 458
सेह Seha	390	स्थिराद्वय Sthirādvaya	458
सेहुण्ड Sehuṇḍa	228	स्थिरे Sthire	458
सैन्दुक (रुचक) Sainduka (Rucaka)	433	स्थूलकाकादनी Sthūlakākādānī	88
सैन्धव Saindhava	402	स्थौण्यक Sthauṇyaka	161, 179, 199, 403, 459
सैरेय Saireya	408, 445	स्नुक् Snuk	436
सैरेयक Saireyaka	39, 45, 61, 108, 116, 189, 203, 270, 273, 401, 427, 428	स्नुही Snuhī	13, 134, 141, 215, 228, 303, 356(2), 459(2)
सोंठ Sonṭha	404	स्पर्शरोदनिका Sparśarodanikā	422
सोभा Soā	388	स्पृक्का Sprṅkā	227
सोनापाठा Sonāpāṭhā	410	स्फूर्जक Sphūrjaka	182
सोनापाढी Sonāpāḍhī	410	स्फोटहेतु Sphoṭahetu	283
सोफिया Sophiyā	343, 344, 345	स्यन्दन Syandana	188, 212, 432, 434, 435
सोम Soma	1, 5, 49, 71(2), 77, 78, 136, 137(2), 153, 166, 179, 194, 198, 206, 242, 259, 304, 310, 332, 339, 393, 417, 461	स्यन्दा Syandā	435
सोमत्वक् Somatvak	456	स्याहजीरा Syāhajīra	169
सोमराजी Somarāji	45(2), 153(2), 272	स्यौण्डी Syaunḍī	435
सोमलता Somalatā	456, 457	स्रुववृक्ष Sruvavṛkṣa	69, 463
सोमवल्क Somavalka	66, 70	स्वयंगुप्ता Svayaṁguptā	7, 13, 34, 56, 69, 72, 111, 143(2), 350
सोमसम Somasama	7, 8, 10, 35, 72, 78, 115, 146, 150, 279, 303, 365, 379, 411, 415, 452	स्वर्णक्षीरी Svarṇakṣīrī	61, 64, 71(2), 90, 127, 441, 442, 473, 474
सोमसरला Somasaralā	423	स्वर्णयूथिका Svarṇayūthikā	331
सौंफ Sauṁpha	388	स्वर्णशालि Svarṇaśālī	90
सौगन्धिकोत्पल Saugandhikot- pala	85	ह	
सौञ्जल Sauñcala	440	हंसपदी Hamsapadī	245
सौञ्जली Sauñcalī	440	हंसपादिका Hamsapādikā	463
सौरभबीज Saurabhabīja	438	हंसपादी Hamsapādī	8, 194(2)
सौवर्चलशाक Sauvarcalaśāka	440	हंसराज Hamsarāja	463
सौवर्णी Sauvarṇī	37	हँइस Hainśa	471
सौवर्णीत्वक् Sauvarṇītvak	441, 474	हँइसा Hainśā	471
		हगौड Hagauḍa	315
		हघोड Haghoḍa	72
		हट Haṭa	106
		हठ Haṭha	106
		हत्कन Hatkana	469

हत्कोल Hatkola	132	हाडपावेर Hāḍapāḍera	312, 323
हपुषा Hapuṣā	368	हाथीपाँव Hāthīpaṇva	142
हयगन्धा Hayagandhā	29, 465	हाफरमाली Hāpharmālī	41
हयमारक Hayamāraka	77	हायन Hāyana	396
हयाह्वया Hayāhvayā	29	हायनक Hāyanaka	396
हरकुच कांटा Harakuca Kāṇṭā	448	हारिद्र Hāridra	465
हरड Haraḍa	466	हारिद्रशूलक Hāridraśūlaka	465, 470
हरफारेवडी Harphārevaḍī	348	हारिद्रसीसक Hāridrasīsaka	465, 470
हरसिंगार Harsingāra	245, 407	हारिद्राग्नि Hāridrāgni	465, 470
हरिगन्धा Harigandhā	29	हारीत Hārīta	470
हरिचन्दन Haricandana	152	हिगुआ Hiṅguā	328
हरितवर्ग Harita Varga	134	हिंसा Himsrā	33, 88, 94, 210, 463
हरिताल Haritāla	470	हिंसाभया Himsrābhayā	463(2)
हरिद्रा Haridrā	124, 148(2), 162, 203, 227, 228, 251, 333(2), 336, 373, 470	हिङ्गु Hiṅgu	274, 337, 472
हरिद्राच्छदन Haridrācchadana	162, 228, 386	हिङ्गुपत्रिका Hiṅgupatrikā	274, 257
हरिद्रावृक्ष Haridrā Vṛkṣa	466	हिङ्गुपत्री Hiṅgupatṛī	380, 472
हरिद्रु Haridru	228, 466	हिङ्गोट Hiṅgoṭa	43
हरिद्रे Haridre	124	हिज्जल Hijjala	225, 371
हरिमन्थ Harimantha	150	हिम Hima	152, 473
हरिवालुक Harivāluka	58	हियावली Hiyāvalī	461
हरीचाय Haricāya	70, 164	हिरण्यपुष्पी Hirṇyapuṣpī	71, 349
हरीतकी Haritakī	15, 17, 18, 26, 91, 196, 235, 262, 341, 359, 368, 400	हिरवी Hiravī	461, 462
हरेणु Hareṇu	84, 122, 263, 339, 435, 457, 468	हिस्पिथ Hispittha	30
हरेणुका Hareṇukā	139	हींग Hiṅga	471
हर्रा Harrā	466	हीराबोल Hirābola	167, 334
हलिनी Halinī	349	हुण्ड Hundra	183
हल्दी Haldī	465	हुतभुक् Hutabhuk	156
हवर Havara	322	हुताशन Hutāśana	156
हस्तिकर्णपलाश Hastikarṇapalāśa	78	हुरहुर Hurhur	6
हस्तिदन्ती Hastidanti	132, 220	हुल्हुल् Hulhul	184, 441
हस्तिपर्णी Hastiparṇī	358	हुसंगद Husaṅgada	27
हस्तिपिप्पली Hastipippalī	133, 469	हेम Hema	220, 473
हस्तिशुण्डी Hastiśuṇḍī	150	हेमांगरवक् Hemāṅgatvak	37
हस्त्यालुक Hastyālua	40	हेलञ्ज Helañca	291
		हेमवती Haimavatī	416
		हेमवती वच्चा Haimavatī Vacā	355
		होगल Hogala	39
		होगला Hogalā	142
		हीवेर Hīvera	218, 273

LIST OF BOOKS AND JOURNALS REFERRED TO

ENGLISH :

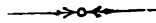
1. Anonymous, The Wealth of India (Raw Materials), Vols. 1-8, C. S. I. R., New Delhi, 1948-1969.
2. Aiyer, K. Narayan, Pharmacognosy of Ayurvedic Drugs of Travancore Cochin, Nos. 1-9, Central Research Institute, Trivandrum, 1951-1966.
3. Apte, V. S., Sanskrit English Dictionary.
4. Bailey, L. H., Standard Cyclopedia of Horticulture, Vols. 1-3, The Macmillan Co., New York, 1947.
5. Chopra, R. N., Chopra, I. C., Handa, K. L., Kapur, L. D., Chopra's Indigenous Drugs of India, 2nd edn., U. N. Dhar & Sons Pr. Ltd., Calcutta-12, 1958.
6. Chopra, R. N., Nayar, S. L., Chopra, I. C., Glossary of Indian Medicinal Plants, C. S. I. R., New Delhi, 1956.
7. Cooke, T., Flora of Bombay, Vols. 1-3, Botanical Survey of India, Calcutta, reprt. 1958.
8. Duthie, J. F., Flora of Upper Gangetic Plain, Vols. 1-2, Botanical Survey of India, Calcutta, reprt. 1960.
9. Gordon Wasson, R., The *Soma* of Rigveda : What was it ?, J. Amer. Orien. Soc., Vol. 91, Num. 2, April-June 71, pp. 169-187.
10. Haines, H. H., Botany of Bihar and Orissa, Vols. I-III, Botanical Survey of India, Calcutta, reprt. 1961.
11. Hooker, J. D., Flora of British India, Vols. 1-7, L. Reeve & Co., London, 1872-1897.
12. Kanjilal, U. N., Kanjilal, P. C., Das, A., Flora of Assam, Vols. 1-5, Govt. of Assam, 1935.
13. Kirtikar, K. R., Basu, B. D., Indian Medicinal Plants., Vols. 1-4, 2nd edn., L. M. Basu, Allahabad, 1933.
14. Osmaston, A. E., Forest Flora for Kumaon, Govt. Press Allahabad, 1927.

15. Prain, D., Bengal Plants, Botanical Survey of India, Vols. 1-2, Calcutta, rept. 1963.
16. Sharma, P. V., *Hṛdayadipaka* of Bopadeva, reprinted-J. of Resh. in Indian Medicine, Vol. 3, No. 2, 1969.
17. Sharma, P. V., Indian Medicine In The Classical Age, Chowkhamba Publication, Varanasi, 1972.

INDIAN LANGUAGES :

18. *Amarakoṣaḥ* with Rāmāśramī Commentary, edited by Pt. Haragovinda Shastri, Pub. Chowkhamba, Varanasi, 1970.
19. *Aṣṭāṅgasamgraha Saṁhitā*, Commentary by Sri Atrideo Gupta, Pub. Nirnayasagar Press, Bombay, 1951.
20. *Aṣṭāṅgaḥṛdaya Saṁhitā*, Commentary by Arunadatta, Pub. Nirnayasagar Press, Bombay, 1925.
- 21.* *Aṣṭāṅgaḥṛdaya Saṁhitā*, Commentary by Sri Atrideo Gupta, Pub. Chowkhamba, Varanasi, 1950.
22. *Āyurveda Ki Auśadhiyān Va Unakā Vargikaraṇa*, Kaviraj Sri Vishvanath Dvivedi, Pub. Inst. for Ayurvedic Studies and Research, Jamnagar, 1966.
23. *Oṣadhisamgraha*, Dr. V.G. Desai, Pub. Vaidya Y.T. Acharya, Bombay, 1927.
24. *Kavisamaya Mimāṁsā*, Vishnuswarupa, Pub. B. H. U., Varanasi, 1963.
25. *Kaṭiyadeo Nighaṇṭu*, Commentary by Sri Kaviraj Surendra Mohan, Pub. Dayananda Ayurvedic College, Lahore, 1928.
26. *Caraka Cintana*, Acharya Priyavrat Sharma, Pub. Chowkhamba, Varanasi, 1970.
27. *Caraka Saṁhitā*, Commentary by Cakrapani, Pub. Nirnayasagar Press, Bombay, 1941.
- 28.* *Caraka Saṁhitā*, Commentary by Sri Jayadeo Vidyalkanka, Vols. I-II, Pub. Motilal Banarasidas, Varanasi, 5th edn., 1954.
29. *Dravyaguṇavijñāna*, Vol. II, Part II, Sri Yadavji Sri Tri-kramji Acharya, Pub. Nirnayasagar Press, Bombay-2, 1950.

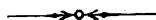
30. *Dravyaguṇavijñāna*, Parts I-II, Sri Priyavrat Sharma, Pub. Chowkhamba, Varanasi, 1956.
31. *Nighaṇṭu Ādarśa*, Parts I-II, Sri Vaidya Bapalal G. Shah, Hasonta, Dist. Brocha, 1927-28.
32. *Bihāra Ki Vanaspatiyān*, Sri Th. Balwant Singh, Pub. Sri Vaidyanath Ayurveda Bhavan Ltd. Calcutta, 1955.
33. *Bhāvaprakāśa Nighaṇṭu*, Commentary by Dr. K.C. Chuneekar, edited by Dr. G.S. Pandey, Pub. Chowkhamba, Varanasi, edn. 4th, 1969.
34. *Rājanighaṇṭusahito Dhanvantariyanighaṇṭuḥ*, edited by Sri Narayana Vitthala Purandare, Pub. Ananda-shram Press, Poona, 1896.
35. *Vanauṣadhi Darśikā*, Sri Th. Balwant Singh, Pub. Ayurvedic College Union, B.H.U. Varanasi, 1948.
36. *Vaidyaka Śabdāsindhuh*, Sri Kaviraj Umeshchandra Gupta, Calcutta, 1914.
37. *Sandigdhanirṇaya Vanauṣadhaśāstra*, Parts 1-9, Sri Pt. Bhagirath Swami, 143 Harison, Calcutta, 1936.
- 38* *Suśruta Samhitā*, Commentary by Dalhana, edited by Sri Vaidya Y. T. Acharya, Pub. Nirnayasagar Press, Bombay, 1915.
39. *Suśruta Samhitā*, Commentary by Dalhana, edited by Sri Nrapendranath Sengupta and Sri Balaichandra Sengupta, Pub. C. K. Sen & Co., Ltd., 29 Kalutola Street, Calcutta, 1937.
40. *Suśruta Samhitā*, Commentary by Dr. Ambikadatta Shastri, Pub. Chowkhamba, Varanasi, edn. 1st, 1954.



* Most of the references are from these books but the readers are advised to look for them in the few adjacent lines (mostly one number up or down) if the drug is not found at the mentioned place.

SUPPLEMENT

Page	After line	
9	29	अञ्जनाभक ANJANĀBHAKA C. S. Ci. 23. 12. A kind of poison.
19	35	अम्भ AMBHA S. S. U. 40. 26. See synonym-मुस्त.
24	3	अर्कपुष्पी ARKAPUṢPĪ S. S. Su. 46. 262; Sa. 10. 69. A. H. U. 1. 47. Its limited but important use as the only vegetable component of a linctus preparation (प्राशयोग) for children mentioned by Suśruta and Vāgbhaṭa gives it a significant place. Ḍal-hana has described it as (1) a climber like <i>Arkapatra</i> -अर्कपत्र and (2) a latex bearing plant known as <i>Payasyā</i> -पयस्या and having flowers like <i>Arka</i> . This gives a clear indication that it may be a plant of the Asclepiadaceae family. Sri Bāpālālji has identified it with <i>Holostemma annulare</i> K. Schum which may be accepted tentatively. See-सूर्यवल्ली.
25	last	अवघात(क) AVAGHĀTA(KA) C. S. Ci. 7. 129 (Va.); Ka. 8. 3. See synonym-आरग्वध and refer to आमयघात.
25	last	अवरोहा AVAROHĀ C. S. Ci. 3. 266. See-रोहा.
61	30	कङ्कुष्ठ KAṆKUṢṬHA S. S. Su. 28. 13. See-स्वर्णक्षीरी.
164	7	जपापुष्प JAPĀPUṢPA <i>Hibiscus rosa-sinensis</i> Linn.; <i>Udghaula</i> -उढौल H. C. S. Ci. 1. 3. 56.
166	18	जाङ्गल JĀṆGALA C. S. Ci. 14. 95. See-लाङ्गल.



ERRATA

Page	Line	
1	23	Add in A. H.—'Ci' after 10. 31.
6	6	Add—'f.' after Gaertn.
6	after last	Add—'See-अज्ञा, तिलपर्णी and सुवर्चला.'
9	6	Add—'in' after mentioned.
10	24	Add in S. S.—'Ci.' before 30; and change '33' for 15.
11	10	Correct as—' <i>Peucedanum nagpurens</i> .'
13	15	Delete—'these'.
14	28	Replace—'fruit' in place of grain.
15	34	Delete in A. H.—'Ka. 4. 11' and include the same in अभय.
19	12	Correct as—' <i>Mācika</i> .'
19	30	Change in S. S.—'U' for Ci.
20	16	Change in S. S.—'U' for Ka.
21	24	Correct as—'vegetables.'
21	31	Change—'S. S.' for C. S.
22	6	Change—'S. S.' for C. S.
23	9	Add—'U.' before 39.
24	1	Replace—'an' in place of a.
25	after 11	Add—C. S. Ci. 1-3. 14.
27	23	Correct as— <i>Āsanta</i> -आसन्त.
28	last	Correct as—'a close similarity in appearance with the hoof of horse'.
29	14	Add—'हरिगन्धा.'
30	after 1	Add—C. S. Ci. 1-4. 6.
34	35	Correct as—'आदनी ĀDANĪ.
35	19, 20	Delete lines 19 & 20 and replace by—'it is a rooted plant rotating with the Sun and having five delicate leaves with the appearance of red rays.'
35	32	Delete—'the'.
35	34	Add—'ब्रह्मसुवर्चला and' before सूर्यवल्ली.
35	after 35	Add—'मूलिनी पञ्चभिः पत्रैः सुरक्ताशुककोमलैः ।'
35	37	Delete—line 37.

In S. S. Su.—Read 37 in place of 36 wherever it occurs.

Page	Line	
36	6	Add—'(Va. अवघात)' after 128.
36	19	Correct as—'15. 120' in place of 15. 20.
37	10	Correct in A. H. <i>Su.</i> —'8. 45' in place of 7. 44.
37	26	Add—'अवघात'.
37	27	Add—'राजतरु'.
37	37	Correct in S. S. <i>U.</i> —'39. 177' in place of 39. 117.
38	23	Add—'such' before as.
38	34	Replace—' <i>U</i> ' in place of <i>Su</i> .
40	23	Replace—'of' in place of for.
41	13	Correct—गिरिकर्णिका, as 'गिरिकर्णिका'.
41	18	Correct— <i>Asphotā</i> as ' <i>Āsphotā</i> '.
43	26	Correct as—' <i>aegyptiaca</i> (Linn.) Delile.'
44	3	Correct as—'Fawcett'.
44	23	Correct as—'गुष्प'.
44	29	Correct as—' <i>Karṇapūraka</i> '.
45	4	Add—'वीरा' after कुरण्टिका.
47	after 6	Add—'S. S. <i>Ka.</i> 1. 37 (Va.)'.
47	after 11	Add—'See-अमरवरायुधसाहस्य and वज्रप्रोक्ता'.
48	9	Correct as—'50. 24'.
49	21	Correct as—37. 79 (Va.).
50	12	Add—'or (3) शार्ङ्गेष्टा- <i>Śārṅgeṣṭā</i> (Bopadeva)'.
50	30	Correct in S. S.— <i>U.</i> 45. 23 as ' <i>U.</i> 45. 33'.
54	after 5	Add—'A. H. <i>U.</i> 37. 81 (उलुप)'.
54	9	Replace—' <i>Kaṭuka</i> -कटुक' for <i>Kaṭukā</i> -कटुका.
55	14	Add in A. H.—'4.' after <i>Ka</i> .
57	2	Correct as—'गुग्गु'.
57	35	Correct in S. S.—' <i>Su.</i> 45. 120' in place of <i>Su.</i> 45. 20.
57	36	Correct in S. S.—' <i>Cl.</i> 31. 5' in place of <i>Cl.</i> 31. 50.
59	17	Correct as—'सूक्ष्मेष्टा'.
62	2	Correct as—'कषावचीनी'.
63	6	Correct as—' <i>Kauṇica</i> '.
63	14	Add—'with' after identified.
64	after 8	Add—'C. S. <i>Ci.</i> 23. 65 and S. S. <i>Ci.</i> 22. 62.
64	13	Delete—C. S. <i>Ci.</i> 23. 65.

Page	Line	
64	34	Add—'Synonyms :' in the beginning.
64	34	Delete—'उल्लक'.
64	35	Add—'शकुलादनी'.
65	29	Add—'(Va.)' after 65.
67	31	Delete—lines 31 to 33.
67	33	Add—'See-कुन्तली'.
68	1	Correct as—'A. H. <i>Su.</i> 6. 76.
73	7	Add—'to' after referred.
74	9	Delete—'सरोज'.
74	12	Correct as—'Muell'.
75	18	Correct as—'Caraka.'
77	22	Correct as—'enumerated'.
78	32	Delete—'समवीर्या औषधि'.
79	9	Correct as—' <i>Āmalaka</i> '.
79	25	Delete—line 25.
81	17	Correct as—' <i>Kumadhā</i> -कुमढा'.
82	after 12	Add—'A. H. <i>Sa.</i> 3. 93'.
84	1	Add—' <i>U.</i> ' before 39. 219.
84	9	Correct as—'त्रिपुट'.
89	23	Add in A. H.—' <i>Su.</i> ' before 15. 8.
91	16, 18	Add—'to be' after considered.
91	36	Correct as—'Koch'.
94	17	Replace—'C. S.' in place of S. S.
95	7	Delete—'15. 19'.
96	7	Correct in A. H. as—'22. 21' in place of 22. 11.
97	4	Correct as—'attempted'.
102	23	Add—'वत्सक, वृक्षक'.
106	after 31	Add—'Synonym : हट(ठ)'.
107	after 16	Add—'कुरण्ट KURANṬA.'
108	18	Correct as—'as one exhibiting (<i>Vṛkṣa</i>'
109	7	Replace—' <i>T. dioica</i> Roxb.' in place of <i>T. dioica</i> Linn.
110	32	Correct as—46. 290.
112	22	Correct as—'32. 4, 5' in place of 32. 45.
114	5	Correct as—' <i>U.</i> 30. 18' in place of <i>Ci.</i> 30. 18.
117	13	Correct as—'(Koen.)'.
126	32	Add—'वत्सपति'.

Page	Line	
133	1	Delete—'गजाह्वपिप्पलीमूल' and 'पिप्पलीमूल'.
138	7	Correct as—'U.' in place of Su.'
138	16	Add—'सितकर्णिका (?) and सितगिरि'.
139	22	Replace—'C. bulbosa Roxb.' in place of C. <i>hirsuta</i> W. & A.
143	9	Correct as—'स्वयंगुप्ता'.
143	31	Correct as—'Su.' in place of 'U'.
145	34	Read—'Śākhoṭa-शाखोट' in place of Śāka- शाक.
150	19	Correct as—'C. olitorius'.
150	33	Read as—'काकादन्या समां क्षुपाम्'.
150	34	Read as—'चक्रकामोषधीं विद्याजरासृष्ट्युनिवारिणीम्'.
152	21	Delete—'सित'.
155	10	Read as—'26. 283' in place of 26. 28.
155	13	Read as—'37' in place of 27.
156	29	Correct as—'हुतभुक्'.
157	8	Read in C. S. Ka. as—'10. 12; 12. 23, 27'.
158	24	Read in A. H.—'Ka. 4. 58' in place of 5. 58.
159	30	Correct as—'Cukra' in place of Cucra.
160	17	Read as—'between Cañcu and Cuccū is suspected'.
160	24	Read—'चू' and not च.
167	21	Correct as—'होराबोल'.
169	14	Correct as—'Mangaraila-मंगरैल' H.
175	30	Correct as—'Clerodendrum.'
179	29	Correct as—'Thuneraka-थुनेरक'.
183	14	Correct in S. S.—'Ni. 13. 41' in place of 22. 43.
185	after 2	Add—'See-बर्बर, ब्रह्मसुवर्चला and सुवर्चला'.
185	36	Correct as—'Ārtava' in place of Artava.
190	5	Correct in C. S. Su.—'27. 142' in place of 27. 42.
196	24	Add—'सर्वानुभूति'.
200	29	Correct as—'Ka. 6. 8; 7. 37;'
205	35	Add—'शैवाल'.
208	27	Correct as—'मधुफला' in place of अमृतफला.
209	12	Add in A. H.—'8.' after 101.
213	14	Correct in S. S.—'U. 39. 191, 195' in place of U. 39. 151, 155.

Page	Line	
215	28	Add—'It appears to be some aquatic tuber (cf. <i>Ḍalhana</i> on S. S. <i>Sa.</i> 10. 57)'.
218	2	Correct as—'22' in place of 32.
220	13	Correct as—' <i>Calophyllum</i> '.
223	15	Correct as—'20. 14' in place of 20. 3.
224	16	Correct as—' <i>Ci.</i> 26.' in place of <i>Ci.</i> 29.
226	31	Add—' <i>Ci.</i> ' after 22;
227	4	Add—'See— <i>हन्द्राणी</i> and <i>शेफाली</i> '.
228	17	Read—' <i>सुही</i> ' for <i>सेहुण्ड</i> .
245	10	Correct as—' <i>Zanthoxylum</i> '.
251	17	Delete—'3. 266.'
251	18	Delete—'23. 216.'
253	30	Add—'Poir' after <i>verticillata</i> .
260	25	Correct as—'A. H. U. 18. 47.'
261	18	Correct as—' <i>Wendlandia</i> '.
263	11	Add—' <i>रामा</i> '.
264	after 4	Add—'Synonyms : <i>क्षीरिका</i> , <i>राजादन</i> and <i>राजाङ्ग</i> '.
268	14	Correct as—' <i>Karkandhu</i> — <i>कर्कण्डु</i> '.
269	3	Add—'or <i>Tilaparni</i> — <i>तिलपर्णी</i> (Bopadeva)'.
272	25	Correct as—' <i>हन्दुलेखा</i> ' in place of <i>हन्द्रलेखा</i> .
283	17	Add—' <i>स्फोटहेतु</i> '.
286	17	Correct as—' <i>Selinum</i> '.
309	25	Correct as—' <i>Rauwolfia</i> '.
311	7	Correct as—' <i>वनमूंग</i> '.
313	13	Add—' <i>अम्भ</i> ' after <i>अम्बुद</i> '.
313	14	Correct as—' <i>तोयद</i> ' in place of <i>तोय</i> .
336	26	Add—' <i>मृष्टक</i> '.
339	31	Correct as—' <i>Selinum</i> '.
348	27	Correct as—' <i>Muell</i> '.
349	8	Correct as—' <i>C. S. Ci.</i> 14. 95 (Va.)'.
349	last	Correct as—'et. al.'
365	29	Replace—'bearing' in place of being.
366	34	Correct as—' <i>Varṣābhā</i> '.
371	24	Correct as—'replaceable'.
374	3, 7	Correct as—' <i>शृ</i> ' in place of <i>श्र</i> .
386	2	Correct as—' <i>Calonyction</i> '.
391	5	Read—23. 56 before 26. 22 (Va.)

Page	Line	
395	13	Correct as—' <i>Oryza</i> '.
419	5	Correct as—' <i>Oryza</i> '.
420	5	Correct as—'eastern U. P.' in place of western U. P.
420	11, 12	Read as— <i>Triputa</i> -त्रिपुट.
431	5	Add after Wight—' <i>Periploca calophylla</i> Falc'.
435	20	Correct as—' <i>Zanthoxylum</i> ' in place of <i>Xan-</i> <i>thoxylum</i> .
447	33	Correct as ' <i>Pālu</i> ' and not <i>Palu</i> .
457	32	Correct as—' <i>Toddalia</i> '.
466	22	Add in S. S. after <i>Cl.</i> 40. 61—' <i>Ka.</i> 7. 17; <i>U.</i> 40. 38, 47, 49; 42. 62; 44. 14; 46. 19;'
467	4	Correct in C. S. as—' <i>Ni.</i> 4. 5' in place of <i>Ni.</i> 5. 5.
472	11	Correct in S. S.—'38' for 28.
472	33	Replace—'tenable' in place of possible.
478	19	Replace—' <i>Ceropegia bulbosa</i> Roxb.' in place of <i>C. hirsuta</i> W. & A.

